

JESUS

Loves

Muslims

“So have I loved you. Now remain in my love.” Jesus – John 15:9

“Three things will last forever—faith, hope, and love—and the greatest of these is love.” 1 Corinthians 13:13

Jesus *Loves* Muslims

1. Love
2. Three Words
3. My Letter
4. Jesus Is God, God Is love
5. Allah Is Not Love
6. Equality
7. Born A Muslim
8. Satanic Pride
9. Who Was Abraham?
10. Do Not Say Abraham Was Yours
11. I Am of Abraham
12. The Old and The New
13. The Kingdom of God Is Not In A Mosque
14. Always Fighting the KUFFAR
15. The Crusades! The Crusades!
16. Why Do You Persecute Us?
17. Satan Loves Death

18. Deception
19. Marriage
20. Hijab
21. Women
22. Women 2.0
23. Sex In Heven
24. Let The Children Come To Me
25. Islamic Law
24. JIHAD
25. Apostates
26. Apostates 2.0
27. Freedom
28. Freedom X
29. Free At Last
30. Cleanliness
31. Jesus Makes Us Clean
32. Jesus
33. Jesus Old In = New
34. Jesus Equation
35. Exact Day Jesus Announced As MESSIAH
36. Jesus Wept

37. Jesus Healed
38. Healing 2.0
39. Jesus Healed On The Sabbath
40. More Healing
41. Jesus Forgave Sin
42. Trinity
43. Shahada Copyright
44. Satanic Mockers
45. Jesus Is Love for Our Enemies
46. Jesus Is Our Peace
47. Jesus Foretold
- 48.. They Wanted Jesus Dead
49. The People Knew Who Jesus Was
50. Jesus Is Good
51. The Power of Jesus
52. Jesus Was Worshiped
53. What Jesus Said
54. The Cross
55. The Cross Is Everything
56. Jesus Was Declared Innocent
57. Seven On The Cross

58. Resurrection
59. Challenge
60. 10 Years
61. Jesus Loves Muslims
62. Proof Of Love
63. The End
64. Works

Dear Muslims,

If I could speak all the languages of earth and of angels, but didn't love others, I would only be a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. If I had the gift of prophecy, and if I understood all of God's secret plans and possessed all knowledge, and if I had such faith that I could move mountains, but didn't love others, I would be nothing. If I gave everything I have to the poor and even sacrificed my body, I could boast about it; but if I didn't love others, I would have gained nothing. 1 Corinthians 13:1-3

This is my letter to you. It took me my lifetime to write...

Love

LOVE is why Islam and Christianity, Mohammed and Jesus, have never and can never be considered the same, close, coming from one source, one Abrahamic religion, or the same One God. Mohammed and Jesus are forever separated. Muslims can never compare Jesus of the Bible and Mohammed of the Quran, and the reason is LOVE.

I have studied and analyzed the Quran since the war in Bosnia in the 1990's when I was a teenager in high school. And since that time, I have challenged every Muslim to show me in the Quran where it is written that ALLAH IS LOVE, ALLAH LOVES ME, and ALLAH LOVES THE WORLD – all humanity. No conditions, no categories, no manipulation, just ALLAH IS LOVE, ALLAH LOVES ME, and ALLAH LOVES ALL PEOPLE, not just Muslims.

All these years and not one Muslim could ever find this love in the Quran. All these years and not one Muslim could declare Allah's everlasting love for me and for the world.

The Quran uses the word LOVE, but it is not love. The descriptions, categories, positions are never true, holy love for me or for the world. A holy and true love not based on conditions, faith, deeds, fasting, prayer, or anything else. And because I could not find that ALLAH IS LOVE, I could not find any expression or real proof of Allah's love for the world like death on a cross.

Allah and Mohammed don't love me. They don't love my mother, my father, my children. Allah is not love, and so Mohammed's message is not love.

I am not loved by Allah. I am hated by Allah. How then, can Allah be my salvation? Is Allah's hatred for us Christian KUFFAR acceptable to Muslims? Yes, not only is it acceptable to Muslims that Allah has so many feelings about us, but it has been the Muslim identity for centuries. Allah is obsessed with us Christians and so are Muslims. Based on the Quran, Hadith, Muslims need me, a KAFIR, to help their SUPREMACY ISLAMIC THEORY found in Quran 3:110. Muslims need Allah to sustain the hatred in them. Without Allah's hatred for us KUFFAR, you wouldn't be who you are – hateful supremacists. It is what gives you your Muslim identity. And I know your Islam, and who you are. I know Allah and Mohammed can't stop thinking about me. Allah cries about me throughout the very short and boring Quran. He cries about how filthy, dirty, cursed, I am. Allah writes compulsively that I am his enemy and because you worship Allah's shin, I too, am your enemy. Allah and his slave distrust me, so you distrust me. They degrade me, so you degrade me. They curse me and all Christians, so you like your god, curse me in your five daily prayers (missing from the Quran). You can't even pray without talking about me and us Christians.

So, with knowing this, knowing the Quran, knowing the Sunnah, knowing Allah's obsession with me, my question for every Muslim in the world is how can Allah be the Truth, the Light, the Way? How can Allah be the salvation for humanity when Allah is not love?

Where is the love in Islam? There is no love in Islam.

YOUR QURAN HAS NO LOVE
YOUR ALLAH IS NOT LOVE
YOUR MOHAMMED LOVED NO ONE

Maybe fake “love” with your own, Muslim to Muslim, if you are in obedience and surrender, but as soon as anyone leaves the slavery of Islam the Quran, Allah says this:

Quran 9:23 – “O you who have believed, do not take your fathers or your brothers as allies **if they have preferred disbelief over belief**. And whoever does so among you - then it is those who are the wrongdoers.”

Quran 9:23 proves there is no love in Islam, only conditional dominant/submission type inter-scope relational dynamics. Which is how all of your Muslim families are structured by DOMINANCE + SUBMISSION. If your own father or brother leave Islam, whatever you had between you has to end. There can be no love between you anymore. And if you stay in any kind of relationship with anyone who leaves Islam, your own father or brother, you are a KAFIR just like them. Allah will send you to hell.

This was a strategic threat by Mohammed to control you. And read the verse again. Quran 9:23 doesn't mention your mother or sister? Because mothers and sisters are to be murdered, without mercy, for Allah has NO MERCY and hates women. Women are the source of all shame, disgrace, and humiliation to Islam. If your father or brother leave Islam, then you are commanded only to stay away from them. And if your father or brother turn gay, the Quran says, DO NOT KILL THEM. If your mother or sister turn gay the Quran says THEY MUST DIE:

Quran 4:15 – “And those of your women who commit illegal sexual intercourse, take the evidence of four witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify, confine them (i.e. women) to houses **UNTIL DEATH COMES TO THEM** or Allah ordains for them some (other) way.”

All Tafsirs from Ibn Abbas, to Ibn Kathir, to Al-Jalalayn, all of them agree women must die for any fornication that includes lesbianism. Here is Tafsir Ibn Kathir on Quran 4:15, "At the beginning of Islam, the ruling was that if a woman commits adultery as stipulated by sufficient proof, she was confined to her home, without leave, UNTIL SHE DIED."

Compare Quran 4:15 about women who commit, participate in sexuality or identify in a sexuality outside of Islamic control to the very next verse Quran 4:16, about men who do the same: "If two men among you are guilty of lewdness, punish them both. If they repent and amend, LEAVE THEM ALONE; for Allah is Oft-returning, Most Merciful."

Now the Tafsir to explain Quran 4:16:

Tafsir Al-Jalalayn 4:16 – "And when two of you (read wa'lladhāni or wa'lladhānni) men, commit it, that is, a lewd act, adultery or homosexual intercourse, **PUNISH THEM BOTH, WITH INSULTS AND BEATINGS WITH SANDALS**; but if they repent, of this [lewd act], and make amends, through [good] action, then leave them be, and do not harm them."

BEAT GAY MEN WITH SANDALS, LET THEM LIVE
KILL GAY WOMEN, DO NOT LET THEM LIVE

In the Hadith, though, Mohammed steps on the face of Allah and directly disobeys the Quran about gay men and so much more. Both Quran 4:16 about gay men, and Quran 9:23 about leaving Islam, are spit on by Mohammed. Mohammed takes authority against the Quran with these two Hadiths,

1. SAHIH Sunan an-Nasa'i 4065 – 'Ali came to some people of Az-Zutt, who worshipped idols, and burned them. Ibn 'Abbas said: "But the Messenger of Allah [SAW] said: '**Whoever changes his religion, kill him.**'"

2. Bulugh al-Maram, Book 10, Hadith 1255 – Ibn 'Abbas (RAA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: "Whoever you find doing as the people of Lot did (i.e. homosexuality), **kill the one who does it and the one to whom it is done**"

KILL THE GAYS, KILL MUSLIMS WHO LEAVE ISLAM – this is Mohammed's wisdom. This is Mohammed's Islam not Allah's. The Satanic, false prophet of Islam, who loved death and triumphed over the Quran and Allah with Hadiths to kill your father and brother if they leave Islam or turn gay. These Hadiths include your mother and sister, daughter and son. Quran 9:23 and Quran 4:16 are now weak Hadiths. The Quran has no power in the toothless face of Mohammed. True power is in Mohammed, who did not know love because Satan does not know love. Islam's contribution to earth:

- KILL PEOPLE WHO LEAVE ISLAM
- KILL GAYS

This is not love.

There is no love in Islam. And yet throughout the beginning of my journey to forgive Muslims for all that their Islam (SLAVERY, RAPE, RUIN, BEHEADINGS, CRUCIFIXIONS, DEATH, MISERY, RAPE, PERSECUTION, OPPRESSION) did to my Christian Orthodox grandfathers and grandmothers, in the innocence of God, I searched without bias and studied carefully, hoping to find love in Islam, in the Quran and Sunnah. I searched for this kind of love,

"Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud. 5 It does not dishonor others, it is not self-seeking, it is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. 6 Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth. 7 It always protects, always trusts, always hopes, always perseveres. 8 Love never fails." 1 Corinthians 13:4-8

I searched in hope. I wanted to heal, to silence the hurt burdened and heavy within my soul. The lamentations and sorrow passed down for 500 years. But I couldn't find it.

I couldn't find love in Islam. If I had found the love of Christ in Islam, I would have let go of the pain. I would reason that all the slavery, rape, ruin, was for econosex. Driven by demonic forces, working through demon-possessed Muslim men who Satanically lusted for riches and white Christian girls. The same evil working in Europeans who enslaved Africans against the love of the Father, Son, Holy Spirit. So, Muslims can't escape their evil, blood soaked, Satanic history. All the slavery, rape, ruin, was because of Islam.

All because Islam does not worship the God of love. And because there is no love in Islam, Muslims have no part in the Truth. No love means Islam doesn't have the FINAL MESSAGE of the God of Abraham. Allah, Mohammed, Muslim scholars, all deceive you and try to run with the Bible. In Satanic fatigue, they tire preaching Moses, the Jewish Prophets, Jesus, all looked to a stone kisser as the last prophet of the FINAL MESSAGE. Mohammed was so desperate to be a part of the Jewish and Christian experience with God that he leached himself to us everywhere except in love. Both Mohammed and Allah have no identity without us. Both were haunted and infatuated with us. Writing about us, referencing us, taking stories from us, cursing us, total obsession with us on almost every page of Islam. Every page without love. Without love you don't have the message of Truth for humankind. The Quran, Allah, are not love. BUT MY GOD LOVES ALL and proved it on the cross. So, Allah and my God can never be the same. Muslims repent, stop believing the Satanic delusions of suicidal-bewitched Mohammed who didn't know love.

Even, the Jewish texts, as complicated as they are, rich in history and the affairs of the Ancient Jewish nation of Israel, even they record the love of the God of the Old and New Testament:

"The foreigner residing among you must be treated as your native-born. **LOVE THEM AS YOURSELF**, for you were foreigners in Egypt. I am the LORD your God." Leviticus 19:34

The voice of God teaching the Jewish people to love non-Jews was recorded almost 4000 years ago. Did Allah forget who he was if Allah is the God of Abraham – YAHWEH? Allah doesn't forget. Allah knows the sun sets in muddy, hot water, so he must be "all-knowing." If Allah didn't forget who he was, then it must be that these records of love are "CORRUPT."

To Muslims, this verse Leviticus 19:34 is corrupt. But big breasted prostitutes in Islamic heaven are not corrupt:

Quran 78:30-34 – "Verily, for the Muttaqûn, there will be a success (Paradise); Gardens and vineyards, **And young full-breasted** (mature) maidens of equal age, And a full cup (of wine)."

Drunk orgy sex with BIG CHESTED YOUNG GIRLS in Islamic paradise is totally good, holy, true. This is not corrupt, but loving your neighbor, the foreigner, on earth is corruption. This is Islam:

LOVE = CORRUPTION

BIG BREASTS AND WINE = GOOD + HOLY + WISDOM

Loving foreigners, non-Muslims is corrupt? Yes, love is corruption in Islam. There is no love in Islam. Islam wants sex slaves. Islam doesn't want to work. Mohammed cursed farm tools. Islam wants slaves for slave-labor. Islam wants total domination, total surrender. This is actually what Islam means – SURRENDER. Islam does not mean SUBMISSION or PEACE. This is what Islam means:

SAHIH Sunan Ibn Majah Book 1, Hadith 71 – It was narrated that Abu Hurairah said:

The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: 'I have been commanded to fight the people until they testify to La ilaha ill-allah (none has the right to be worshipped but Allah) and that I am the Messenger of Allah, and establish regular prayers and pay Zakat.'

And still, without a sparkle of truth, sincerity, dignity, Muslims cry, "THERE IS NO COMPULSION IN RELIGION." How can you have the arrogance and pride to believe that all religion belongs to Allah? How, when Islam has no love, and the world is excluded from your book? How, when all non-Muslims are enemies of your book. How, when we are cursed by your book, god, and false prophet? Where do you get this arrogance and pride to feel so superior to us that you dream of forcing Satanic Islam upon us, demonically fantasizing about raping our Christian women?

There should be major case studies opened on this Islamic Superiority Complex, for now, the answers are in Quran 3:110:

Quran 3:110 – "You [true believers in Islamic Monotheism, and real followers of Prophet Muhammad SAW and his Sunnah (legal ways, etc.)] **are the best of peoples ever raised up for mankind**; you enjoin Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam has ordained) and forbid Al-Munkar (polytheism, disbelief and all that Islam has forbidden), and you believe in Allah. And had the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) believed, it would have been better for them; among them are some who have faith, but most of them are Al-Fasiqun (disobedient to Allah - and rebellious against Allah's Command)."

This is where your Satanic arrogance comes from. The Satanic pride in your hearts is from the Quran. Do you know how Quran 3:110 is interpreted? This Hadith is the interpretation:

[AL BUKHARI], Riyad as-Salihin 1839 – Abu Hurairah (May Allah be pleased with him) said in the interpretation of the Ayah reported: "You are the best of peoples ever raised up for (the benefit of) mankind..." (3:110): The best for mankind are those who bring them **with chains round their necks till they embrace Islam.**

This is the beauty of Islam = CHAINS ROUND NECKS.

Your scholars, your researchers across the Arab and Muslim world, in the west, in the east, in any country, and from any background, cannot reconcile this Nazi-JIHADI supremacism that commands you to enslave the entire human race in chains. No wonder you loved Hitler so much, fought and lost with him in Bosnia, Albania, Kosovo, Turkey, northern Africa, Pakistan, and throughout the Islamic theater of war in World War II. And we all know, Mohammed was a WHITE MAN. Hitler loved Mohammed. Hitler was very bitter and jealous of Islam. He even regretted Germany's Christian heritage. Hitler wished the Germanic people were Muslims, he said so himself, here:

*According to Minister of Armaments and War Production Albert Speer, Hitler wished that the Caliphate had won the Battle of Tours against the Franks in 732: "The Mohammedan religion would have been much more compatible to us than Christianity. **Why did it have to be Christianity with its meekness and flabbiness?** Had Charles Martel not been victorious at Poitiers — already, you see, the world had fallen into the hands of the Jews, so gutless a thing was Christianity! — then we should in all probability have been converted to Mohammedanism, that cult which glorifies heroism and which opens the seventh Heaven to the bold warrior alone. **Then the Germanic races would have conquered the world. Christianity alone prevented them from doing so.**" According to Speer, Hitler was convinced that had Islam taken root in central Europe at this time, the Germanic people would have become the "heirs of that religion" with Islam being "perfectly suited to the Germanic temperament".*

- Religious views of Adolf Hitler

Hitler thought just like Mohammed – Hitler wanted to conquer the world like Mohammed, just as Satan promised them both. But love doesn't conquer, ever. And love isn't supremacy.

Love considers others above yourself:

“Therefore if you have any encouragement from being united with Christ, if any comfort from his love, if any common sharing in the Spirit, if any tenderness and compassion, 2 then make my joy complete by being like-minded, **having the same love**, being one in spirit and of one mind. 3 Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit. Rather, in humility value others above yourselves, 4 not looking to your own interests but each of you to the interests of the others.” Philippians 2:1-4

Where was this love in Hitler’s Germany, and where is this love in Islam? There was no love in Nazi Germany and there is no love in Islam. So, it doesn’t matter how many experts you quote or study. It doesn’t matter how many historians and ancient figures anyone uses to try and prove that Mohammed is the one that the Holy Bible was referring to and waiting on. It doesn’t matter how many Tafsirs you write to try and hide the Quran and the shame of Islam. It doesn’t matter how many times you run from your Hadiths, killing Islam, by calling all your Hadiths WEAK. It doesn’t matter how much you cry about the Crusades. None of your crying matters because you do not have this recorded anywhere in the Quran,

“GOD IS LOVE.” 1 John 4:16

You don’t have this recorded either,

“**Dear friends, let us love one another**, for love comes from God. Everyone who loves has been born of God and knows God. 8 Whoever does not love does not know God, because God is love.” 1 John 4:7-8

Or this,

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Love your neighbor and hate your enemy.’ 44 But I tell you, **love your enemies** and pray for those who persecute you.” Matthew 5:43-48

Or any of this,

‘Jesus said, “This is my command: **Love each other.**” John 15:17

“No one has ever seen God; but if we love one another, God lives in us and **his love is made complete in us.**” 1 John 4:12

‘Jesus said, “A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another: just as I have loved you, **you also are to love one another.**” John 13:34

“By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, **if you love one another.**” John 13:35

“Now that you have purified yourselves by obeying the truth so that you have sincere love for each other, **love one another deeply, from the heart.**” 1 Peter 1:22

“**See what great love the Father has lavished on us,** that we should be called children of God!” 1 John 3:1

“Because **your love is better than life,**
my lips will glorify you.” Psalm 63:3

“**This is how God showed his love among us:** He sent his one and only Son into the world that we might live through him. 10 This is love: not that we loved God, but that he loved us and sent his Son as an atoning sacrifice for our sins.” 1 John 4:9-10

“Dear friends, since God so loved us, **we also ought to love one another.**” 1 John 4:11

“And now, dear lady, I am not writing you a new command but **one we have had from the beginning. I ask that we love one another.**” 2 John 1:5

“Be completely humble and gentle; be patient, **bearing with one another in love,**” Ephesians 4:2

“Turn, Lord, and deliver me;

save me because of your unfailing love." Psalm 6:4

"You, my brothers and sisters, were called to be free. But do not use your freedom to indulge the flesh; rather, **serve one another humbly in love.**" Galatians 5:13

"Let no debt remain outstanding, except the continuing debt to love one another, for whoever loves others has fulfilled the law." Romans 13:8

"But **because of his great love for us,** God, who is rich in mercy," Ephesians 2:4

"With His love He will give you new life. He will have joy over you with loud singing." Zephaniah 3:17

"Make Your face shine upon Your servant. **Save me in Your loving-kindness**" Psalm 31:16

"A friend **loves at all times,**" Proverbs 17:17

"I have been crucified with Christ and I no longer live, but Christ lives in me. The life I now live in the body, I live by faith in the Son of God, **who loved me and gave himself for me.**" Galatians 2:20

"But you, Lord, are a compassionate and gracious God, slow to anger, **abounding in love** and faithfulness." Psalm 86:15

"Give thanks to the God of heaven. **His love endures forever.**" Psalm 136:26

"Hatred stirs up conflict, but **love covers over all wrongs.**" Proverbs 10:12

"and to know this love that surpasses knowledge—that you may be filled to the measure of all the fullness of God." Ephesians 3:19
"And so we know and rely on the love God has for us. God is love. **Whoever lives in love lives in God,** and God in them." 1 John 4:16

“we also glory in our sufferings, because we know that suffering produces perseverance; 4 perseverance, character; and character, hope. 5 And hope does not put us to shame, **because God’s love has been poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit.**” Romans 5:3-5

“For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, 39 neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, **will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.**” Romans 8:38-39

Let no debt remain outstanding, except the continuing debt to love one another, for whoever loves others has fulfilled the law. 9The commandments, “You shall not commit adultery,” “You shall not murder,” “You shall not steal,” “You shall not covet,” a and whatever other command there may be, are summed up in this one command: “Love your neighbor as yourself.” 10Love does no harm to a neighbor. Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law. Romans 13:9-10

One of the teachers of the law came and heard them debating. Noticing that Jesus had given them a good answer, he asked him, “Of all the commandments, which is the most important?”

29 “The most important one,” answered Jesus, “is this: ‘Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God, the Lord is one. 30 Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength.’ 31 The second is this: ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’ **There is no commandment greater than these.**” 32 “Well said, teacher,” the man replied. “You are right in saying that God is one and there is no other but him. 33 To love him with all your heart, with all your understanding and with all your strength, and **to love your neighbor as yourself is more important than all burnt offerings and sacrifices.**” 34 When Jesus saw that he had answered wisely, he said to him, “You are not far from the kingdom of God.” And from then on no one dared ask him any more questions.” Mark 12:28-34

Islam doesn't have any of these verses. Islam has no love.

The Bible tells us God loves us, all people, and that He declares that love for us. He teaches us how to love each other and teaches us how to share with each other His love for us. He gives us the power to love as seen in Romans 5:

“And hope does not put us to shame, because **God's love has been poured out into our hearts** through the Holy Spirit, who has been given to us.” Romans 5:5

We know that we are loved and because we know we are loved, we can love. Love comes from love. God is love. Love multiplies. God is the source of love. His love is everywhere because His presence is everywhere. Seek His love and it will be poured unto you. My God's love is unending. It is abounding. It saves. It rescues. It can't be overcome by death, famine, or the sword:

“**who shall separate us from the love of Christ?** Shall trouble or hardship or persecution or famine or nakedness or danger or sword?” Romans 8:35.

God's love is poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit because of the Son's death on the cross. This love surpasses knowledge. Love is the greatest commandment. Love fulfills God's whole Law.

Love is Jesus God's system. His operating system.

It is who the God of Abraham is – Jesus God is the God of Abraham, and He is love. Jesus God is not the god of surrender. The god of submission is your Allah:

- Surrender is not love.
- Surrender (Islam) is fear.
- There is no fear in love.

“THERE IS NO FEAR IN LOVE. But perfect love drives out fear, because fear has to do with punishment. The one who fears is not made perfect in love.” 1 John 4:18

Do you find anything in the above verses that teaches love is exclusive, love is for only those who believe the same as you? No, Jesus loves all. God loves the world. This is the good news. This is the GOSPEL:

“For God so loved the world,
that he gave his only Son,
that whoever believes in him
should not perish but have eternal life.” John 3:16

This is the Good News. You use the word INJEEL, but you don't even know what it means or why it is used. GOSPEL is the old English word for GOOD NEWS. The GOOD NEWS is that the True God, not Allah, loves you and loves all Muslims, and His Son died on the cross for our sins.

JESUS LOVES MUSLIMS

You can focus on “BEGOTTEN SON.” You can claim nobody knows who wrote John 3:16. You can mock with the atheists, Jews, Buddhists, Hindus, Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons but guess what? What you can never do is take away the word LOVE from John 3:16 – the Gospel. Love is why Christianity can never be the same as Islam and other religions. Love is why Christ God's system is the majority in 133 out of 190+ U.N. member nations. Love is why the Christian Bible is the most popular book ever. Love is why you write the present year in AD - *ANNO DOMINI NOSTRI JESU CHRISTI, THE YEAR OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST*. Jesus changed the entire world's calendar, and every time you write down the year, you acknowledge Christ's supremacy over time and over Mohammed.

Love is why you and the rest, haven't been able to defeat my ancestors, and will never be able to defeat Christianity.

LOVE ALWAYS WINS

“Can anything ever separate us from Christ’s love? Does it mean he no longer loves us if we have trouble or calamity, or are persecuted, or hungry, or destitute, or in danger, or threatened with death? 36 (As the Scriptures say, “For your sake we are killed every day; we are being slaughtered like sheep.”) 37 No, despite all these things, overwhelming victory is ours through Christ, who loved us.

38 And I am convinced that nothing can ever separate us from God’s love. Neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither our fears for today nor our worries about tomorrow—not even the powers of hell can separate us from God’s love. 39 No power in the sky above or in the earth below—indeed, nothing in all creation will ever be able to separate us from the love of God that is revealed in Christ Jesus our Lord.” Romans 8:35-39

Do you think your flaccid, impotent JIZYA defeated us?

Do you think your demonic sex-slavery forced upon and violating my beautiful Slavic Christian ancestors broke us?

Do you think crucifying us according to Quran 5:33 changed our faith?

Do you think kidnapping our first-born sons and raping our daughters stopped us from loving the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit?

Read Romans 8 again to find out who you are up against.

You can’t break us. You can’t win. And just as Apostle Paul writes in Romans 8:39, **“NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US FROM GOD’S LOVE.”**

NOTHING

It is we Christians who stopped the dominance of Islam. We Christians broke the Caliphate. My great grandfather fought you in the fields of Kosovo in the First Balkan Wars, and soon after we humiliated the Turkish Ottoman Muslim Caliphate. We forced you to surrender. We forced Turkey and Muslims to become secular. We dismantled, smashed, crushed, and beheaded the Satanic Islamic empire. If it wasn't for us Christians, your demonic goals of conquering the world would have come true. No wonder you hate us so much. We defeat you everywhere.

- WE WILL ALWAYS WIN – YOU CAN NEVER DEFEAT LOVE
- NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD

DESPITE ALL THESE THINGS, DEATH, PERSECUTION, SLAVERY, HUNGER, RAPE BY MUSLIMS FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS, ROMANS 8 SAYS “OVERWHELMING VICTORY IS OUR THROUGH CHRIST WHO LOVED US.”

“Nothing in all creation will ever be able to separate us from the love of God that is revealed in Christ Jesus our Lord.”

Nothing means nothing. Not JIHAD, not racist JIZYA, not rape by your ugly, smelly, old, false prophet – nothing. You will never win.

It is love that gives victory, never JIHAD. Father God, not Allah, loves us so much that He gave His only Son to save us. The proof and demonstration of that love for all humanity is not just the life of Christ. It is not just the healing, raising the dead, but it is the cross. The cross is everything. You can't begin to understand this eternal love of God for us. Love that made Him choose the cross. Muslims can't understand this love because Muslims have no model of this love in Islam. Allah doesn't love Muslims so then how can Muslims understand this amazing love? Muslims are empty of love. Muslims hate love. Muslims think love is weak. Muslims turn the love of the cross into mockery, but this is where your Islam suffers a fatal headwound, for the cross = love, and love is Truth.

“GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD,” John 3:16

There is no other God in history, in any religion, no system, no decree, no person, no prophet, that proclaims that their God loves the world. No god/gods came to us to love us, not your Allah, not Buddha, no Hindu god, no god came FOR ALL in love, proving that love in real-time, no god but Jesus God.

If I am wrong, then, show me. Show the world where there is any god like Jesus God – who loves all people equally.

YOU CAN'T. YOU WON'T. YOU HATE LOVE.

Even if you desired to be loved by Allah, you couldn't show me love anywhere in the history of any religion because there has never been and there is no god that loves the world.

THIS IS EVERYTHING

LOVE IS EVERYTHING

“DO EVERYTHING IN LOVE,” 1 Corinthians 16:14

Whether you accept love is the Truth really doesn't matter. The evidence and records remain, only the Christian Bible has this written, “GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD.” Your Quran doesn't have it, nobody has it – except Christianity.

You don't have to believe that Jesus Christ, the Word of God, came to this world, the particle/atomic expression of God in space + time, clothed in humanity, God the Son, to save us. You don't have to believe any of this for Jesus God to love you. You are loved despite your rejection of His love.

Christ God, the only True God, loves you.

JESUS LOVES MUSLIMS

Three Words

Slaves of Allah, you do not believe Jesus is God. Does this make you feel special? You shouldn't feel special because you are not alone or unique in this blasphemy. It is not a new revelation or some kind of privileged position. It is not a distinctive position of your Islam that Jesus Christ is NOT God. Jewish religious leaders LONG before you also did not believe Jesus was the Son of God – God in humanity. So much did they not believe and hated Jesus that the ancient Jewish leaders and people of that time even after living with Jesus, cried out for the crucifixion of Christ for this very reason, that Jesus equated Himself with God.

Look for yourself:

Again his Jewish opponents picked up stones to stone him, 32 but Jesus said to them, "I have shown you many good works from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?"

33 "We are not stoning you for any good work," they replied, "**but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God.**"
John 10:31-33

This is why the ancient Pharisees, the Jewish elite in Israel under Rome wanted Jesus dead. Jesus asked the Jews which of his good works would they stone Him for? They responded with they didn't care about the good works. Healing the sick, raising the dead, opening the eyes of the blind... THE EYES OF THE BLIND! Didn't matter to the Jews and still doesn't. In all of recorded time, no one has ever had the power to open the eyes of the blind:

"We know he is our son," the parents answered, "and we know he was born blind. 21 But how he can see now, or who opened his eyes, we don't know. Ask him. He is of age; he will speak for himself." 22 His parents said this because they were afraid of the Jewish leaders, who already had decided that anyone who acknowledged that Jesus was the Messiah would be put out of the synagogue. 23 That was why his parents said, "He is of age; ask him."

24 A second time they summoned the man who had been blind. "Give glory to God by telling the truth," they said. "We know this man is a sinner."

25 He replied, "Whether he is a sinner or not, I don't know. One thing I do know. **I was blind but now I see!**"

26 Then they asked him, "What did he do to you? How did he open your eyes?"

27 He answered, "I have told you already and you did not listen. Why do you want to hear it again? Do you want to become his disciples too?"

28 Then they hurled insults at him and said, "You are this fellow's disciple! We are disciples of Moses! 29 We know that God spoke to Moses, but as for this fellow, we don't even know where he comes from."

30 The man answered, "Now that is remarkable! You don't know where he comes from, yet he opened my eyes. 31 We know that God does not listen to sinners. He listens to the godly person who does his will. 32 **NOBODY HAS EVER HEARD OF OPENING THE EYES OF A MAN BORN BLIND.** 33 If this man were not from God, he could do nothing."

34 To this they replied, "You were steeped in sin at birth; how dare you lecture us!" And they threw him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had thrown him out, and when he found him, he said, "Do you believe in the Son of Man?"

36 "Who is he, sir?" the man asked. "Tell me so that I may believe in him."

37 Jesus said, "You have now seen him; in fact, he is the one speaking with you." 38 Then the man said, "**Lord, I believe,**" and **he worshiped him.** 39 Jesus said, a "For judgment I have come into this world, so that the blind will see and those who see will become blind."

40 Some Pharisees who were with him heard him say this and asked, "What? Are we blind too?"

41 Jesus said, "If you were blind, you would not be guilty of sin; but now that you claim you can see, your guilt remains."
John 9:20-41

With this, Jesus has opened your eyes like the eyes of the blind man in John 9. Your spirit eyes are open. You see Jesus doing something that has never been done. Jesus opened the eyes of a man born blind. That blind man was a Jewish man. That blind man as a Jew, worshiped Jesus in John 9:38.

Jesus was worshiped as God and the blind saw. Did Mohammed open the eyes of the blind? How did he treat the blind? There is a story in the Quran of Mohammed and a blind man in Quran 80:1-2, but there isn't much detail. Thanks to the Tafsir for giving us the full story:

Quran 80:1-2, Wahidi - Asbab Al-Nuzul by Al-Wahidi – “(He frowned and turned away. Because the blind man came unto him) [80:1-2]. This refers to Ibn Umm Maktum. The latter went to see the Prophet, Allah bless him and give him peace, while the latter was meeting 'Utbah ibn Rabi'ah, Abu Jahl ibn Hisham, 'Abbas ibn 'Abd al-Muttalib, and Ubayy and Umayyah the sons of Khalaf. He was calling them to Allah, hoping that they might embrace Islam. Ibn Umm Maktum stood up and said: “O Messenger of Allah, teach me of that which Allah has taught you”. He kept on requesting him and repeating his request, not knowing that he was busy and dealing with someone else. Signs of annoyance appeared on the face of the Messenger of Allah, Allah bless him and give him peace, because of being repeatedly interrupted. He said in himself: **“These chiefs will say: his followers consist of only the blind, lowly people and slaves!”** The Messenger of Allah, Allah bless him and give him peace, frowned and turned away from him,”

This is the man you call a prophet? Lol. Mohammed was so scared and ashamed that a blind man was calling out to him for help that he turned away, frowned like a crybaby, and thought to himself Islam will be known as a religion for the blind, poor, slaves. This is who you believe! Repent and turn from this wicked false prophet. Turn to the one who said He came to this world, “so that the blind will see.” John 9:39

Jesus, with this understanding, has opened your spirit eyes. Do not remain blind and die like the Pharisees in your sins. Do not claim you can see because if you claim to know the Truth after this, you confirm your GUILT. Just as Jesus confirmed the Pharisees were guilty of sin because they claimed to see.

If you were blind, you would not be guilty of sin, but like the Pharisees, your guilt remains to this day from the time of Mohammed. Repent and turn away from Mohammed, the one who cannot heal the blind. Turn to the one who heals the blind.

Your eyes are open, and now you see in John 10 the Jewish Pharisees accused Jesus of being a mere man that claimed to be God. The Jews saw very clearly who Jesus was claiming to be, and Jesus was never claiming to be a Muslim who kissed black stones and fondled children's vaginas. Jesus never told women to shave their vaginas or for men to touch their penis only with their right hand. Jesus never said that we would have endless erections in heaven. Jesus didn't teach anything your sex prophet taught:

PUBIC HAIR PROPHET

Sahih al-Bukhari 5246 - The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "If you enter (your town) at night (after coming from a journey), do not enter upon your family till the woman whose husband was absent (from the house) shaves her pubic hair"

FONDLE BLOODY VAGINAS AND VIRGIN VAGINAS

Sahih al-Bukhari 303 – “When ever Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) wanted **to fondle any of his wives during the periods** (menses), he used to ask her to wear an Izar.”

Sunan an-Nasa'i 3219 – "I got married then I came to the Prophet and he said: 'Have you got married, O Jabir?' I said: 'Yes.' He said: 'To a virgin or to a previously married woman?' I said: 'To a previously married woman.' He said: '**Why not a virgin, so you could play with her and she could play with you?**'"

PENIS OBSESSED PROPHET

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 15 – "The Prophet prohibited that a man should **touch his penis with his right hand.**"

NEVER-ENDING ERECTIONS IN ISLAMIC HEAVEN

Sunan Ibn Majah 4337 – “There is no one whom Allah will admit to Paradise but Allah will marry him to seventy-two wives, two from houris and seventy from his inheritance from the people of Hell, all of whom will have desirable front passages and he will have a male member that **never becomes flaccid** (soft and limp).”

STOP SAYING JESUS WAS A MUSLIM

How can you even read this Satanic garbage? And you call us UNCLEAN? You call us **NAJASUN, NAJAS** – انجس? It is dirty just copying and pasting that trash from your Islamic books. Don't ever say, “JESUS WAS A MUSLIM” again. Don't associate your filthy, perverted, demon possessed, sex monster prophet with our Holy, Pure, and Sinless Jesus – King of the Universe. Jesus never taught any of this wicked darkness.

Sex is about love. Sex is about becoming one in God. Sex is about having children to love. Sex is not a playground for your dirty and defiled prophet. It is all about love. Everything comes back to love. But you don't have love in Islam. So, you dream about having an eternal erection and putting it into prostitutes that Allah takes out of hell for your evil games. Prostitutes with muy bueno vaginas and big boobs. This is absolute psychosis. Allah is a demon, and Mohammed was a sexopath, consumed with defiling children and women. Nowhere in any of this is there love, but you now see that love is Truth, for God Himself is love. And love doesn't exist in biology. Love cannot be given through medicine. God the Father is the source of love, in God the Son, deposited by God the Holy Spirit. Will your sinful pride convince you still to think because you and the Jewish people share the same blasphemy that Jesus is NOT God, that all knowledge and truth is with you? Well, even the Mormons don't believe Jesus is God. The Jehovah's Witnesses don't believe Jesus is God. Hindus, Buddhists, don't believe. Nobody outside of Christianity believes Jesus is God, so one more time, if you thought you were special – YOU ARE NOT.

You are the same as the rest. All religions share the same core of Islam, and that is because none of you have the Truth. Religion is not Truth. Jesus Christ is outside of religion and manmade doctrine. The only religion that Christianity, the God of Christianity will accept is described here, in the book of James:

“Religion that God our Father accepts as pure and faultless is this: to look after orphans and widows in their distress and to keep oneself from being polluted by the world” James 1:27.

CARING FOR ORPHANS AND WIDOWS is the only pure religion God the Father will receive from humans. How do we know this is true? Because of love. No other system or belief operates in love – perfect, Godly love, which is necessary to care for the weak. Religion is manmade if it is not within the scope of that definition. Your religion is boring rules and pagan rituals like kissing black stones, nothing is love. Loving orphans and widows, not having sex with them. Your false prophet took advantage of the weak. He killed, raped, enslaved, his Christian and Jewish neighbors. Therefore, your religion is Satanic because it doesn't have this love:

“LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR” Jesus – Mark 12:31

THREE WORDS. Find them in your Quran. Find me them anywhere, in any religion/system. I don't mean treating each other as you want to be treated, not behavioral instructions, just three simple words: LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR. You can't find them in Islam, can you? No, you can't. And you will never find them. Your Quran doesn't have them written. I looked but I could not find them because they are not there. The love that changed humanity, yet, you don't have it recorded in your Quran? And you claim Jesus?

Islam and the operating system of Muslims don't have these THREE WORDS anywhere. Without these THREE WORDS there is no hope to have the total words that answer all the questions our species have had since the beginning. How did we get here? Why we are here on earth, our purpose? Where we are going?

The answers come only from the Christian Bible:

“God is love” 1 John 4:16 – where we are going

“God so loved the world” John 3:16 – how did we get here

“Love your neighbor” Mark 12:31 – why we are here, our purpose

“Love your enemy” Matthew 5:44 – why we are here, our purpose

These scriptures give the answers to all of humanity’s questions. Live by this and there will be no wars, no hunger, no suffering. Live by these words and there will be world peace. The answers to all our questions, and yet you don’t have them in your Quran? You claim *ad nauseam* to be the final Truth for humanity?

Even I can claim I am an eagle, but without wings how can I be an eagle? Without the attributes of an eagle, am I an eagle?

So, how can you claim to have the Truth when you have no attributes of Truth?

Do you think that killing KUFFAR is special?

Do you think that conquering and fighting for territory is hard?

Do you think that having multiple wives is holy?

Do you think that loving your own sets you apart?

Review the questions again, and realize that animals operate by the same system...

Does the bear kill the wolf?

Does the ram fight with its horns for territory?

Does an elephant fight with its tusks to conquer new territory?

Does a lion keep a pride of one female lioness or multiple females?

Does a hyena love its own?

How hard is it to kill, fight, conquer, have lots of sex, and love your own? This is natural to us sinners. It is even natural to the animal kingdom, and you really think this is the Truth?

Killing, fighting, slaughtering, sex = our nature.

Try to love your enemy.
Try to love someone outside of Islam.
Try to love one wife – not 2, 3, 4, wives.
Try to love your daughters.
Try to love those who hate you and want you dead.
Try to forgive those who hurt you.
Try loving those who hate you and mock you.
Try forgiving those who desecrated your life.
Try forgiving people who enslaved you for 500 years.
Try loving a person who is proud of the death and ruin they brought you.

Try doing any of this and you will realize how far away your Islam is from the Truth. The Truth that Jesus is God and God is love.

Only Christ God's book records and brings to humanity a system where God is love, and from His love, we are to love our enemy and our neighbor. Only in the Bible will you find:

“LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR” Mark 12:31

It can also be found in the Old Testament:

“Do not seek revenge or bear a grudge against anyone among your people, but **love your neighbor as yourself.**” Leviticus 19:18

And here it is in all its glory in the New Testament:

“On one occasion an expert in the law stood up to test Jesus. “Teacher,” he asked, “what must I do to inherit eternal life?”
26 “What is written in the Law?” he replied. “How do you read it?”
27 He answered, “‘Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind’; and, ‘**Love your neighbor as yourself.**’”

28 “You have answered correctly,” Jesus replied. “Do this and you will live.”

29 But he wanted to justify himself, so he asked Jesus, "And who is my neighbor?"

30 In reply Jesus said: "A man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho, when he was attacked by robbers. They stripped him of his clothes, beat him and went away, leaving him half dead. 31 A priest happened to be going down the same road, and when he saw the man, he passed by on the other side. 32 So too, a Levite, when he came to the place and saw him, passed by on the other side. 33 But a Samaritan, as he traveled, came where the man was; and when he saw him, he took pity on him. 34 He went to him and bandaged his wounds, pouring on oil and wine. Then he put the man on his own donkey, brought him to an inn and took care of him. 35 The next day he took out two denarii[c] and gave them to the innkeeper. 'Look after him,' he said, 'and when I return, I will reimburse you for any extra expense you may have.'

36 "Which of these three do you think was a neighbor to the man who fell into the hands of robbers?"

37 The expert in the law replied, "The one who had mercy on him."

Jesus told him, "Go and do likewise." Luke 10:25-37

Glorious Love only found with us Christians. And remember, we are to love the foreigner and our enemy. Both commands present threats to survival and life preservation. They both go against atheist evolutionary principle. "He" is referencing God here: "He defends the cause of the fatherless and the widow, and loves the foreigner residing among you, giving them food and clothing. 19 And you are to love those who are foreigners, for you yourselves were foreigners in Egypt." Deuteronomy 10:18-19

Ancient Israel was to love the foreigner because God loved the foreigner. The message of love exists *IN PERPETUUM*. There is no break. Both the Old and the New Testaments write to love those around us. The difference was the application of love because in the Old Testament the Jewish nation was separated from the rest of the world for a time until God Himself came to humanity, to make the Jew and Gentile one in Himself (Christ). Yet even though

the Jews were separated, it did not mean that Christ God did not love the world and all His creation. In the Old Testament, the Jewish nation operated under the now, outdated covenant or operating system and in that system, in their separation the Jews by their own doing, morphed God's love for all into love only for fellow Hebrews. Your Islam is total separation, too. You are separated by your Allah from us KUFFAR just as the Talmudic Jews separate themselves from us GOYIM. Neither of you have love for the foreigner, neighbor, GOYIM, or KUFFAR:

Quran 48:29 – “Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah; and those with him **are forceful against the disbelievers**, merciful among themselves.”

MERCY FOR MUSLIMS, NO MERCY FOR NON-MUSLIMS

This is your own text; this is your Quran. Today, you still walk in that violent segregation. Just as the godless Jewish leaders at the time of Christ walked in that Satanic segregation. And just like the wicked slave owners in America, even decades after slavery was abolished, walked in that segregation. It is the same separation the Buddhist Japanese programed their soldiers with during WW2. Nazis built an empire through it, and Communists still teach it.

Read the story from Luke 10 again, and you will understand why, after Jesus confirmed what gives eternal life, the expert of the Law stood up and asked Jesus, “and who is my neighbor?” Because the Pharisees didn't want to love gentile dogs. Just like you can't imagine loving your non-Muslim neighbors. But the Words of Jesus condemn the ancient Pharisees and condemn you today. The Words of Jesus clarified for all time, with no possibility of interpretations, who is our neighbor. That day Jesus DECLARED HUMANITY – all people as our neighbor. Our neighbor is anyone and everyone. All humanity. Regardless of religion, race, culture, nation, gender, sexuality, or politics – our neighbor is all.

Islam failed at stealing the Jewish prophets and tried to kidnap Jesus. Making Jesus a pathetic, cowardly slave of Satan Allah, scared of the cross. Muslims have spent their whole history looking for Mohammed in the Bible, trying to convince the world Islam comes from our God. Yet, nowhere in Islam are there records to LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR. And yet, Muslims want the world to believe they have the same god as us? No, you don't have the same god as us. This love is only recorded in ONE BOOK – the Bible. In both the Old and New Testaments, it is recorded. Do you see that there is continuity of the message and story of the God of Abraham? Recorded over 1500 years the story never changes: a story of God's redemption and love for all humanity, presented and represented and expressed in Jesus Christ. The 55 Prophets of the Old Testament, the history, the records were all just preparation. They were just part of the language and code of the operating system, but they were not the full, established operating system.

Jesus is the operating system (CHRIST OS). Jesus is the expression of love by the unseen Father, living in us by the Holy Spirit, all in a way we finite sinners can process and understand.

JESUS IS GOD, GOD IS LOVE

LOVE IS THE OPERATING SYSTEM

Love is Truth. So, if your prophet was the last prophet to come and for you to claim the God of Abraham, Jesus Christ, the Hebrew prophets, parts of the Holy Bible as your own, then, your Mohammed and Allah would have to repeat the message given to the ancient Jews through Moses and to the world through Jesus Christ:

LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR

Mohammed does not teach this love. How do you fix this? Your only move here on the theological board is to claim that love is corrupt. Next, you are forced to take the position that LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR is Satanic, since you claim love is corrupt. Make this move and checkmate. Every child knows love is Truth. Even those mature, who have passed through trial and tribulation on this earth, growing hurt, unforgiving, bitter, rebellious, even they know deep in their spirit that love is Truth. This theological move exposes the Satanic thread woven in Islam. Since Satan cannot love.

To avoid this eternal loss, you can say that Allah didn't want to write about love in the Quran. If you do this, you still lose, but the loss isn't as humiliating. If Allah forgot or left out love from the Quran on purpose, then Allah can't be trusted in anything. Make this move and you still lose claim to the God of Abraham.

No matter what move you make, the Quran contradicts love. There is no love. The story of love that is recorded in both Testaments is not your message. This is the message of Islam:

Quran 3:32 – “Allah does not love the unbelievers.”

In case you forget, here it is again,

Quran 30:45 – “He does not love the unbelievers.”

Your message is against love. Your message is **ALLAH DOES NOT LOVE**. Islam is a message, a system, a religion of surrender and surrender is not love. Surrender is fear and remember 1 John 4:18 teaches there is no fear in love.

Islam is surrender and fear, and if you live in fear and surrender then you get the favoritism from Allah who hates non-Muslims. This temporarily eases your sick soul. You get so consumed with being better than me, that you forget you are filled with fear and cowardly surrender. But just as surrender = fear, and there is no fear in love, well, the same is true for favoritism.

Favoritism does not come from the True God. My God does not favor me over you because He loves us both and sent His Son to die for us all. Peter found this out and recorded this about God favoring one people over another,

Peter began to speak: **“I now realize how true it is that God does not show favoritism.”** Acts 10:34

There is no favoritism in Christianity. All are loved. But not in Islam. Your Allah is Satan, so he creates a center of worship that is exclusive. He fortifies conditions of hate, mistrust, contempt, disdain, deception for the non-Muslim. For the KUFFAR like me, and all like me who are not a part of Islam. Here is proof,

Quran 98:6 – “Indeed, they who disbelieved among the People of the Scripture and the polytheists will be in the fire of Hell, abiding eternally therein. Those are the worst of creatures.”

THE WORST OF CREATURES

Your Allah calls me and billions of Christians in the world the worst of creatures. My Jesus God calls you, me, and all humanity – BELOVED. The same way the Father called His Son BELOVED as John the Baptist was baptizing Him in the Jordan River, ‘and behold, a voice from heaven said, “This is my **BELOVED** Son, with whom I am well pleased.” Matthew 3:17

The Father expresses how much He loves the Son. The Son is the direct representation of the Father, “the Son is the radiance of God’s glory and the exact representation of his being” Hebrews 1:3. The book of Hebrews says the Son is the EXACT REPRESENTATION of the invisible Father. So, when the Father expressed His love for His Beloved Son at the Jordan River, the Son who represents that same love, models that love to us. And we, from the love of the Father and the Son living in us by the Holy Spirit, have a real-time, working model of love,

“Follow God’s example, therefore, as dearly loved children 2 and **walk in the way of love**, just as Christ loved us and gave himself up for us as a fragrant offering and sacrifice to God.” Ephesians 5:1-2

We have all we need to know about what love is, and most important, we know we are loved. This is the love the world wants. This is the love that changed time and space. This love redeemed us from an eternity without the Holy presence of God. This love was demonstrated on the cross. This love healed the leper, helped the poor, cared for the orphan, fed the hungry. This love never hurt anyone.

Now, we Christians take this love and model it by the power of God in us. We act with love, the way Jesus acted in love:

“Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth.” 1 John 3:18

We Christians have our model, our operating system.

But where is Islam’s model? There is no demonstration, proof, or action of Allah’s love in real-time that anyone can study and process for themselves. Do you know why there is no model of love left by Allah for Islam?

BECAUSE SATAN CANNOT LOVE

Satan cannot partake in the essence or energy of God, but we can because we are made in the image of God. Satan has lost the privilege to participate in building God’s Kingdom on earth. Therefore, Satan has no access to God’s love. So, Satan cannot model or act in love. And this is why Allah has no demonstration, proof, or real-time actions of love recorded in Islam.

ALL BECAUSE ALLAH IS SATAN

SATAN CANNOT LOVE

And now everyone knows why Muslims have never and can never openly and sincerely teach me that Allah loves me. And then, show me Allah's love for me in the Quran.

Test any Muslim.

Muslims literally cannot speak love to a non-Muslim. The demonic spirits that Mohammed said occupy Muslims, prevent them from love. Mohammed's own analysis and estimation was that every Muslim is possessed by demonic spirits:

Sahih Mishkat al-Masabih 67 – Ibn Mas'ud reported God's messenger as saying, "**There is none of you who does not have his partner from among the jinn** and his partner from among the angels put in charge of him." The hearers asked, "Does this also apply to you, messenger of God?" He replied, "**It applies to me too**, but God has helped me against him and he has accepted Islam, so he commands me to do only what is good."

Even Mohammed was possessed by demons, but his demons and his Satan became Muslims:

Sunan an-Nasa'i 3960 – "I looked for the Messenger of Allah and I put my hand on his hair." He said: "**Your Shaitan has come to you.**" I said: "Don't you have a Shaitan?" He said: "Yes, but Allah helped me with him, **so he submitted.**"

Satan and demons are Muslims.

So, Muslims themselves can now really get why they have no love in them for non-Muslims. It is impossible for Muslims to love and speak love to Christians because their Allah is Satan and where Satan is there is no love.

Islam is Satanic.

My Letter

Dear Muslims,

I could stop this letter here and without any scientific research, scholarly study, complicated theological presentations, historical archiving, expert analysis, or anything else that comes from human intelligence and effort, without any of that, you can already see that your Islam is not from the God of Abraham. You can see that you do not know who Jesus God is, and that you do not possess the Truth for humanity. Jesus has opened your eyes.

I can stop here and proclaim victory over Islam. Victory over all the years of persecution, hate, slavery, rape, bloodshed, death, Muslims violated us Christians with.

So, I will do that.

Today, I proclaim your Islam totally defeated in and by the love of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.

I win. We Christians win.

My ancestors, forefathers, my suffering Christian heritage survived long enough for me to write and proclaim that Jesus Loves you.

JESUS LOVES MUSLIMS

Imagine, the power of God in anyone to write this and declare their God loves you. After all the pain you and your Islam caused the Christian world. Imagine, the love...

I win. I win and I have proven through your Allah's own records and my Christ God's records that your Allah is not God.

I have proven,

- Allah is not the same God as Yahweh: FATHER SON SPIRIT, and love is the reason.
- Mohammed is not a prophet of the Old or New Testaments, and love is the reason.
- Mohammed did not know anything about Jesus, and love is the reason.
- Allah is your god not mine, Allah didn't come to this world in love, for love, or send a message of love.

I have shown that the only records that exist by a God that is love and loves all humanity are found in the Bible. Nowhere else. Not in Hinduism, Buddhism, Islam, Mormonism, atheism, Talmudic Judaism, your Islam, or anywhere in history.

Here is the Truth again for your open eyes.

Remember, Jesus said, **“THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE”**
John 8:32.

Free from the slavery of Islam. Free from the power of sin. Free from the sexual perversions of Mohammed. The perversions which contaminate your men, chaining them to pornography. This demonic sex lust infects every generation of Muslims, and each generation will die not only slaves to Allah but slaves to sin. You will never be set free from pornography or fantasies of raping our beautiful women, unless you repent and turn to the love of God in Jesus Christ.

YOU WILL DIE SLAVES IN YOUR SINS

JESUS IS THE ONLY TRUTH THAT CAN SET YOU FREE

The Truth that God loves you and all people, every human. The Truth that God loves all of mankind. The Truth that God Himself took up the form of man, and came to this earth in His love, for all Muslims, for me, for all. Proof of His love is the cross. The cross isn't humiliation or something to be ashamed of as your parents teach you. The cross is love, something you don't even have for your own mothers – Quran 4:34.

God sent His only begotten Son to die on the cross for your salvation.

THIS IS THE TRUTH

THIS IS THE GOSPEL

The real Gospel, the real story, the good news of God's love for you and me.

Even though this letter is now complete because it has been established that in Islam, in Allah, in Mohammed, there is no love, I won't stop here.

I will continue declaring God's love poured out on the cross through Jesus Christ, and my forgiveness, for all Muslims.

I will continue this letter to all Muslims.

I will write and through my writing extend forgiveness for what your Islam, Allah, Mohammed, Muslims, have done to my forefathers. So that I can let go and rest in the victory of God's love in Christ. I let go of all the death, and ruin, suffering and slavery, your Islam brought against my people and heritage.

I forgive you.

Jesus is God, God is love

Remember, your Islam's response and only argument against God loving the world is that the Bible is corrupt.

So, let the people in all nations who are searching for Truth, really and fully understand Islam's position before they choose to become Muslim. Let all people who are studying Islam realize Mohammed and Allah stand against love. Islam's position is that the Christian Bible I am holding right now, which records the Truth of love in the Bible, this Truth:

GOD IS LOVE
GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD
LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR
LOVE YOUR ENEMY

That all of this love, all of it is corrupt.

This claim of corruption is the official position of Islam and Allah against love. Sadly, it is true, loving neighbors and enemies is corrupt to Muslims. Remember, this is one of only two moves on the theological board of Truth that Muslims can make to reconcile why the Quran does not teach to LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR. The other move is to pretend Allah forgot to tell Jibril to write it down in the Quran. Either way Islam ends up without love for neighbors and enemies. And because Islam denies the cross, the cross which is the eternal symbol of God's love for all people, past and present, Islam ends up totally dead to love for humanity.

Meanwhile, in the Bible, Jesus sums up the whole Law in this way:

"One of them, an expert in the law, tested him with this question: 36 "Teacher, which is the greatest commandment in the Law?"

37 Jesus replied: "'Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.' 38 This is the first and greatest commandment. 39 And the second is like it: 'Love your neighbor as yourself.' 40 **All the Law and the Prophets hang on these two commandments.**" Matthew 22:35-40

LOVE GOD, LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR – the meaning of existence. Apostle Paul repeats the meaning to life, here:

'The entire law is summed up in a single command: "Love your neighbor as yourself." Galatians 5:14

This Truth was expressed through the Word of God, Jesus Christ, in space and time. While Jesus was here with us, He taught us to love and sacrificed Himself in love. Love recorded by Apostle Paul. The Apostle that Muslims hate with deep Satanic hatred, wrote down the exact words that Jesus spoke about loving our neighbor as the entire law summarized into one commandment. Where is the summary of Islam and the Quran as love, the way Jesus taught, and Apostle Paul re-taught through his letters?

Where is this love in Islam?

This love is nowhere in Islam. And again, this is how we know you do not worship the God of Abraham. Again, this is how we know Mohammed worshiped Satan, and you are his descendants of Satanic ritual worship. This is how we know Christianity and Islam are mutually exclusive. In total opposition, nothing alike, not even a little alike. Because of love, because of this,

GOD IS LOVE
LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR
LOVE YOUR ENEMY
GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD

This is the never-changing Truth that does not exist in Islam. This changed your world and mine, and humanity forever. This Truth is the reason you use the Christian calendar every day, speak our languages, live in our lands, and study in our schools.

This is the Truth. The message that was taught and heard from the beginning,

“For this is the message you heard from the beginning: We should love one another.” 1 John 3:11

This has always been the message of the God of Abraham. From the beginning, it has always been love. Love is the story of God. The Bible is God’s love story with us. But our sinful humanity, our made-up religions, like Islam, keep pushing God’s love away.

Love is the reason you Muslims want to come to Christian countries. It is the reason my father was received in Christian Canada, then America, after escaping an atheist hell in Europe. It is the reason why so many persecuted, oppressed, poor, enslaved, and broken people every year, and for decades, have escaped and found refuge in Christian principled America, and so many Christian majority countries. Because of love, because of the cross.

Now, knowing and living this love, think and analyze what if Jesus spoke your Allah's message? What if Jesus told people that anyone who believes in the false prophet Mohammed is KUFFAR.

Imagine if the Bible used the word "MUSLIMS," not kill Muslims, not rape Muslims, not Muslims are dirty apes and pigs, just the word "MUSLIMS." You would be crying and whining about racism until it was removed from the Bible. You cry about everything: ISLAMOPHOBE! CRUSADES! RACIST! On social media, your men cry and whine all day, every day. Have your fathers taught you any dignity? Does Allah give you any quiet strength? No, just anti-strength to complain about everything. We Christians aren't like you. We Christians should be suing everyone until all who carry and sell the Quran, either remove the Quran totally, or Islam is forced to remove all prejudice, bias, racist, violent content about Christians from the Quran. We should sue every bookstore, online carrier, public institution that has a Quran onsite or makes a profit off the racism, prejudice, and violence of Allah. If we were like you, we Christians would go after your money, as Mohammed went after money. If we were like you, we would believe this SATANIC TRASH:

Quran 2:244 – "And **fight** in the cause of Allah"

Quran 2:216 – "**Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you** (Muslims) though you dislike it,"

Quran 4:74 – "So let those fight in the cause of Allah who sell the life of this world for the Hereafter. **And he who fights in the cause of Allah and is killed or achieves victory** - We will bestow upon him a great reward."

Quran 4:76 – "**Those who believe fight** in the cause of Allah"

Quran 8:39 – "**And fight them** until there is no fitnah and [until] the religion, all of it, is for Allah."

Quran 8:65 – "O Prophet! **Urge** the believers to fight."

Quran 9:88 – "But the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) and those who believed with him (in Islamic Monotheism) **strove hard and fought with their wealth and their lives** (in Allah's Cause). Such are they for whom are the good things,"

Quran 9:123 – "O you who have believed, **fight those adjacent to you of the disbelievers and let them find in you harshness**. And know that Allah is with the righteous."

Quran 9:111 – "Indeed, Allah has purchased from the believers their lives and their properties [in exchange] for that they will have Paradise. **They fight in the cause of Allah**, so they kill and are killed."

Quran 33:60-62 – "If the hypocrites and those in whose hearts is disease and those who spread rumors in al-Madinah do not cease, We will surely incite you against them; then they will not remain your neighbors therein except for a little. **Accursed wherever they are found, [being] seized and massacred completely**. [This is] the established way of Allah with those who passed on before; and **you will not find in the way of Allah any change**.""

Just read these verses again and replace Muslims with Christians and KUFFAR with Muslims. What if the Christian Bible was like the Quran? Then, we would be Satanic, demon worshipers like you. We Christians would be filled with bloodlust, bloodthirst, like you. You are obsessed with Christian blood. You want our blood, but you can't have it. The time you ruled over us is over. We are too strong for you and always will be. You will never rule over us Christians again, you will never take one dollar of JIZYA ever, again.

THE END. It is over for Islam.

It is over for Islam, but we will keep studying the evil Quran:

Quran 9:5 – "And when the sacred months have passed, **then kill the polytheists wherever you find them** and capture them and besiege them and sit in wait for them at every place of ambush."

Quran 5:33 – "Indeed, the penalty for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive upon earth [to cause] corruption is none but **that they be killed or crucified** or that their hands and feet be cut off from opposite sides or that they be exiled from the land. That is for them a disgrace in this world,"

Quran 8:12 - "I will **cast terror into the hearts** of those who disbelieve. Therefore strike off their heads"

What if Jesus taught us to kill you by cutting your heads, by crucifying you, capturing you, besieging you?

What if Jesus decreed for us Christians to perpetually fight you Muslims, to tax you, to enslave you, take your wives, and rape them? What if Jesus rewarded us to beat you, to not take you as friends, to not trust you, to look at you with suspicion, to endlessly try to conquer your lands and dominate you? What if this was Christianity:

Quran 9:29 – "**Fight those who do not believe in Allah or in the Last Day** and who do not consider unlawful what Allah and His Messenger have made unlawful and who do not adopt the religion of truth from those who were given the Scripture - [fight] until they give the jizyah willingly while they are humbled."

Quran 5:51 – "O you who believe! **Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.)**, they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust)."

Total discrimination, total racism, total hate, total violence, total evil, total jealousy, totally Satanic... this is Islam.

The love of Christians to keep loving Muslims through all this is why Christianity has been and always will be the most popular system in the world, and why our Jesus God is beloved by the global community. No one can say anything bad about Jesus of the Bible. Not one person. But everyone knows how disgusting, ugly, demon-occupied, violent, blood-thirsty, perverted, weak and insecure Mohammed of Islam was. Just studying what Islam writes about Christians paints the dark spectrum of hate and jealousy in Allah's mind. A mind realized in the transaction of worship for sex in Mohammed. To realize the scope of Islam's legal breach and trespass against Christians in the Quran, again, just substitute "POLYTHEIST," "UNBELIEVER," "CHRISTIAN," with "MUSLIM," and re-read the Quran. If we had a book, a system like your Islam, then tell me, where would you Muslims go? Where would you live total Christian freedom, Christian education, Christian love?

No one else would take you. You are with us only because of our one message, our One Way, our One Truth, our One God – FATHER, SON, SPIRIT. Only our One God came to this world to save you with His LOVE and from that love, we love you.

There is only love and that is why you come to our lands.

Jesus is the only Truth, Mohammed is not. Jesus loves you Muslims, and by His grace, by His power, by His Holy Spirit, even after all the desecration, ruin, rape, death, murder, hate, prejudice, racism, destruction, pain, suffering and oppression you caused my heritage and grandfathers... because of the Lord Jesus, I, too, can say I forgive you and I can proclaim my love to all Muslims.

Do you know what kind of power is in my God if He can change me from full of hate and full of feelings of revenge, full of sorrow and pain, into forgiveness and love for Muslims?

You can't even begin to imagine the Truth and Power of my God.

Nothing can stand against Christ God's love. No one can change it; none can defeat it. Love already won on the Cross. God loves you and all humanity. He is love, and all your scholars, experts, leaders, can try and convince themselves that God's Word, Jesus Christ, the Bible was/is corrupted, but they already lost. Islam has already lost because of love. Love cannot be defeated. Again, God's love won on the cross when He hung bloody and broken for you and the world,

"No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. 38 For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, 39 neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord." Romans 8:37-39

You cannot corrupt love.
You cannot stand against love.
You cannot fight against love.
You cannot defeat love.

God is love.

This is everything. It is the conclusion of this letter before the end of this letter. It is the everlasting and eternal Truth.

Jesus Christ is God. God is Love and He loves you.

Jesus Loves Muslims. The End.

Allah Is Not Love

LOVE. This is how you know who is who, and which God is which. So, I want to prove from the Quran that Allah is not love, and Allah is not the same as my God, the God of Abraham.

Love identifies who is of and from the Father, Son, Holy Spirit. And this is how the world knows who Christians are, by our love:

Jesus said, "By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, **if you love one another.**" John 13:35

Here is Jesus speaking in the book of John. Jesus with diamond clarity tells the world how they will know someone is a true Christian, and what did Jesus use as that marker? A true Christian will be known to everyone around them by their love for others.

God's love is everything,

His love is why our societies are open and free. It is what gave us the fight for social equality. Because of the love of God for mankind, value has been instilled in all humanity – every child, woman, and man.

Atheist or Jew.

Slave or free.

Black or white.

Muslim or Hindu.

You now realize that Christ God's love is not exclusive "love" for only Christians like your Allah's "love" in Islam. Our Christian God's love is for all. Islam doesn't have this love. Islam is exclusive to Muslims only. It's like a typical, boring elite social club that only allows membership to those like them, nobody else.

Love is equal and inclusive not exclusive or divisive.

Allah, Islam, are not love. Mohammed proves it by these verses in the Quran:

Quran 2:276 – “**Allah does not love** those who exceed the limits.”

Quran 22:38 – “**Allah does not love** any one who is unfaithful,”

Quran 4:107 – “**Allah does not love** him who is SINFUL,”

Quran 2:190 – “**Allah does not love** those who exceed the limits.”

Quran 31:18 – “**Allah does not love** any self-conceited boaster”

Quran 57:23 – “**Allah does not love** any arrogant boaster”

Quran 16:23 – “**He does not love** the proud.”

Quran 28:77 – “**Allah does not love** the mischief-makers.”

Quran 08:58 – “**Allah does not love** the treacherous.”

Quran 05:87 – “**Allah does not love** those who exceed the limits.”

Quran 42:40 – “**He does not love** the unjust.”

Quran 2:205 – “**Allah does not love** mischief-making.”

Quran 03:32 – “**Allah does not love** the unbelievers.”

Quran 28:76 – “**Allah does not love** the exultant”

Quran 3:140 – “**Allah does not love** the unjust.”

Quran 07:31 – “**He does not love** the extravagant.”

Quran 30:45 – “**He does not love** the unbelievers.”

Quran 04:36 – “**Allah does not love** him who is proud, boastful”

Quran 6:141 – “**He does not love** the extravagant.”

Here is proof that Allah excludes the world. Allah excludes the whole world because all are sinners, and the Quran writes that “Allah does not love the sinful.”

But my God, Lord Jesus, loves all sinners:

“But God demonstrates **his own love for us** in this: While we were still sinners, Christ died for us.” Romans 5:8

God loves all people. Jesus loves all humanity.

“**God is love**” 1 John 4:16.

Equality

Equality – have you ever heard of this word? Do you know what it means? What does equality mean to a Muslim? What does equality mean in Islam? Is there any equality in your world? Can Muslims look to humanity and show us where Allah has declared equality for all? No, you are not taught equality, you do not know equality because Islam has no love. Without love you have no equality:

LOVE = EQUALITY

It always comes back to love. Without love that produces value, how can equality mean anything to Islam? Without a God of love, how can you establish a system of equal value?

The answer is you can't. Islam has no equality. Your Allah is exclusive to you and Islam, and because your god is so exclusive, you stand against equality. Equality is not recognized, taught, or established in the laws or system of Islam. In fact, it is the opposite. Not one Islamic majority country functions in equality or ever has functioned in equality. If you did, I could freely build Christian churches in the Muslim world. Christians would be able to worship Christ freely and without fear. Like you do, in our Christian world. But we can't in your world because your Allah, your Mohammed, your Islam divides the world into Muslim vs. KUFFAR. Your Quran, your Allah, make you supreme over me and all Christians. Anyone who is not Muslim is not equal to you and is to be your slave either through JIZYA or sex. Allah does not love us Christians which makes us valueless to Islam and therefore not equal to Muslims. This is a Satanic principle. This is your Satanic mirage which will take you to hell with Mohammed. If you continue to believe you are greater than me you will never live the joy, peace, and freedom in God. You are sinners. You are the worst kind of sinner, you are filled with self-righteousness that Allah and his god Mohammed, have programmed in you. You think you are better and supreme, so did the Nazis, and Pharisees. Anyone who soaks and stagnates in this self-righteousness aligns themselves with Satan – not the God of Abraham:

“And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light. 15 It is not surprising, then, if his servants also masquerade as servants of righteousness.” 2 Corinthians 11:14-15

Notice that Satan comes to men as an angel of light bringing knowledge and reward. Isn't that the story of Islam? Who was the "angel" that came to Mohammed in the cave that hit him and didn't know he couldn't read? The angel never introduced himself as Gabriel. So, who created Islam? Satan is the author of Islam.

A fallen angel, a fake angel, came to Mohammed as light and knowledge. Satan can only operate where there are certain conditions: violence, lust for sex, self-righteousness, pride, hate, and self-occupation. All this is who Mohammed was and why Satan hustling as an angel in that cave was able to enslave Mohammed and enslave you. All because of Islamic self-righteousness that was in Mohammed. Self-righteousness is like COVID, a pathogen, that is contagious and spreads. To this very moment in time, you are infected with the same spiritual sin as Mohammed because you willingly look to him as your hope and salvation. It's the tradition and identity of Muslims to never repent of sins, or even confess sins openly to heal and overcome them. In Islam, sin is secret. Muslims hide in darkness. These Hadiths prove secret Muslim sin:

Sahih al-Bukhari 6069 – The Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him) said: “My entire nation is safe, except Al-Mujahirin (those who boast of their sins). Among the Mujaharah is that a man commits an (evil) act, and wakes up in the morning while Allah **has kept his (sin) a secret**, he says: “O Fulan! Last night I did this and that.” He goes to sleep while Allah has kept his (sin) a secret but he wakes up in the morning and uncovers what Allah has kept a secret!”

Musnad Ahmad – Zayd ibn Aslam narrated, ‘At the time of the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him), a man admitted that he had committed fornication, so the Messenger of Allah asked for a whip. He was brought a broken whip, so he said: “Better than this.” Then he was brought a new whip..., he then said: “Lesser than this.’ So, he was brought a whip that was used and had thus become soft, and the Messenger (peace be upon him) ordered that he be whipped with it (a hundred times). He then said: “O People! It is time for you to refrain from transgressing Allah’s limits. He who commits some of these filthy acts (such as fornication), **let him hide** under Allah’s cover, for whoever admits what he has committed, we will establish Allah’s Book as regards him (by applying the warranted punishment for this sin).”

Sahih Muslim – Abdullah Ibn Masoud (may Allah be pleased with him) related, “A man came to the Prophet and said: ‘O Messenger of Allah! I have mingled with a woman in the far side of Al-Madinah, and I fulfilled my desire short of actually having sexual intercourse with her. So, here am I, judge me according to what you decide.’ Umar Ibn Al-Khattab (may Allah be pleased with him) then said: ‘**Allah had kept your secret, why did not you keep your secret’?**”

Sahih Bukhari 5721 – Narrated Abu Huraira: I heard Allah's Apostle saying. "All the sins of my followers will be forgiven except those of the Mujahirin (those who commit a sin openly **or disclose their sins to the people**). An example of such disclosure is that a person commits a sin at night and though Allah screens it from the public, then he comes in the morning, and says, 'O so-and-so, I did such-and-such (evil) deed yesterday,' though he spent his night screened by his Lord (none knowing about his sin) and in the morning he removes Allah's screen from himself."

Compare that to this:

“Whoever conceals their sins does not prosper, but the one who confesses and renounces them finds mercy.” Proverbs 28:13

Then I acknowledged my sin to you and did not cover up my iniquity. I said, “I will confess my transgressions to the LORD.” **And you forgave the guilt of my sin.** Psalm 32:5

I have never heard a Muslim claim they were sinners or confess their sins openly. Sin is secret in Islam. Hidden in darkness where Satan dwells. Combine this dark secrecy with the self-righteous Satanic disease that infects every new generation of Muslims from the time of Mohammed, and you get the fruit of Islam = demonic supremacy. Even Satan thought he was better than God. Supremacy is demonic. All Muslims are taught that they are supreme over us KUFFAR. Remember the chains and necks:

Riyad as-Salihin 1839 – "You are the best of peoples ever raised up for (the benefit of) mankind..." (3:110): **The best for mankind are those who bring them with chains round their necks till they embrace Islam.**"

Remember, Quran 3:110 teaches you that you are supreme over the world, and the same Quran teaches all religion is for Allah the supremacist:

Quran 9:33 – "It is He Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) with guidance and **the religion of truth (Islam), to make it superior over all religions** even though the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) hate (it)."

Quran 8:39 – "And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and **the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone.**" Quran 8:39

Quran 3:19 – "Lo! **religion with Allah (is) the Surrender** (to His Will and Guidance)."

The plan of Satan Allah and Mohammed his slave is for Islam to be supreme. Hitler worshiped Allah. It is the same tactic over and over throughout history by Satan, but it never works. Supremacy will always lose just ask the Muslims who fought with Hitler in Bosnia, Kosovo, Albania, Turkey, North Africa, and everywhere else. Ask the caliph, where is the caliphate? Buried and dead like Mohammed, rotting in the past. And don't hope for it again because your caliphate will never resurrect. Only Jesus can resurrect the dead, not Mohammed, not Allah. Islam is dead but Muslims are still teaching themselves that they are supreme over the unclean KUFFAR. Your Quran is open about this, and so sure of it. How can any college or university in the Christian west have any kind of Islamic Studies program with this Nazi theory in the Quran?

The crazy detail about Allah and Islam's plan to rule the world and be supreme over us dirty KUFFAR is the use of religion as the way to defeat us. Compare the Islamic bloodthirst for supremacy and using its own religion to achieve that supreme place in the world, with what was learned in the "THREE WORDS" chapter, the Christian God accepts as religion:

"RELIGION THAT GOD OUR FATHER ACCEPTS as pure and faultless is this: to look after orphans and widows in their distress and to keep oneself from being polluted by the world." James 1:27

Again, religion, as defined by God the Father is to care for orphans and widows. This is how impossible it is to reconcile Islam and Christianity. The basic definitions of religion are on two sides of the universe and ever-expanding away.

Religion in Islam, Quran 3:19 is SURRENDER. Religion in Christianity is caring for the weak.

Religion in Islam is only for Allah and only for Muslims. Religion in Christianity is caring for others, no gender, faith, nationality, class, race required. So then, why does everyone keep saying we share the same God/god?

You see now that all true Muslims are taught these verses from the Quran in their early childhood development. Their own mothers teach them that they are better than non-Muslims. Muslims don't categorize or see themselves the way the Bible classifies all people, as SINNERS, who fall short of the glory of God:

"for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God," Romans 3:23

Outside of no presence of love in Islam and the Quran, this is Islam's biggest weakness. And the reason Muslims have no peace, and why Islamic nations are so corrupt and broken.

We have all sinned. All humanity has fallen short of the perfect love and glory of Jesus God. All our own efforts and self-righteousness is filth before the Holy Father, Son, Spirit:

“All of us have become like one who is unclean, and all our righteous acts are like filthy rags; we all shrivel up like a leaf, and like the wind our sins sweep us away.” Isaiah 64:4

We are all equal in this way. Our sins sweep us away and all our own righteous acts are like dirty rags before God.

So, now you have heard that in Christianity we are equal in God’s love for us and as fallen sinners. We find equal footing and equal ground to stand together as one humanity united in the love of God, as sinners, through Jesus Christ which is confirmed in the Holy Spirit living within those who repent and turn to this love on the cross. Unity comes from equality which only comes from the love of God for us sinners. The goal has always been equality:

“THE GOAL IS EQUALITY,” 2 Corinthians 8:14

Now that you have heard this equality found only in Christianity, begin to recognize that you are not greater than me or any Christian, Jew, Buddhist, Hindu, atheist, or any other KUFFAR in this world. Allah lied to you. You are not supreme. I can prove it. No Islamic nation has won a world cup, a FIBA world basketball championship, a tennis grand slam, stood on the top of the summer or winter Olympics with the most metal count, won a Little League World Series... No Muslim or Islamic nation invented or developed the airplane, the car, air-conditioning, antibiotics, televisions, radio, phones, tractors, trains, medical organ transplants, insulin your grandmother takes with pig gelatin in it. The lists are endless of Christian advancement, sport, and innovation. You are DEFINITELY not better than us.

Again, according to the Christian God, we are all the same – we have all sinned. That sin separated us from the Holy God of Abraham. But remember, there is good news. The Gospel actually means “GOOD NEWS” (“INJEEL” does not mean GOOD NEWS in

Arabic so why do you use “INJEEL?”). Jesus loves you. He loves every Muslim. He loves everyone. Every Hindu, Jew, Buddhist, atheist, KUFFAR, gay, straight, white, black, brown, female, male – equally,

“But God demonstrates his own love for us in this: **While we were still sinners**, Christ died for us.” Romans 5:8

Are you a sinner?

Then, God loved you so much that His Son took up human flesh and came to demonstrate, to prove His love for you and all sinners,

“For Christ also died for sins once for ALL, the just for the unjust, so that He might bring us to God, having been put to death in the flesh, but made alive in the spirit” 1 Peter 3:18

How does 1 Peter 3:18 read? It reads, DIED ONCE FOR ALL. Christ on the cross unites humanity in the equality of His love. Love from only one God – Jesus Yahweh, the God of Abraham. Not Allah, not Buddha, no Hindu god, no Mayan gods, nobody else loved ALL the world so much that they died to save us. Only Jesus died to save humanity. If you are a sinner, good news, this means you are loved so much that Christ hung broken and bloody on a cross for you. Imagine, the love of this God that He would walk with His own creation and die for them,

‘As God said: **“I will live in them and walk among them.** I will be their God, and they will be my people” 2 Corinthians 6:16

And, prove His love, instead of you proving your love first, He proves His love first even while we were still sinners:

“This is love: not that we loved God, but that he loved us and **sent his Son as an atoning sacrifice for our sins.**” 1 John 4:10

And,

“We love because he **first** loved us.” 1 John 4:19

FIRST. God loved us FIRST. And in that love, we now know love, know we are loved, and know the equality for all people that comes from this love. Again, without the love of God, there is no equality.

Just look around your Muslim nations, look at atheist, Buddhist, Hindu nations, there is no equality. Where has the historical equality for all been established and in principle? Only in Christian nations. We sacrificed everything for this equality.

When did Muslims ever sacrifice, die for the equality of Christians with Muslims in Saudi Arabia, Iran, or any other Muslim nation? Name me the wars of equality for Christians fought by Muslims against Muslims? Tell me, how many Muslim military companies, battalions, or infantry units fought for equality during the Civil War in the United States?

HOW MANY?

I will tell you how many... ZERO! Not one Muslim fought to end slavery in the United States.

Who fought for equality? It was Christians who fought in the Civil War to free the slaves and make all equal. It was Christians who died for equality. Why didn't Muslims start a civil war to fight for and create equality for my Christian Serbian ancestors who lived as slaves in your Turkish Ottoman Islamic Caliphate? Why didn't one Muslim stand up and fight for the rights of Christians to be equal to Muslims in your oppressive Islamic empire?

You don't have the answer? Well, I do. Mohammed has the answer, and it is in Allah. The answer is because your Allah is not love. Follow the logic, because Allah is not love, your prophet is not love. And because your prophet is not love, your Islamic system is not love. And because your Islamic system is not love, THERE IS NO EQUALITY IN ISLAM.

It doesn't matter if your god, Allah, teaches you that you are greater than me, or if you are taught that your life is more valuable than mine. I am here and I am telling you that you are deceived. I am telling you that you are wretched sinners who need salvation.

MUSLIMS ARE SINNERS

So, why do you still persist in believing you are better? Remember, no Muslim nation has ever won a world cup in soccer, everyone knows this is how you judge the strength of a nation. No wins, only losses in every sport and every war against us Christians. The Crusades, Sykes-Picot, Nazi Muslims, you always lose, and you won't stop the Satanic fantasy that you are greater than us, how? How can you Muslims be so delusional and prideful? Again, the answer comes from your Quran which is the word of Satan Allah.

Your Quran is Satanic. It is full of death, ruin, rape, slavery, violence, deceit, and witchcraft. I have never encountered a more insecure, and weak god than Satan Allah in all of my philosophy of religion training, during my undergraduate studies. Allah is tortured by rejection, insecure at every move and thought. All this fear and insecurity of Allah produces a book, the Quran, full of hate, violence, manipulation, control, narcissism, exclusivity, racism, and supremacy. The Quran should be illegal and will be soon. The Quran is an unforgiveable offense to us Christians, to my history and my identity. The Quran breaches democratic law. Have you Muslims even read your own Quran. If not, read for yourself:

Quran 5:53 – ‘And those who believe will say, "Are these the ones who swore by Allah their strongest oaths that indeed they were with you?" **Their deeds have become worthless, and they have become losers**’.

Quran 2:65 – “And ye know of those of you who broke the Sabbath, **how We said unto them: Be ye apes, despised and hated!**”

Quran 4:47 – “O you who were given the Scripture, believe in what We have sent down [to Muhammad], confirming that which is with you, before **We obliterate faces and turn them toward their backs or curse them** as We cursed the sabbath-breakers.”

Quran 5:36 – “Why do the rabbis and religious scholars not forbid them from saying what is sinful and devouring what is unlawful? **How wretched is what they have been practicing.**”

Quran 98:6 – “Indeed, they who disbelieved among the People of the Scripture and the polytheists will be in the fire of Hell, abiding eternally therein. **Those are the worst of creatures.**”

Quran 5:72 – ‘They have certainly disbelieved who say, “Allah is the Messiah, the son of Mary” while the Messiah has said, “O Children of Israel, worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord.” Indeed, he who associates others with Allah - Allah has forbidden him Paradise, and his refuge is the Fire. **And there are not for the wrongdoers any helpers.**’

Quran 9:28 – “O you who believe! **The idolaters are nothing but unclean**, so they shall not approach the Sacred Mosque”

Quran 8:22 – “Indeed, **the worst of living creatures in the sight of Allah are the deaf and dumb who do not use reason.**”

Quran 8:65 – “**O Prophet! urge the believers to war**; if there are twenty patient ones of you they shall overcome two hundred, and if there are a hundred of you they shall overcome a thousand of those who disbelieve.”

Quran 5:73 – ‘They have certainly disbelieved who say, “Allah is the third of three.” And there is no god except one God. And if they do not desist from what they are saying, **there will surely afflict the disbelievers among them a painful punishment.**”

Quran 9:30 – ‘The Jews say, "Ezra is the son of Allah"; and the Christians say, "The Messiah is the son of Allah." That is their statement from their mouths; they imitate the saying of those who disbelieved [before them]. **May Allah destroy them; how are they deluded?**’

NOTE: There is more in the Quran, and there is so much more in the continued books of Islam found in the Sunnah. The Hadiths are stronger than the Quran at many times, and other times are an extension of the Quran. I won't transfer everything here because there is just way too much Muslim hate and jealousy for Christians to write down. So, to review the Quran, we find we Christians are:

DIRTY
WRETCHED
WORTHLESS
LOSERS
WORST
NO HOPE
CURSED
DUMB
UNCLEAN
APES
DESPISED
HATED
PUNISHED
NOT UNDERSTANDING

How is the Quran sold on Amazon.com? Why is the Quran available in lawful, democratic societies? Muslims do you see who makes you, my enemy? It is not we who make you, our enemy. It is your own Quran that makes us Christians your enemy. So, stop humiliating yourselves and crying racism, prejudice, hate, discrimination, when your Quran fills you with racism, prejudice, hate, discrimination, against me and all Christians.

The Quran is not the only proof that I am your enemy, there is more. What your Islam, what you proud Muslims did to my Christian grandfathers and grandmothers is the Quran in real-time. The real-time system operation of Islam for us to study. Here is just one account of what your savage, demon worshipping ancestors did to us in Constantinople. The year 1453 A.D.,

"Nothing will ever equal the horror of this harrowing and terrible spectacle. People frightened by the shouting ran out of their houses and were cut down by the sword before they knew what was happening. And some were massacred in their houses where they tried to hide, and some in churches where they sought refuge.

Sack of Constanopile

A contemporary depiction of the battle

*The enraged Turkish soldiers . . . gave no quarter. When they had massacred and there was no longer any resistance, they were intent on pillage and roamed through the town **stealing, disrobing, pillaging, killing, raping, taking captive men, women, children, old men, young men, monks, priests, people of all sorts and conditions** . . . There were virgins who awoke from troubled sleep to find those brigands standing over them with bloody hands and faces full of abject fury. This medley of all nations, these frantic brutes stormed into their houses, dragged them, tore them, forced them, dishonored them, raped them at the cross-roads and made them submit to the most terrible outrages. It is even said that at the mere sight of them many girls were so stupefied that they almost gave up the ghost.*

Old men of venerable appearance were dragged by their white hair and piteously beaten. Priests were led into captivity in batches, as well as reverend virgins, hermits and recluses who were dedicated to God alone and lived only for Him to whom they sacrificed themselves, who were dragged from their cells and others from the churches in which

they had sought refuge, in spite of their weeping and sobs and their emaciated cheeks, to be made objects of scorn before being struck down. Tender children were brutally snatched from their mothers' breasts and girls were pitilessly given up to strange and horrible unions, and a thousand other terrible things happened. . .

Temples were desecrated, ransacked and pillaged . . .

*sacred objects were scornfully flung aside, **the holy icons and the holy vessels were desecrated.** Ornaments were burned, broken in pieces or simply thrown into the streets. Saints' shrines were brutally violated in order to get out the remains which were then thrown to the wind.*

*Chalices and cups for the celebration of the Mass were set aside for their orgies or broken or melted down or sold. Priests' garments embroidered with gold and set with pearls and gems were sold to the highest bidder and thrown into the fire to extract the gold. Immense numbers of sacred and profane books were flung on the fire or tom up and **trampled under foot.***

The majority, however, were sold at derisory prices, for a few pence.

Saints' altars, tom from their foundations, were overturned. All the most holy hiding places were violated and broken in order to get out the holy treasures which they contained . . .”

What you just read was and is TRUE ISLAM.

This is Islam's legacy and history for all the world to study and learn.

Dear Muslim, you have never asked for forgiveness, when will you repent?

When will Islam and every Muslim repent for the death, murder, crucifixion, theft, oppression, terror, rape, desecration, abomination, slavery, racism, violence, child sex trafficking, Satanic lust stained on the blood-soaked land of Christians. Repent for all evil, all darkness, which was the identity of Islam before its defeat to the west. Repent as the hope to return to the SATANIC GLORY of true Islam is restlessly waiting in the hearts of Muslims.

When will you repent?

You are dying in your sins without repentance. Jesus said, "I told you that you would die in your sins; **if you do not believe that I am he, you will indeed die in your sins.**" John 8:24

If you repent, believe that Jesus is HE, then you will see and you will hear that Islam is not the Truth, has no Truth, and will never be Truth.

Until you repent, you will struggle endlessly in your fantasy that Allah is the God of the Universe, and that Allah really loves you more than me – PRIDE. The root of the evil in Islam. The same PRIDE that got Satan thrown out of heaven occupies every true Muslim. This Satanic PRIDE produces in you all the fruit of Islam, which are the Satanic attributes of violence, lust, arrogance, deceit, greed, rape, slavery, self-supremacy, Satanic worship, ritual, and witchcraft like eating seven dates to protect against magic spells.

ISLAM IS DARKNESS – REPENT, COME TO THE LIGHT OF CHRIST

The people living in darkness
have seen a great light;
on those living in the land of the shadow of death
a light has dawned.”

17 From that time on Jesus began to preach, “**REPENT**, for the kingdom of heaven has come near.” Matthew 4:16-17

You might persist in your Satanic PRIDE, but now you have heard the Truth, and the Truth is in Jesus, Lord and God, alone.

There is only ONE TRUTH, and the Truth is this:

“**God is love,**” 1 John 4:16, and this One True God sent His Only Son to die on a cross to save you and me, and by His love we are saved from sin and transformed. Saved from a heart of stone filled with sin, to receiving a new heart and a new spirit from God:

“**I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit in you;** I will remove from you your heart of stone and give you a heart of flesh.” Ezekiel 36:26

He changes us. His love changes us.

His love makes Jew and Gentile, Christian and Muslim, white and black, gay and straight, male and female, democrat and communist – equal.

Equality is in Jesus alone.

Born A Muslim

I studied your Islam. I studied Mormonism. I studied religions, what do religions have in common? They all have a pride and sense of accomplishment, even arrogance, that their leader, their prophet, their teacher, their guru, comes from their land, their culture, their nation. Each religion claims their religious figures for themselves and as their own property.

You are all proud of your own prophets and teachers. All of you share the same pride. All of you believe you are born into your religions. You are all proud of that birthright. But Islam is alone in that it takes this pride to unmatched heights of radical arrogance.

In Islam, the arrogant pride is all consuming. Islam believes that all people are born pure as Muslims only later to be corrupted by their parents. This is such an insult, reprehensible to mothers and fathers everywhere. Here is proof of this demonic pride:

Mishkat al-Masabih 90 – **“Everyone is born a Muslim**, but his parents make him a Jew, a Christian, or a Magian; just as a beast is born whole. Do you find some among them [born] maimed?” Then he was saying, “God’s pattern on which He formed mankind. There is no alteration of God’s creation. That is the true religion.”

No, we are not born Muslims. Stop insulting and degrading our mothers and fathers who sacrifice their lives to raise us. Have some shame, and erase this from your Hadith collection. It is such a Nazi teaching. Allah needing to take possession of people who don’t want him. Allah is so insecure and afraid of rejection that he has to protect his narcissism by pretending to control the birth of every child, then easing the rejection by faulting the parents for making their children turn away from Islam. Allah needs therapy.

Your birth makes you self-righteous and arrogant. Your birth makes you think you more valuable and higher than the impure KUFFAR. Your birth makes you exclusive, forcing you to live only with your own people, and stay only within the boundaries of Islam. Never taking outsiders in, so that Islam becomes yours and only yours. Hindus are the same way. Buddhists, too. Talmudic Jews are exclusive just like you. You are all the same. But there are so many in the world who belong to no one, who are lost and isolated, hurt and confused. You too, so easily, could have been born into such a different culture, circumstance, and life.

Your birth doesn’t make you closer to God. Allah lied to you. No one is born anything but a sinner. Christians cannot be born Christian.

There is no natural birth from a woman into faith or the Kingdom of God. Your birth is only into sin and your natural identity, meaning culture, race, heritage, name. None of these things make you a true believer in God. To know God, to partake in the Kingdom of God, you **MUST BE BORN AGAIN**:

"Now there was a man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, a member of the Jewish ruling council. 2 He came to Jesus at night and said, "Rabbi, we know you are a teacher who has come from God. For no one could perform the miraculous signs you are doing if God were not with him."

3 In reply Jesus declared, "I tell you the truth, no one can see the kingdom of God unless he is born again."

4 "How can a man be born when he is old?" Nicodemus asked. "Surely he cannot enter a second time into his mother's womb to be born!"

5 Jesus answered, "I tell you the truth, no one can enter the kingdom of God unless he is born of water and the Spirit. 6 Flesh gives birth to flesh, but the Spirit gives birth to spirit. 7 You should not be surprised at my saying, '**You must be born again.**' 8 The wind blows wherever it pleases. You hear its sound, but you cannot tell where it comes from or where it is going. So it is with everyone born of the Spirit." 9 "How can this be?" Nicodemus asked. 10 "You are Israel's teacher," said Jesus, "and do you not understand these things? 11 I tell you the truth, we speak of what we know, and we testify to what we have seen, but still you people do not accept our testimony. 12 I have spoken to you of earthly things and you do not believe; how then will you believe if I speak of heavenly things? 13 No one has ever gone into heaven except the one who came from heaven—the Son of Man. 14 Just as Moses lifted up the snake in the desert, so the Son of Man must be lifted up, 15 that everyone who believes in him may have eternal life. 16 "For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life. 17 For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world through him. 18 Whoever believes in him is not condemned, but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because he has not believed in the name of God's one and only Son." John 3:1-18

YOU MUST BE BORN AGAIN – A SECOND BIRTH

Jesus told Nicodemus, a high-ranking religious Jewish man, that he must be born again into the Spirit of God and go from flesh to Spirit. Nicodemus did not understand Jesus. And you do not understand Jesus to this day.

I could never and still will never accept any religion that claims their prophet, their teacher, their message as the Truth because their “chosen one” comes from their own. Do you realize when you claim the one true prophet, teacher, message comes from your people, nation, and culture, it means so much of the world is excluded. Again, love is not exclusive.

I was not born in Asia what does Buddha mean to me?

I was not born in the scorched, barren deserts of Arabia, what does a Bedouin stone kisser who called himself, “THE PRAISED ONE,” mean to me?

I was not born in India, who is Vishnu to me?

I am not from your culture or their culture. I do not speak your Arabic or their Hindi. So how can these and your Islamic religion be the Truth, when they and your Islam claim the Truth came from your language, your culture, your land, your people?

How do you become Jewish? It is a birthright, it is heritage. Conversion never creates a ‘true’ Jew because it is the bloodline that matters. The Jews throughout history have been exclusive. It was them against the world. A heritage, a bloodline, a nation enclosed. For you Muslims, it is the same. Islam against the world. Why do the Jews call me gentile, and you Muslims call me KUFFAR, but Father God of the Bible calls Jews, Muslims, all people loved?

It is because all your religions are from man, not God. The Talmud is not from God. The Quran is not from God.

It is only Jesus who doesn't belong to any group, any people, any nation, or any culture. Jesus is God, and belongs to no man, no culture, no people, no nation.

Do you think Jesus was white? Where does the Bible say what skin color Jesus had or any Apostle had? The Bible never says anything about their skin color or race. But your Islam has a zillion Hadiths about how white your false prophet was, and those Hadiths describe Jesus as the **WHITEST MAN** who ever lived:

Sahih Muslim 169b – Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: I was shown in a dream in the night that near the Ka'bah there was a man fair-complexioned, **fine amongst the white-complexioned men that you ever saw**, his locks of hair were falling on his shoulders. He was a man whose hair were neither too curly nor too straight, and water trickled down from his head. He was placing his hands on the shoulders of two persons and amidst them was making a circuit around the Ka'bah. I said: **Who is he? They replied: Al-Masih son of Mary.**

FINEST AMONGST THE WHITE-COMPLEXIONED MEN

Jesus is the **WHITEST** man in Islamic history. So, who is obsessed with being white? Mohammed and Hitler. To this day if you say Mohammed was a black man in parts of the Islamic world, they might literally kill you. There are dozens of Hadiths that proclaim the whiteness of the false prophet, here is just one:

Sahih Muslim 2343a – “I saw Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) that he had **white complexion.**”

Mohammed was white. Jesus was white. Islam wants to be white so bad. Everything black in Islam is bad. The devil is a black man from Ethiopia. Black people look like raisin heads in Islam. There is **NO** black skin in Islamic heaven. Blacks were slaves to Mohammed. Black offspring were cursed by Allah. Black is the color of sin in Islam.

Do you know the color of sin in Christianity, in the Bible? The color of sin is scarlet, crimson. It is not black:

“Come now, let us settle the matter,” says the LORD. “**Though your sins are like scarlet**, they shall be as white as snow; though they are red as crimson, they shall be like wool.” Isaiah 1:18

Christianity is not white. Again, there is not one place where Jesus or the Apostles ever talk about race.

Christianity is not an American thing. It is not Western. If anything, Christianity came from the east, but it is not eastern either.

Christianity transformed the United States into one of the greatest, most free, most welcoming, best countries in the history of the world. But Christianity is not western.

Jesus Christ, again, belongs to no people group or race.

Have you thought about why it is this way?

Why do people from all around the world love the One True Savior regardless of birth, blood, or nationality?

Why do people love and receive freely the love of the Father given in the Son?

Why? Because Jesus is not religion. Jesus is God and God is love, and love for all the world. Christ makes humanity one in Him,

“There is neither Jew nor Gentile, neither slave nor free, nor is there male and female, **for you are all one in Christ Jesus.**” Galatians 3:28

And again,

“Here there is no Gentile or Jew, circumcised or uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave or free, but **Christ is all, and is in all.**”
Colossians 3:11

No one can claim Christ for themselves. No one has the right to take authority over Jesus or steal His identity.

So, why do the Jews claim Christ?

Saying Jesus was nothing but a Jewish Rabbi whose mother had sex with a Roman Centurion? If the Jewish nation claims Christ, why do they reject who He, Himself, said He was? Jesus told the Jews He is the Messiah:

“Then came the Festival of Dedication at Jerusalem. It was winter, 23 and Jesus was in the temple courts walking in Solomon’s Colonnade. 24 The Jews who were there gathered around him, saying, “How long will you keep us in suspense? **If you are the Messiah, tell us plainly.**”

25 **Jesus answered, “I did tell you, but you do not believe.** The works I do in my Father’s name testify about me, 26 but you do not believe because you are not my sheep. 27 My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one will snatch them out of my hand. 29 My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father’s hand. 30 I and the Father are one.”

31 Again his Jewish opponents picked up stones to stone him, 32 but Jesus said to them, “I have shown you many good works from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?”

33 “We are not stoning you for any good work,” they replied, “**but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God.**”
John 10:22-33

Jesus is the Messiah, but the Jews do not believe. Jesus is God but you Muslims do not believe. You want to claim Jesus was a Muslim like the Jews lay claim to Jesus through heritage and birth. But Jesus denies belonging to anyone but the Father. Jesus didn't belong to any culture, any people group, any nationality. And He proves it in the book of Matthew. Here, Jesus was asked about His family, about His identity, and the answer he gave shocked the Jews. Jesus denied a worldly allegiance. Jesus rejects anyone claiming Him.

Jesus belongs only to and with the Father:

"While Jesus was still talking to the crowd, his mother and brothers stood outside, wanting to speak to him. 47 Someone told him, "Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to speak to you."

He replied to him, "**Who is my mother, and who are my brothers?**" 49 Pointing to his disciples, he said, "Here are my mother and my brothers. 50 For whoever does the will of my Father in heaven is my brother and sister and mother." Matthew 12:46-50

This was a world-changing moment in time. By Jesus asking them, "*who is my mother and who are my brothers,*" and answering His own question by telling them "*my brother and my sister and mother are those who do the will of my Father,*" He does not allow one group, nationality, people to claim Him as their own. Yes, Jesus came from the bloodline and lineage of David, and the Hebrew nation as it was foretold by the prophets, but Jesus does not belong to the Jewish nation. Jesus does not belong to one culture, one people, one nation, no one can claim Jesus except the Father.

Study the relational interaction and fellowship between the Father and the Son in the following verses, demonstrating who Jesus was and who He belonged to:

After Jesus said this, **he looked toward heaven and prayed:**

“Father, the hour has come. Glorify your Son, that your Son may glorify you. 2 For you granted him authority over all people that he might give eternal life to all those you have given him. 3 Now this is eternal life: that they know you, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom you have sent. 4 I have brought you glory on earth by finishing the work you gave me to do. 5 And now, Father, glorify me in your presence with the glory I had with you before the world began.

6 “I have revealed you to those whom you gave me out of the world. They were yours; you gave them to me and they have obeyed your word. 7 Now they know that everything you have given me comes from you. 8 For I gave them the words you gave me and they accepted them. They knew with certainty that I came from you, and they believed that you sent me. 9 I pray for them. I am not praying for the world, but for those you have given me, for they are yours. 10 All I have is yours, and all you have is mine. And glory has come to me through them. 11 I will remain in the world no longer, but they are still in the world, and I am coming to you. Holy Father, protect them by the power of your name, the name you gave me, so that they may be one as we are one. 12 While I was with them, I protected them and kept them safe by that name you gave me. None has been lost except the one doomed to destruction so that Scripture would be fulfilled.

13 “I am coming to you now, but I say these things while I am still in the world, so that they may have the full measure of my joy within them. 14 I have given them your word and the world has hated them, for they are not of the world any more than I am of the world. 15 My prayer is not that you take them out of the world but that you protect them from the evil one. 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of it. 17 Sanctify them by the truth; your word is truth. 18 As you sent me into the world, I have sent them into the world. 19 For them I sanctify myself, that they too may be truly sanctified.

20 “My prayer is not for them alone. I pray also for those who will believe in me through their message, 21 that all of them may be one, Father, just as you are in me and I am in you. May they also be in us so that the world may believe that you have sent me. 22 I

have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one— 23 I in them and you in me—so that they may be brought to complete unity. Then the world will know that you sent me and have loved them even as you have loved me.

24 “Father, I want those you have given me to be with me where I am, and to see my glory, the glory you have given me because you loved me before the creation of the world.

25 “Righteous Father, though the world does not know you, I know you, and they know that you have sent me. 26 I have made you known to them, and will continue to make you known in order that the love you have for me may be in them and that I myself may be in them.” John 17

There is nothing more beautiful than the love between the Father and the Son. We see the intimacy between Jesus and His Father. We can analyze and study how close they were and what their will was on this earth. We learn so much from this prayer. Prayer that Jesus spoke LOOKING UP to heaven when He prayed.

From this prayer, we know that Jesus really was and is God the Son, with no earthly father, and because of this Jesus does not belong to the heritage of the world or any part of it. You don't come to Jesus because you are of a certain nationality, or from a certain culture. Jesus speaks all languages, not just Arabic. He hears all our prayers. You aren't born a Christian or know the love of Christ because you are born in a certain country. Anyone, from any nation, tribe, people, and tongue, can freely receive the equal, unconditional love of Jesus God for them. No one can be born a Christian. Anyone, from any nation, tribe, people, and tongue can belong to the Kingdom of God, and find their identity in the image of infinite God – Jesus Christ:

“After this I looked, and there before me was **a great multitude that no one could count, from every nation, tribe, people and language**, standing before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing white robes and were holding palm branches in their hands.” Revelation 7:9

The GREAT MULTITUDES know Jesus and love Him. No one is excluded because of culture, race, gender, or birth. What do you think this does for kids, teens, people all over the world who were born without a father, without an identity, orphans, without belonging to a nation, religion, or a culture? I will tell you.

It gives life.

It gives identity.

It gives equality.

It gives value.

It gives hope.

It gives rest.

It gives LOVE.

Christianity gives us identity and value. True identity, true value in God. And this is why the multitudes cry out to Jesus and He hears us.

Satanic Pride

Throughout my years of declaring Jesus loves Muslims, I hear this almost every day, "I AM A PROUD MUSLIM."

No one ever taught these proud Muslims that the True God of Abraham rejects the proud:

“God opposes the proud but gives grace to the humble.”

James 4:6

If the True God opposes the proud, that means the True God opposes Allah who is the proudest,

Hadith 19, 40 Hadith Qudsi – the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said:

“Allah (mighty and sublime be He) said: **Pride is my cloak** and greatness My robe, and he who competes with Me in respect of either of them I shall cast into Hell-fire.”

Allah wears pride as a cloak.

Pride covers Allah.

Therefore, Allah is rejected by the God of Abraham. Allah cannot be God. For Jesus, who is the Word of God made flesh, said that He is lowly and humble of heart, gentle and we find safety with Him:

“Take my yoke upon you and learn from me, **for I am gentle and humble in heart**, and you will find rest for your souls.”

Matthew 11:29

Your Allah does not match the humility of my God, who in the flesh, showed us the true personality and character of infinite and invisible God the Father. God’s being is humble and gentle. God does not wear pride as a cloak. God rejects the proud but gives grace to the humble. This is why God rejected Satan. This is why Satan became Satan. Satan was once an angel, but pride led to Satan’s fall from heaven. The Bible records the fall:

The word of the LORD came to me: 2 "Son of man, say to the ruler of Tyre, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

"In the pride of your heart
you say, "I am a god;
I sit on the throne of a god
in the heart of the seas."

But you are a mere mortal and not a god,
though you think you are as wise as a god.

3 Are you wiser than Daniel?

Is no secret hidden from you?

4 By your wisdom and understanding
you have gained wealth for yourself
and amassed gold and silver
in your treasuries.

5 By your great skill in trading
you have increased your wealth,
and because of your wealth
your heart has grown proud.

6" 'Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

"Because you think you are wise,
as wise as a god,

7 I am going to bring foreigners against you,
the most ruthless of nations;

they will draw their swords against your beauty and wisdom
and pierce your shining splendor.

8 They will bring you down to the pit,
and you will die a violent death
in the heart of the seas.

9 Will you then say, "I am a god,"
in the presence of those who kill you?

You will be but a mortal, not a god,
in the hands of those who slay you.

10 You will die the death of the uncircumcised
at the hands of foreigners.

I have spoken, declares the Sovereign LORD."

11 The word of the LORD came to me: 12 "Son of man, take up a lament concerning the king of Tyre and say to him: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

"You were the seal of perfection,
full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.

13 You were in Eden,
the garden of God;
every precious stone adorned you:
carnelian, chrysolite and emerald,
topaz, onyx and jasper,
lapis lazuli, turquoise and beryl. ^b

Your settings and mountings ^c were made of gold;
on the day you were created they were prepared.

14 You were anointed as a guardian cherub,
for so I ordained you.

You were on the holy mount of God;
you walked among the fiery stones.

15 You were blameless in your ways
from the day you were created
till wickedness was found in you.

16 Through your widespread trade
you were filled with violence,
and you sinned.

So I drove you in disgrace from the mount of God,
and I expelled you, guardian cherub,
from among the fiery stones.

17 YOUR HEART BECAME PROUD

on account of your beauty,
and you corrupted your wisdom
because of your splendor.

So I threw you to the earth;

I made a spectacle of you before kings.

18 By your many sins and dishonest trade
you have desecrated your sanctuaries.

So I made a fire come out from you,
and it consumed you,
and I reduced you to ashes on the ground
in the sight of all who were watching.

Ezekiel 28

Ezekiel 28 is a complicated chapter that has dual meanings. The ruler of Tyre was a person but was filled with Satanic pride. Satanic pride always ends in a person believing they are god or greater than god. They don't need God. This happened to Mohammed. Mohammed is an archetype of the ruler of Tyre. Your false prophet claims that Allah shares his throne with him. The throne of Allah has the name of Mohammed on it:

al-Mustadrak and Abu al-Sheikh in Tabaqat al-Asfahanin through Abdullah Ibn 'Abbas [may Allah be pleased with them both] a hadith mawquf which states: "Allah revealed to Isa [pbuh] and said: 'O Isa! Believe in Muhammad and order those from among your people who will be present at his time to believe in him. For if it were not for Muhammad, I would not have created Adam and if it were not for Muhammad, I would not have created Paradise or Hellfire. I have placed the throne over water and it quavered, but **when I wrote on it that there is no Deity except Allah and Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah**, it became still"

There are so many Hadiths that say the same thing: BELIEVE IN MOHAMMED, ALLAH CREATED EVERYTHING FOR MOHAMMED, and the THRONE OF ALLAH HAS MOHAMMED'S NAME ON IT.

Islam is all Mohammed.

If Mohammed wanted more sex, more fondling, more shaved vaginas, Allah gave it to him. Even Aisha realized that Allah was Mohammed's slave:

Mishkat al-Masabih 3250 – Then when God most high sent down, "You may defer any of them you wish and take to yourself any you wish, and if you desire any you have set aside no sin is chargeable to you" (Al-Qur'an 33:51) said, "**It seems to me that your Lord hastens to satisfy your desire.**"

No sin was charged against Mohammed. This is why most Muslims will say Mohammed was sinless because when you partner with Satan anything goes. It is this way in Islamic heaven. In Islamic heaven Muslims will have orgies with their moms, sisters, daughters, and without shame they tell us *"alhamdulillah, all our greatest desires will be given to us in paradise!"* They praise Allah because these orgies are their rightful reward for worshiping the beast on earth. Muslims get their most gross, nasty, defiled, fantasies to come true in their god. This is another way to know it is really Satan that Muslims are worshiping, no matter how much they beg us to believe Allah is the God of Abraham. With Satan there is only one law: **"DO THY OWN WILL."** Satan wants humans to do what they want to do, freely, without a stricken conscious. And this is exactly how Islamic heaven was designed by Mohammed and Satan. Islamic heaven has no rules except one rule: **"DO THY OWN WILL."** The law of Lucifer, do what you want. And that is exactly what Mohammed did on earth, too. Mohammed did what he wanted when he wanted. His demonic desires for many vaginas, blonde Christian sex slaves, big boobs in Islamic heaven, were met on earth and in the fallen minds of Muslims, even today. The big boobies and sex with their moms will be waiting for them.

Muslims don't know that God is the One who takes these desires away from our sinful, rotten hearts and flesh. It is God who purifies man and makes us walk in holiness, far from these wicked carnal desires that fill the mind of the depraved Satanic slave. It is ok to struggle with lust and sexual sin, but overtime as you walk and grow in Christ, you become like Christ, and you are set free from these sinful desires that make us slaves to our flesh. Living a life of repentance and walking in close fellowship and communion with the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, makes us lose these desires. Mohammed had these desires because he willfully and knowingly rejected Jesus as the Son and the One that could save Mohammed from his sins. And we know,

“no one who denies the Son has the Father; whoever acknowledges the Son has the Father also. 24 As for you, see that what you have heard from the beginning remains in you. If it does, you also will remain in the Son and in the Father. 25 And this is what he promised us—eternal life.” 1 John 2:23-24

If you deny the Son, you don't have the Father.

If you remain in the Son, you have the Father, which is a promise of eternal life. A guarantee.

Mohammed denied the Sonship of Jesus just as the Pharisees did. Jews and Muslims are the same in this way. Mohammed didn't think of any new revelation. Without the Son, you are left to your own sins, and the biggest sin of Mohammed was his pride. The same pride, again, that we saw in Ezekiel 28. Where God is speaking and says to Satan, **“YOUR HEART BECAME PROUD... SO I THREW YOU TO EARTH.”** Pride keeps you from the presence of God, and where there is no presence of God you are easy prey for Satan. All you need is to desire sinful practice and Satan will come to you and give you what you want, in exchange, you give Satan your soul for eternity.

This is how it always has worked. Satan is into business.

You get what you want, he gets what he wants. Mohammed wanted lots of disgusting sex, he desired to rape Christian slaves, he was zealous to defile any woman or girl he wanted, and that is exactly what Satan gave him.

Mohammed's pride prevented him from even processing and acknowledging that these godless and wicked desires were sinful. The Hadith referencing the revelation of Quran 33:51, says that **“NO SIN WAS CHARGED AGAINST MOHAMMED.”** Here is the verse from the moment Aisha realized Mohammed was a hustler:

Quran 33:51 - “you may refuse whichever (of the woman who offer themselves to you) as you want and accept whichever of them you wish. **There is no blame on you** if you marry (one whom you had refused previously).”

Satan, the deceiver, wins again. Satan will make you believe you are innocent, guilt-free, and that there is no sin in your evil desires. Satan made Mohammed believe that his desires came from Allah. This was perfectly illustrated with Zaid and Zainab:

Quran 33:37-38 – “Keep your wife to yourself and be careful of (your duty to) Allah; and you concealed in your soul what Allah would bring to light, and you feared men, and Allah had a greater right that you should fear Him. But when Zaid had accomplished his want of her, We gave her to you as a wife, so that there should be no difficulty for the believers in respect of the wives of their adopted sons, when they have accomplished their want of them; and Allah's command shall be performed. **There is no harm in the Prophet doing that which Allah has ordained for him;** such has been the course of Allah with respect to those who have gone before; and the command of Allah is a decree that is made absolute.”

Here again, Mohammed is the god of Allah. What he wants is what he gets. It seems that way anyway. Aisha was right in her analysis that Allah hastens to give Mohammed his filthy desires, and because of this it seemed that Mohammed was controlling Allah. But in reality, Satan, was much smarter than Mohammed. The Bible classifies the wisdom of Satan as that of a serpent. A serpent hides, is quiet, and hard to see. Mohammed didn't realize Satan was playing him the whole time. Satan was giving Mohammed what he wanted and justifying it. Mohammed got what he wanted but Satan was getting everything he wanted and more. He was establishing his system of the worship of the beast on earth. Satan's desire was always to be God and receive the worship of God. He wants every person to worship him, and to stop worshipping the True God. This is how he calculates he will defeat God. This is why there is so much hate and bloodthirst for Christians. Satan knows we have the Truth, and uses Islam to kill, massacre, slaughter, and slay us to fill us with fear and either make us surrender or rid us from the earth.

Either way, Satan is trying hard to establish his one-world religion and one-world order. Remember, Allah said all religion belongs to him. There is no space in the Satanic sphere for freedom of worship. He wants it all. And the wicked desires for sex, the delusional fantasies, and the pride in Mohammed's heart, were a fertile field for Satan to plow Mohammed.

Mohammed's Islam is the prototype of how Satan's businesses work. The cave where Satan disguised himself as angel of light is how the typical Satanic transaction works. You get your sinful desires and Satan gets to be worshiped as God,

"Let no one deceive you in any way. For that day will not come, unless the rebellion comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction, 4 who opposes and exalts himself against every so-called god or object of worship, **so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, proclaiming himself to be God.**" 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4

Islam is where Satan found his home to become God. The pride of Mohammed and the pride of Satan matched. This left no opposition, and Satan could freely do with Mohammed and Islam what he has always wanted to do and has done from empire to empire. But collapsing along the way first because of ancient Israel, and after Jesus because of the church and the true believers in God stopping him. Without Christianity, Islam would win, and Muslims know it. Satan roamed history looking for men who would worship him, and the LORD said to Satan, "Where have you come from?" Satan answered the LORD, "**From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it.**" Job 2:2

Satan roamed the earth. He was in Persia. He was in ancient Rome persecuting Christians. He was in the Mayan, Inca, Aztec empires sacrificing children on the apex of stone pyramids, receiving the blood ritual worship he demands. He has been in the 3000 years of Hindu child sacrifice. He was there during Viking human sacrifice rituals. He has been everywhere. Listen to what Satan said to Jesus, while Jesus was here:

Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor. 9 **“All this I will give you,” he said, “if you will bow down and worship me.”**

10 Jesus said to him, “Away from me, Satan! For it is written: ‘Worship the Lord your God, and serve him only.’” Matthew 4:8-10

Satan wanted Jesus to worship him! Imagine the arrogance and pride of Satan. With this event in time between Jesus and Satan, we can learn a lot about Satan that Islam doesn't know.

We know that Satan rules over the kingdoms of the world. So, if you want to rule the world, if you have the ambition to conquer the world, we know that it is Satan's energy working in you. We also know that Satan always uses the same formula, the same corporate structure from king to caliph. He finds the proud, the sex consumed, the power hungry, and he makes deals with them. Sometimes they work and sometimes they don't. Satan can't see the future, so he has to try with whatever man is willing.

So far, Islam is one of Satan's most enduring businesses where he receives worship and blood sacrifice.

And it all comes back to the Satanic pride of Mohammed and persists through the Satanic pride consuming Muslims today.

Who Was Abraham?

Muslims believe they are the true believers from the line of Abraham. The Jews believe the same. So, what is different about your exclusive belief systems? Who is greater to God, you Muslims or the Jews? Let's examine what your Quran says about Abraham:

Quran 3:67 – “Abraham was neither a Jew nor a Christian, but he was one inclining toward truth, a **Muslim** [submitting to Allah]. And he was not of the polytheists.”

So, Abraham was a Muslim because he submitted to Allah? Submission/surrender is the critical factor in identification of Abraham. No, submission nor surrender proves God.

Your Quran just claims Abraham through submission. That is it. No analysis, no system integration, no proof, sorry, it doesn't work that way. The Bible teaches something much more profound, and so different than what your Quran, without power, begs to propose and impose. Have you read for yourself what is written in the Bible about Abraham? There is a lot information about Abraham covering real events, most known to Muslims is Genesis 17:

“When Abram was ninety-nine years old, the LORD appeared to him and said, “I am God Almighty; walk before me and be blameless. 2 I will confirm my covenant between me and you and will greatly increase your numbers.”

3 Abram fell facedown, and God said to him, 4 “As for me, this is my covenant with you: You will be the father of many nations. 5 No longer will you be called Abram; your name will be Abraham, for I have made you a father of many nations. 6 I will make you very fruitful; I will make nations of you, and kings will come from you. 7 I will establish my covenant as an everlasting covenant between me and you and your descendants after you for the generations to come, to be your God and the God of your descendants after you. 8 The whole land of Canaan, where you are now an alien, I will give as an everlasting possession to you and your descendants after you; and I will be their God.”

9 Then God said to Abraham, “As for you, you must keep my covenant, you and your descendants after you for the generations to come. 10 This is my covenant with you and your descendants after you, the covenant you are to keep: Every male among you shall be circumcised. 11 You are to undergo circumcision, and it will be the sign of the covenant between me and you.

12 For the generations to come every male among you who is eight days old must be circumcised, including those born in your household or bought with money from a foreigner—those who are not your offspring. 13 Whether born in your household or bought with your money, they must be circumcised. My covenant in your flesh is to be an everlasting covenant. 14 Any uncircumcised male, who has not been circumcised in the flesh, will be cut off from his people; he has broken my covenant.”

15 God also said to Abraham, “As for Sarai your wife, you are no longer to call her Sarai; her name will be Sarah. 16 I will bless her and will surely give you a son by her. I will bless her so that she will be the mother of nations; kings of peoples will come from her.”

17 Abraham fell facedown; he laughed and said to himself, “Will a son be born to a man a hundred years old? Will Sarah bear a child at the age of ninety?” 18 And Abraham said to God, “If only Ishmael might live under your blessing!”

19 Then God said, “Yes, but your wife Sarah will bear you a son, and you will call him Isaac. I will establish my covenant with him as an everlasting covenant for his descendants after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard you: I will surely bless him; I will make him fruitful and will greatly increase his numbers. He will be the father of twelve rulers, and I will make him into a great nation. 21 **But my covenant I will establish with Isaac**, whom Sarah will bear to you by this time next year.”

22 When he had finished speaking with Abraham, God went up from him.” Genesis 17:1-22

Muslims rely on this part of Genesis to prove Ishmael is blessed and so are they if connected to him. Even if they concede the covenant, God established was with Isaac – not Ishmael. They ask why does it even matter? To Muslims it doesn't matter because the brothers were both from Abraham, and Islam is passed down from the heritage of the father. So, there is no issue with Isaac and Ishmael in the Muslim mind.

Dear Muslim, they are two different identities formed in two different wombs in two different ways. One set of DNA comes from a slave's womb, and the other set of DNA comes from a free woman. One is a slave, and the other is free. But it isn't just the womb. It is the effort of man represented in the slave woman, and the promise of God represented through the free woman. It is in God's design where they are not the same and cannot be called the same. And if they are not the same, they cannot share the same promise that was spoken over Abraham. The covenant, the promise was upon only the one formed in the free by God. It is in the free where the promise has been kept and substantiated,

"Tell me, you who want to be under the law, are you not aware of what the law says? 22 For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the free woman. 23 His son by the slave woman was born in the ordinary way; but his son by the free woman was born as the result of a promise. 24 These things may be taken figuratively, for the women represent two covenants. One covenant is from Mount Sinai and bears children who are to be slaves: This is Hagar. 25 Now Hagar stands for Mount Sinai in Arabia and corresponds to the present city of Jerusalem, because she is in slavery with her children. 26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother. 27 For it is written:

"Be glad, O barren woman,
who bears no children;
break forth and cry aloud,
you who have no labor pains;
because more are the children of the desolate woman
than of her who has a husband."

28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise. 29 At that time the son born in the ordinary way persecuted the son born by the power of the Spirit. It is the same now. 30 But what does the Scripture say? "Get rid of the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman's son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman's son." 31 Therefore, brothers, we are not children of the slave woman, but of the free woman." Galatians 4:21-31

Do you see?

Can you hear?

Who are the true descendants of Abraham? Who are the true children of Abraham, and who is of the promise? Again, “for it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the free woman. 23 His son by the slave woman was born in the ordinary way; but his son by the free woman was born as the result of a promise.”

One son was born in the “ORDINARY WAY.”

The other son was born “AS THE RESULT OF A PROMISE.”

Do you know how Abraham got the slave from Egypt pregnant? Her name was Hagar, and Abraham’s wife was old, Hagar was young. Abraham’s wife, Sarah, reasoned in her own faithlessness that God’s promise to have a child would come through their slave because she herself was too old to carry a child. So, she convinced Abraham to make a child with their slave – Hagar.

This is the picture of Islam.

The flesh. Human will.

Sarah relied on her human will and scheme to arrive at what she believed was the promise of God. So, Ishmael was born from sin – faithlessness and human effort to achieve God’s will, the flesh. This is why Ishmael has always represented the flesh and the effort of man to please God. The promise is not here. The promise is not in the flesh.

Look what happened to Ishmael:

“You are now pregnant
and you will give birth to a son.
You shall name him Ishmael, ^a
for the LORD has heard of your misery.
12 He will be a wild donkey of a man;
his hand will be against everyone
and everyone’s hand against him,
and he will live in hostility
toward all his brothers.” Genesis 6:11-12

ISHMAEL = WILD DONKEY

The same term that the Quran insults Jews with, here:

Quran 62:5 – “The example of those who were entrusted with the Torah and then did not take it on **is like that of a donkey** who carries volumes [of books].”

DONKEY is the same expression that categorizes Ishmael and his existence. The Bible doesn’t insult Muslims by calling them donkeys like the Quran calls the Jews. But the Bible does proclaim that Ishmael would have the character and nature of a wild donkey – always in hostility to anyone and everyone.

By taking on the identity, proudly, of Ishmael, Muslims are aligning themselves up with the flesh not the spirit, and therefore the fate of the Muslim is to live as a wild donkey in hostility and violence to all around him. This is what life becomes in the flesh, when a man is not transformed by the Spirit of God. Remember, you must be born of the Spirit, not flesh, to be a Christian. Those born into the Spirit of God become the children of God not by race, gender, nationality, lineage, human descent, or human decision, as Ishmael was born by human will and a scheme. Instead, we Christians are born of God, here is how John the Baptist teaches the new birth and the right to become children of God:

“Yet to all who received him, to those who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God— 13 children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband’s will, **but born of God.**” John 1:12-13

Do you see? Do you hear? Jesus and His Christianity do not separate people by race, religion, nation, culture, gender. The division Jesus speaks is our own free will decision to stay in the flesh we were born-in that is represented in Ismael, or to be born again into His Spirit that is represented in Isaac. Jesus speaks directly to you Muslims and says,

YET TO ALL WHO RECEIVED HIM,

TO THOSE WHO BELIEVED IN HIS NAME

HE GAVE THE RIGHT TO BECOME CHILDREN OF GOD

Children are loved. Children are free. Children have an inheritance from their father. ‘If you receive Jesus,’ then His love and redemption makes salvation through the cross real. The real part is becoming part of the family of God, not by flesh. God didn’t birth us, in the same way God didn’t biologically make Jesus through sperm. It is all in the Spirit. We are adopted children of God, not children of God by sperm or the womb. It all comes through faith. Receiving and believing in Jesus Christ is personal not heritage. It belongs to you and no one else.

Allah doesn’t control it.

Your parents don’t control it.

Your Saudi Arabia cannot control it.

Your Sharia has no power of it.

Your receiving God's love in Christ on the cross, and believing in Jesus for the redemption from your sin, depends on you and you alone. No one can take it from you. No one can change it.

No one can take you out of the hands of your Father. You are a child to your Father God, by which you can cry out:

"The Spirit you received does not make you slaves, so that you live in fear again; rather, the Spirit you received brought about your adoption to sonship. And by him we cry, "Abba, Father."
Romans 8:15

We Christians cry to our FATHER, ABBA, ABBA! HELP US!
And our Father is faithful to hear His children.

THIS IS NOT ISLAM.

ISLAM IS SLAVERY.

ALLAH IS YOUR MASTER.

Slaves are not loved. Slaves are not free. Slaves have no inheritance. Slaves CAN'T even eat at the father's table, but children can. Children are heard and valued by their father.

Muslims, you don't have to be slaves anymore. Slavery is not a Godly institution. It is a Satanic system that devalues, breaks, and defiles the image of God in man.

Ishmael was a slave to his flesh, born to a slave mother from Egypt. This is not something to be proud of. There is no pride in slavery. Your god has deceived you. Your Islam has lied to you. Slavery is not God's will. The will of the Father is Sonship, family, communion, and fellowship. Together, walking in love, in freedom, and a bond that is not broken between man and God. Listen to how Jesus teaches us this closeness, his togetherness:

"I no longer call you slaves, because a master doesn't confide in his slaves. Now you are my friends, since I have told you everything the Father told me." Jesus, John 15:15

We are the friends of Jesus. The friends of God. You don't have this in Islam. You dare never to call Allah FATHER, since Allah is not love, and would never adopt you into to his family. Here, you mock God and with laughter shout,

HOW COULD GOD HAVE A SON AND CHILDREN!

We look at you with pity and ask how could God be a slave master, taking His own creation as slaves? Only Satan produces slaves.

None of this is understood by a Muslim. Since, everything in Islam is of the flesh – wild donkeys of Ishmael. Their reward on earth through JIZYA and JIHAD are all flesh: sex, war booty, sex-slaves, child slaves, and power over non-Muslims. Their reward in heaven is big breasted sluts, sex with their mothers, and food. Everywhere you turn in Islam it is rotten flesh. Nothing is of the Spirit, of the true promise that came through the birth of Isaac. A birth that was totally by faith and by the power of God, not by man's own works or efforts. By the Spirit.

'Not by might nor by power, **but by my Spirit,**' says the LORD Almighty. Zechariah 4:6

Allah has no Spirit. Allah has a hand, two hands. Allah has a leg. Allah has a face and eyes, but Allah has no Spirit. Nothing in Islam is spiritual, it is all physical. Without even knowing any of this, and the true Theology of God and how He works, Muslims by their own sin have desired to be from Ishmael. Thinking that this will make them part of Abraham's offspring and rightful heirs to Abraham's God. But this worsened everything for Islam and Muslims. It proves that Muslims really are slaves not to God, but to their own flesh and their sinful desires. Which make them hostile,

violent, ever-seeking dominance, sex, and to the fulfillment of their ungodly flesh.

So then, how could any Muslim understand that the descendants of Abraham are not justified because they are born Muslim or born Jewish. They can't understand that it is impossible to be born a descendant of Abraham. The descendants of Abraham are born of the Spirit of God. They are born again into God's promise.

We don't enter-into this promise by race, culture, birth, gender, or nation. Being BORN AGAIN is the only way to be a part of this promise just as Jesus taught Nicodemus. No one is included into this promise by family lineage, being born into a religion, or being of David or Mohammed. None of that matters to the God of Abraham.

Do Not Say Abraham Is Yours

Even with this direct and clear understanding that the true children of Abraham are not born of flesh (religion, nation, race, culture, lineage, heritage, birth), but instead born of the Spirit, born again in Christ through the second birth, will you still fatally determine to claim and declare Abraham was “surrendering” to Allah?

You and your Mohammed can desperately try to lay claim to Abraham, but so did the Jews in the time of Jesus and this is what John the Baptist said to them:

John said to the crowds coming out to be baptized by him, "You brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the coming wrath? 8 Produce fruit in keeping with repentance. **And do not begin to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.'** For I tell you that out of these stones God can raise up children for Abraham. 9 The ax is already at the root of the trees, and every tree that does not produce good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire." Luke 3:7-9

John the Baptist told the Jews DO NOT say that Abraham is yours. DO NOT say Abraham is your father. He is not. God can raise up children of Abraham from stones, meaning from nothing, and that is what Jesus did with twelve men. Do you get how powerful this was and how John the Baptist is speaking to all of Islam, to every Muslim who goes on Youtube and says Islam is an Abrahamic faith and Abraham was a Muslim who kissed black stones? No, claiming Abraham was a Muslim, and teaching that you are the children of the TRUE PROMISE for all of history, doesn't change the evidence that your book was written by one man, and the Christian Bible written over 1500 years, are in direct – irreconcilable conflict. And, that the Christian Bible, parts of it, together with the Jewish prophets, we know that Jesus Christ cannot be a foreshadow to Mohammed and your Quran.

Why?

Not only because the Bible is clear that the Promise God gave Abraham was by the Spirit not the flesh, but because throughout the Bible Abraham was known to be justified by faith. Being justified by faith alone, means not by works. A sinner is not justified by anything that your Quran justifies your sin through giving to the poor, fighting for Allah, praying, restless JIHAD, dying as a martyr for Allah in a blood sacrifice.

Sunan Ibn Majah 2799 - "The martyr has six things (in store) with Allah: **He is forgiven from the first drop of his blood that is shed**; he is shown his place in Paradise; he is spared the torment of the grave; he is kept safe from the Great Fright; he is adorned with a garment of faith; he is married to (wives) from among the wide-eyed houris; and **he is permitted to intercede for seventy of his relatives.**"

What happened to a person not being able to die for another's sins? Right here, in this Hadith that has controlled the lives of Muslims for 1400 years, tells us that Allah accepts human blood sacrifice for the intercession of others. All of this proves in another dimension that Allah is Satan. The God of Abraham only redeems and justifies sinners by faith alone in Jesus Christ's bloodshed for the forgiveness of sins.

None of the ways you are justified in Islam or reconciled to your sin by Allah is recorded anywhere in the Bible. You have new information and new methods of fake-salvation that are introduced in your Quran. Methods that are the same around the world from religion to religion.

Mormons believe it is in good works.

Jehovah's Witness believe it is through their organization.

Buddhists believe it is self-sacrifice and rules.

Hindus believed in blood sacrifice for generations.

Jews believe it is the Law that will save them.

Again, you are all the same. But all your methods and copied information created systems that are in total opposition and contradiction to Abraham, the Jewish Prophets, and the whole Bible from start to end. From the start, the God of Abraham declares this about Abraham and about His system for us:

"And Abram believed the Lord, and the Lord counted him as righteous **because of his faith.**" Genesis 15:6

RIGHTEOUS BY FAITH. If Allah is the God of Abraham, and you are the children of Abraham and the Promise, and the Quran is the final Holy Book, then, why don't you proclaim what is proclaimed from the beginning of time and repeated by Jesus and the New Testament of the Bible? The truth that humans are not justified by anything but believing God, only by faith – why? Why don't you have this written anywhere in Islam:

“What then shall we say that Abraham, our forefather, discovered in this matter? 2 If, in fact, Abraham was justified by works, he had something to boast about—but not before God. 3 What does the Scripture say? **“Abraham believed God**, and it was credited to him as righteousness.” Romans 4:1-3

Genesis 15:6, a Jewish scripture, is repeated in the New Testament book of Romans by the Apostle you hate. This message is one from the time of Abraham until that very moment Apostle Paul wrote this letter to the church at Rome, and the message was and is justification by faith in Jesus. This is not your message.

Is this message corrupt? So, the Jews and the Christians worked together to fit the Christian scriptures in with the ancient Jewish scripture? Jews of old hated Christians just as you Muslims have hated us throughout your anti-Christ history. Why would Jews who persecuted Christians, as you have persecuted us, work together with us to make the New Testament fit as a perfect-puzzle with the Old Testament?

You and the Jews call us Christians dogs, tell us we bark, but it sounds like you are the ones barking about corruption. You don't even know how to map out or detail that corruption anywhere. Trace the corruption. Show us. Tell us why Christians have the same message of salvation by faith as written in Genesis? While your message of salvation through works, good deeds, prayer, following boring rules, JIHAD, blood sacrifice, is the same message of every pagan religion that has ever existed.

YOU ARE NOT SPECIAL

Your message is the same as every Satanic system that has ever existed. You can try to say you have a new message for humanity unlike Christianity, you can say Mohammed created a new system unrelated to Christ, and make new doctrines outside of the Abrahamic covenant, but what you cannot do is claim Abraham or Jesus as Muslim. Abraham was the father of RIGHTEOUSNESS BY FAITH IN JESUS, not by works, or martyrdom, or anything else Islam teaches as justification for salvation:

“It was not through law that Abraham and his offspring received the promise that he would be heir of the world, but through the righteousness that comes by faith. 14 For if those who live by law are heirs, faith has no value and the promise is worthless,

15 because law brings wrath. And where there is no law there is no transgression.

16 Therefore, the promise comes by faith, so that it may be by grace and may be guaranteed to all Abraham’s offspring—not only to those who are of the law but also to those who are of the faith of Abraham. He is the father of us all. 17 As it is written: “I have made you a father of many nations.” He is our father in the sight of God, in whom he believed—the God who gives life to the dead and calls things that are not as though they were.

18 Against all hope, Abraham in hope believed and so became the father of many nations, just as it had been said to him, “So shall your offspring be.” 19 Without weakening in his faith, he faced the fact that his body was as good as dead—since he was about a hundred years old—and that Sarah’s womb was also dead. 20 Yet he did not waver through unbelief regarding the promise of God, but was strengthened in his faith and gave glory to God, 21 being fully persuaded that God had power to do what he had promised. 22 This is why “it was credited to him as righteousness.” 23 The words “it was credited to him” were written not for him alone, 24 but also for us, to whom God will credit righteousness—for us who believe in him who raised Jesus our Lord from the dead. 25 He was delivered over to death for our sins and was raised to life for our justification.” Romans 4:13-25

Islam doesn't understand any of this – Islam is lost.

The Jews don't get it either because they still cling to the Law as if it is where salvation dwells. But the Bible explains that the Law brings WRATH. The Law can't save anyone. Following trivial and boring Islamic laws like holding your penis with your right hand, not wearing perfume, growing a beard, fasting, kissing stones, none of it can save you. In fact, trusting in them will separate you from the presence of God and make you a slave without freedom:

"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom." 1 Corinthians 3:17

You see, it is where the Spirit of the Lord is there is FREEDOM. In the Spirit is where we find our freedom. In the Spirit of God is where we find our identity, our adoption in God's family, and our rest in salvation.

Everything in Christianity is by the Spirit of God matching what Jesus taught the world:

"God is spirit, and his worshipers must worship in the Spirit and in truth." John 4:24

GOD IS SPIRIT

But Allah has no spirit, and this is why you remain dead in your flesh and therefore dead in your sins:

"Those who live according to the flesh have their minds set on what the flesh desires; but those who live in accordance with the Spirit have their minds set on what the Spirit desires. 6The mind governed by the flesh is death, but the mind governed by the Spirit is life and peace. 7 The mind governed by the flesh is hostile to God; it does not submit to God's law, nor can it do so. 8 Those who are in the realm of the flesh cannot please God.

9 You, however, are not in the realm of the flesh but are in the realm of the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God lives in you. And if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, they do not belong to Christ. 10 But if Christ is in you, then even though your body is subject to death because of sin, the Spirit gives life because of righteousness. 11 And if the Spirit of him who raised Jesus from the dead is living in you, he who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies because of his Spirit who lives in you.

12 Therefore, brothers and sisters, we have an obligation—but it is not to the flesh, to live according to it. 13 For if you live according to the flesh, you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the misdeeds of the body, you will live.

14 For those who are led by the Spirit of God are the children of God.” Romans 8:6-14

Mohammed lived according to the flesh, and this explains why all of his desires were of the flesh: sex, sex, and more sex. Islam is the religion of sex. It is all flesh. For Muslim women who don't understand the sex drive of a man, you will never understand that all Mohammed did was for vagina and power so he could have more vagina. That is it. Men, without the Holy Spirit, have an endless appetite for more and more women. This Satanic lust is what brought about the flood in Genesis 6. It leads to violence and death. Exactly what Islam is. The same spirits that inhabited those days and lusted for the daughters of men, now live through Islam.

Everything for sex.

Mohammed even boasted about how he will have sex with the Mother of Jesus in Islamic heaven:

(Tabarani)" (Ibn Kathir, Qisas al-Anbiya [Cairo: Dar al-Kutub, 1968/1388], p. 381 – "The Messenger of God ... said, 'God MARRIED ME IN PARADISE TO MARY THE DAUGHTER OF 'IMRAN and to the wife of Pharaoh and the sister of Moses.'

You tell the world how much you respect and love Jesus, but the one you call PROPHET, boasts about how he will have sex with the Mother of Jesus.

Imagine, if I told you how much I respect you then told all my friends I am going to have sex with your mom?

DON'T EVER SAY YOUR RESPECT OR LOVE JESUS AGAIN

Mohammed's defiled and Satanic fantasy doesn't stop with Mother Mary the Blessed Virgin and Mother of God. Mohammed was wicked and filled with demonic lust to the point where Allah was forced to make the 16 COMMANDMENTS OF ISLAM just for Mohammed. Of those 16 COMMANDMENTS, 10 are about sex and they come from TAFSIR QURTUBI commenting on Quran 33:50:

- First: To be fair with the spoils.
- Second: To (forcefully) take a fifth of a fifth or just a fifth (of the spoils of war).
- Third: "Al Wisal" (Dimitrius- the fast or fasting. This usually refers to fasting or abstaining from food.)
- Fourth: To take more than four women.
- **Fifth: To marry, "Yas-tan-kih" (or have intercourse), with a woman who verbally pronounces her dedication (to the prophet).**
- **Sixth: To marry, "Yas-tan-kih," without the presence (or permission) of a legal guardian.**
- **Seventh: To marry, "Yas-tan-kih," without a dowry.**
- **Eighth: To marry (and have intercourse) during a state of ritual consecration and purification.**
- **Ninth: The annulment of an oath he may make to his wives.**
- **Tenth: If Muhammad looks at a woman (and desires her) THEN IT IS NECESSARY FOR HER HUSBAND TO DIVORCE HER AND FOR MUHAMMAD TO MARRY HER. Ibn Al A'rabiy said, "This is what the servant of the two holy**

mosques has also said, as was clear to the scholars FROM THE STORY OF ZAID which also had this meaning."

- **Eleventh: That the prophet released Safiyyah (from her captured status) and he considered her release as her dowry.**
- Twelfth: To enter Mecca without being in a state of ritual purification.
- Thirteenth: To fight in Mecca.
- Fourteenth: That he is not inherited by anyone at all. This was mentioned in the oath of absolution for when a man approaches death due to illness, most of his possessions are taken away, so that he does not have more than a third left for him. But the possessions of the prophet remained for him, as is evidenced in the verse of inheritance and in Surat Mariam.
- **Fifteenth: His marriage is still considered effective after his death.**
- **Sixteenth: If he divorces a woman she remains prohibited to everyone and may not be married, "Nikah," to someone else.**

The highlighted parts are the 10 COMMANDMENTS of Islam. Islam does have its own 10 COMMANDMENTS after all. All 10 commandments have to do with Mohammed's sex life. And finally, to finish giving proof that Islam is a manmade sex system, in partnership with Satan, SATAN & MOHAMMED, LLP, I present this Hadith:

Ibn Sa'd, Kitab al-Tabaqat al-Kabir, Volume 1, p. 469 – "The Apostle of Allah, may Allah bless him, did not obtain anything from worldly objects dearer to him than women and perfumes."

This Hadith proves it. This Hadith proves everything I write and everything the Bible wrote about the flesh of men and the deadly, sinful desires that occupy and control men who are not born again into the Spirit of God.

The Bible teaches that these types of men, like Mohammed, are hostile to God. Doesn't matter how much they pray or fast. And this is how we can bring light and understanding to the godless brutality of the Muslims who attacked peaceful Constantinople and how they could do what they did to the Christians.

Read it again, "the enraged Turkish soldiers . . . gave no quarter. When they had massacred and there was no longer any resistance, they were intent on pillage and roamed through the town stealing, disrobing, pillaging, killing, raping, taking captive men, women, children, old men, young men, monks, priests, people of all sorts and conditions . . . There were virgins who awoke from troubled sleep to find those brigands standing over them with bloody hands and faces full of abject fury. This medley of all nations, these frantic brutes stormed into their houses, dragged them, tore them, forced them, dishonored them, raped them at the cross-roads and made them submit to the most terrible outrages."

This is who you are, Muslim. You are proud of this.

This is your history, and the glory of Allah.

But you will pay for it in eternity. You are dead in your flesh and will die in your sins. All the Muslims who participated in the rape and captivity of Constantinople are in hell now. And so will you be, if you do not repent and be born again into the Spirit of God.

I Am of Abraham

I am sorry, you can't have Abraham because you still think belonging to Abraham comes through birthright. Abraham does not belong to you or Islam. Abraham belongs to Father God, to Jesus Himself.

- I am a descendant of Abraham, by faith, not blood.
- You are not the descendants of Abraham.
- You are of the flesh. I am of the Spirit.
- You are of Ishmael. I am of Isaac.

Two times the Bible writes that Abraham is the “FATHER OF MANY NATIONS.” Abraham is the father of many nations, NOT one nation called Islam. Christ God made Abraham the father of many nations. His descendants in this world are promised by Christ God in Genesis, to be like,

“the stars in the sky and the sands of the seashore.”

The true children of Abraham, the children of God are not born as Muslims, Jews, and we already know that Christians cannot be born Christian, so that means the people who are the true children of Abraham are they that are born of the Spirit of God.

Again, the Children of God who are the descendants of Abraham, MUST BE BORN AGAIN.

We now know that the promise of Abraham comes from the line of Abraham’s son Isaac – absolutely, not by Ishmael. Nothing in Christianity comes from physical birth or from physical descent of lineage like in Islam or Talmudic Judaism:

“For not all who are descended from Israel are Israel. 7 Nor because they are his descendants are they all Abraham’s children. On the contrary, “It is through Isaac that your offspring will be reckoned.” 8 In other words, it is not the children by physical descent who are God’s children, but it is the children of the promise who are regarded as Abraham’s offspring.”

Romans 9:6-8

IT WAS ALWAYS MEANT FOR ALL PEOPLE

Salvation isn't just for the Jews. It isn't just for Muslims. The promise and lineage of Abraham were always meant for those who believe and receive, justified by faith alone. No supplementary. Nothing extra. And this is why the Jewish nation missed God in the flesh, the Messiah, when He was with them two thousand years ago.

And this is why today you miss it, too.

It is because the Jews trusted in their national identity as Jews, and by their external obedience to the Law. You do the same, you trust in your birth as Muslims, your national identity as Muslims, in your obedience to your Islamic laws and the rules/regulations of your Allah. In this way, you make yourselves the descendants of Ishmael and wild donkeys in hostility to all, enslaved by your sinful desires.

You are not free. You are bound by your sin nature. You are bound by your rules. You are bound by fear. You are not set free by faith in the salvation of the infinite God of Abraham found only in Jesus Christ. You are slaves of Allah. You are still under the wrath of the Law. You live by Mohammed's laws and manmade regulations. You still live under human law to regulate your sin, religious law to punish for sin, and your own obedience to receive salvation. Therefore, you do not belong to the line of Isaac but Ishmael.

The line of Isaac is for all those who are set free by faith. The New Covenant that Jesus came to initiate is superior to the Old:

"But in fact the ministry Jesus has received is as superior to theirs as the covenant of which he is mediator is superior to the old one, since the new covenant is established on better promises.

7 For if there had been nothing wrong with that first covenant, no place would have been sought for another. 8 But God found fault with the people and said:

“The days are coming, declares the Lord,
when I will make a new covenant
with the people of Israel
and with the people of Judah.

9 It will not be like the covenant
I made with their ancestors
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of Egypt,
because they did not remain faithful to my covenant,
and I turned away from them,
declares the Lord.

10 This is the covenant I will establish with the people of Israel
after that time, declares the Lord.

I will put my laws in their minds
and write them on their hearts.

I will be their God,
and they will be my people.

11 No longer will they teach their neighbor,
or say to one another, ‘Know the Lord,’
because they will all know me,
from the least of them to the greatest.

12 For I will forgive their wickedness
and will remember their sins no more.”

13 By calling this covenant “new,” he has made the first one
obsolete; and what is obsolete and outdated will soon disappear.”
Hebrews 8:6-13

THE FIRST COVENANT IS OBSOLETE

The Second Covenant is better. The First Covenant disappeared in power. If you don't believe me, then, why doesn't the Jewish nation still stone for adultery under the Law of Moses? Why don't you Muslims still stone for adultery? Why don't the Jewish religious leaders kill anyone who works on the Sabbath? Why don't the Jewish leaders still fully follow the Law of Moses? Because it has become obsolete. If it was still relevant, the Jews would live by it in every way, but they don't.

The Jewish people hold on to their national identity and obedience to parts of the Law and you try the same in your own way. Jesus's ministry on earth and what He came to show us, what He came to prove to us, what He came to express to us and fulfill for us, is far superior to the First Covenant that was regulated by a standard that was impossible to reach. The New Covenant weaves, by free will, new birth, those who believe and are received into the salvation that is in God the Son – Jesus Christ. These births populate the new Jerusalem. The Jerusalem that is from above:

“Tell me, you who want to be under the law, are you not aware of what the law says? 22 For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the free woman. 23 **His son by the slave woman was born according to the flesh, but his son by the free woman was born as the result of a divine promise.**

24 These things are being taken figuratively: The women represent two covenants. One covenant is from Mount Sinai and bears children who are to be slaves: This is Hagar. 25 Now Hagar stands for Mount Sinai in Arabia and corresponds to the present city of Jerusalem, because she is in slavery with her children. 26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother. 27 For it is written:

“Be glad, barren woman,
you who never bore a child;
shout for joy and cry aloud,
you who were never in labor;
because more are the children of the desolate woman
than of her who has a husband.”

28 Now you, brothers and sisters, like Isaac, are children of promise. 29 At that time the son born according to the flesh persecuted the son born by the power of the Spirit. It is the same now. 30 But what does Scripture say? “Get rid of the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman's son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman's son.” 31 Therefore, brothers

and sisters, **we are not children of the slave woman, but of the free woman.**" Galatians 4:21-31

Has anyone taught you about this new Jerusalem? This Jerusalem is not a physical city in this world. It is not exclusive to the Jewish people by birth, or the Palestinian people, or any other people. It is for all humanity to live free in God through Christ. The only requirement to be a part of this Jerusalem is to believe:

"Believe in the Lord Jesus, and you will be saved." Acts 16:31

More confirmation that the true children of Abraham are not one people group, not the Jews exclusively, not the Muslims exclusively. The children of Abraham, the heirs of the promise, are justified by faith. These children are not by culture, nation, birthright, circumcision, good works, feeding the poor, martyrdom, or sacrifice.

Without grasping and knowing that the God of Abraham, Jesus God, loves all humanity and that He gives freedom to all to believe and receive Him, you will always be bound and remain an 'Ishmaelite.'

Take the records below and critically think through them, analyze them for yourself, as a human being, not as a self-righteous, supremacist Muslim believing in Quran 3:110 and putting chains around my neck. Read the Biblical verses below not under the influence of any national identity, or flag, and when you do, again, you will find that only this God, FATHER SON SPIRIT, does not divide the world up by race, religion, gender, culture, or nation:

"Here there is no Greek or Jew, circumcised or uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave or free, **but Christ is all, and is in all.**"
Colossians 3:11

“For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: **for the same Lord over all** is rich unto all that call upon him.”

Romans 10:12

“There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: **for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.**” Galatians 3:28

“But now apart from the law the righteousness of God has been made known, to which the Law and the Prophets testify. 22 This righteousness is given through faith in Jesus Christ to all who believe. **There is no difference between Jew and Gentile, 23 for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God,** 24 and all are justified freely by his grace through the redemption that came by Christ Jesus.” Romans 3:21-24

“For He Himself is our peace, **who made both groups into one** and broke down the barrier of the dividing wall,” Ephesians 2:14

The God of Abraham loves ALL.

The love of God is the only power to unite humanity.

But only those who are born of the Spirit by the blood of Jesus Christ on the cross are those who become children of God and participate in all the freedom and rest that belongs to the Father’s heirs.

I am a child of Father God.

I am of Abraham, born-again in the Spirit of God.

You are a slave.

You are an Ishmaelite donkey, wild, and hostile.

You are not of Abraham.

REPENT and be born again into the Spirit of God, dying to your flesh and the lust of your sinful desires that burn within your inflamed Mohammedan hearts. Be raised to new life in Christ: "We were therefore buried with him through baptism into death in order that, just as Christ was raised from the dead through the glory of the Father, **we too may live a new life.**" Romans 6:4

Be baptized and live a new life.

A Holy and pure life. Die to what once bound you:

"For when we were controlled by the sinful nature, the sinful passions aroused by the law were at work in our bodies, so that we bore fruit for death. 6 **But now, by dying to what once bound us,** we have been released from the law so that we serve in the new way of the Spirit, and not in the old way of the written code." Romans 7:5-6

The Old and New

Allah is not the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, because Allah does not present himself as Holy, rather he presents himself as 'practical.' In your Islam, your Allah can mix with your sin, meaning, you can pray to Allah and come before him just by asking Allah for forgiveness. Just say sorry. This is not Holy. It is very easy to come into the presence of Allah. No complex system of atonement for sin because Allah does not present himself Holy to you.

It is not this way with the God of Abraham. The God of Abraham is Holy, and because He is Holy there is separation between ALL MANKIND, who have sinned, and who have fallen short of His Holiness. All people have sinned, and in our sin, have been separated from the God of Abraham.

In the God of Abraham's system, blood was and still is the only means to atone and close the separation between His holiness and our sin:

"In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be cleansed with blood, and **without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.**" Hebrews 9:22

This was how it was from the beginning. From the time of Cain and Abel, who were required to bring God offering:

"Abel also brought of the firstborn of his flock and of their fat portions. And the Lord had regard for Abel and his offering, 5 but for Cain and his offering he had no regard. So Cain was very angry, and his face fell." Genesis 4:4-5

Even Noah presented an offering to Holy God of Abraham:

"Then Noah built an altar to the Lord and took some of every clean animal and some of every clean bird and **offered burnt offerings on the altar.**" Genesis 8:20-21

Moses and Ancient Israel:

"Then he shall kill the goat of the sin offering that is for the people and bring its blood inside the veil and do with its blood as he did with the blood of the bull, sprinkling it over the mercy seat and in front of the mercy seat." Leviticus 16:15

The Priests of Israel:

“And when he has made an end of atoning for the Holy Place, the tabernacle of meeting, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat. 21 Aaron shall lay both his hands on the head of the live goat, **confess over it all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions, concerning all their sins, putting them on the head of the goat**, and shall send it away into the wilderness by the hand of a suitable man. 22 The goat shall bear on itself all their iniquities to an uninhabited land; and he shall release the goat in the wilderness.” Leviticus 16:20-22

The ancient Israelites carried out the process of atonement and blood for forgiveness of sins from generation to generation in the Temple and in the Holy Place of the Tabernacle where invisible God’s presence dwelt in ancient times before Jesus came.

IT WAS ALL ABOUT SACRIFICE

Sacrifice showed us how serious sin was, and that any soul that sinned must die. God, in His rich mercy, gave us a way to postpone that judgment of death for sin. The only way out was through the covenant system that Israel was under for all their existence, until the time Jesus came, and He became our Lamb and a pleasing sacrifice to God.

What will you say now? Will you mock the sacrifice? I already showed you that you Muslims sacrifice yourselves in blood, as a blood ritual sacrifice to Satan Allah. In that blood sacrifice when your first drop of blood hits the ground, you are taken to paradise and so are 70 members of your family. This is blood sacrifice. It is a blasphemous copy of the true Gospel, which is that the innocent Lamb of God, the Son of God, would die for our sins to give us eternal life. Your JIHADI blood is full of unclean sin. A sinner cannot die to save a sinner, only the sinless, the innocent, can die for the sinner.

You still want to mock this truth of the God of Abraham?

Then mock Allah because Allah himself sacrifices a GREAT SACRIFICE for Abraham in the Quran:

“And We ransomed him with a great sacrifice,” Quran 37:107

ALLAH SACRIFICED A GREAT SACRIFICE

Your Tafsir, from your scholar, Maududi, explains what the Quran means by “GREAT SACRIFICE.”

Tafsir Maududi - Sayyid Abul Ala Maududi - Tafhim al-Qur'an Quran 37:107 – "A great sacrifice": A ram, as mentioned in the Bible and the Islamic traditions, that Allah's angel presented at the time before the Prophet Abraham, so that he should sacrifice it instead of his son. **This has been called "a great sacrifice" because it was to serve as a ransom from a faithful servant like Abraham** for a patient and obedient son like Ishmael, and Allah made it a means of fulfilling the intention of an unprecedented sacrifice. Another reason for calling it "a great" sacrifice is that Allah made it a tradition till the Day of Resurrection that all the believers should offer animal sacrifice on the same date in the entire world so as to keep fresh the memory of the great and unique event signifying faithfulness and devotion."

GREAT SACRIFICE = A RAM

What does this mean for Islam? No Muslim to this day can answer why a ram was sacrificed for Abraham. The only answer ever given by Muslims is that Allah was testing Abraham. That means nothing because Allah is always testing every Muslim. All of Islam is a test. You are always being tested by Allah. Why did an animal die for Abraham? What are the theological implications? There is no theology in Islam so all Muslims can say is that IT WAS A TEST. And because Allah is not Holy, you cannot understand the system of the God of Abraham and what His Holiness requires and demands.

Within Islam, Muslims can't even imagine how complex it was for Israel to come before the presence of the Holy God.

In that time of repetitive atonement for sin, the God of Abraham did not impose His regulations and ceremonial laws on all people groups, nations that lived in ancient history. It was for the Jewish people only and for only a set time before the Messiah came. The Law that was given to Moses in the Old Testament of the Bible at the beginning had requirements, and those requirements had to be fulfilled continually to meet requirements of a Holy God and to come into the presence of a Holy God. The requirement was blood. Blood temporarily covered the penalty of sin under the Law:

“The law is only a shadow of the good things that are coming—not the realities themselves. For this reason it can never, by the same sacrifices repeated endlessly year after year, make perfect those who draw near to worship. 2 Otherwise, would they not have stopped being offered? For the worshipers would have been cleansed once for all, and would no longer have felt guilty for their sins. 3 But those sacrifices are an annual reminder of sins. 4 It is impossible for the blood of bulls and goats to take away sins.

5 Therefore, when Christ came into the world, he said:

“Sacrifice and offering you did not desire,
but a body you prepared for me;
6 with burnt offerings and sin offerings
you were not pleased.

7 Then I said, ‘Here I am—it is written about me in the scroll—
I have come to do your will, my God.’”

8 First he said, “Sacrifices and offerings, burnt offerings and sin offerings you did not desire, nor were you pleased with them”—though they were offered in accordance with the law. 9 Then he said, “Here I am, I have come to do your will.” He sets aside the first to establish the second. 10 And by that will, we have been made holy through the sacrifice of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.” Hebrews 10:1-9

It was all temporary. The blood of bulls and goats, the Bible says, is impossible to take away our sins. It was a shadow of the Lamb of God, Jesus Christ, that was coming into the world to take away our sins:

The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him and said, "**Look, the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world!**" John 1:29

The Lamb of God was prepared from the beginning of time to come and save us. We need a Savior. I don't think Islam and Muslims understand this because Muslims don't think they are sinners. They look at non-Muslims and say think in their corrupt hearts, look how much better we are than those dirty KUFFAR. They convince themselves that they are more righteous and more valued. This delusion spreads to every generation of Muslims, to the peak where you never hear a Muslim ever confess a sin or repent for a sin just like their false prophet. Mohammed never repented of a specific sin except for killing an ant in the Quran. There is no other confession and then repentance for any sin recorded in the Quran or Sunnah regarding Mohammed.

This is the main reason why Muslims don't think they need a Savior. They don't need one because they don't sin... THAT MUCH. And if they do sin, they do their prayers, gorge during the night and stuff their faces overnight during Ramadan, give money to some poor people, and magic – their sins are gone. They don't even talk about them to Allah.

Muslims don't talk to Allah.

What slave-master holds an intimate and concerned conversation with their slaves? No slave-master in history, and it is the same with Allah.

Allah doesn't speak to Muslims. Muslims don't hear the voice of Allah, but we Christians are in constant communion and communication with our God. Jesus said that we are His sheep, and His sheep HEAR HIS VOICE:

“My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one will snatch them out of my hand. 29 My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father’s hand. 30 I and the Father are one.” John 10:27-30

We hear the voice of God – the voice of our Jesus, our Lord and Savior. He gives us eternal life and we will never perish with Him. We trust Jesus and no one take us from Him. Remember, I wrote that no one can take us out of the Father’s hand? Here is proof.

All that JIHAD for nothing.

You have spent 1400 years trying to overcome us and what happened? Where is your caliphate? You killed us, enslaved us, raped us, and we just multiplied. We don’t die, we multiply. And we took possession of the biggest most beautiful lands on the planet. Russia, America, Mexico, Brazil, Australia, Canada, South America, the Caribbean... it is all ours. All your JIHAD was for what?

Your JIHAD was and is in VAIN.

No one can snatch us out of the Father’s hands.

Our God is with us, but Allah is not with you. You can’t even talk to Allah. You just pray the same ritual prayers like the Hindus and all the rest of the pagans of history. This is why you are lost. You are sheep that have gone astray and need a GOOD SHEPHERD to draw you back from your misguided way. Jesus is the GOOD SHEPHERD you have been seeking:

“I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd lays down his life for the sheep. 12 The hired hand is not the shepherd and does not own the sheep. So when he sees the wolf coming, he abandons the sheep and runs away. Then the wolf attacks the flock and scatters it. 13 The man runs away because he is a hired hand and cares nothing for the sheep.

14 **"I am the good shepherd; I know my sheep and my sheep know me—** 15 just as the Father knows me and I know the Father—and I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 I have other sheep that are not of this sheep pen. I must bring them also. They too will listen to my voice, and there shall be one flock and one shepherd. 17 The reason my Father loves me is that I lay down my life—only to take it up again. 18 No one takes it from me, but I lay it down of my own accord. I have authority to lay it down and authority to take it up again." Jesus, John 10:11-18

Jesus is GOOD, as only GOD IS GOOD. He is our GOOD SHEPHERD who lays down His life for us. When would Allah come to earth to lay down his life for Muslims? NEVER, for Allah does not love Muslims. To lay down your life takes love. To lay down your life as God, takes a love we are not capable of understanding. And this is why the Second Covenant – the New One, is better than the First/Old Covenant. Because Jesus did the will of the Father. He laid down His life for us to make us holy through His broken and bloody body ONCE AND FOR ALL.

We don't need another sacrifice. Has anyone ever thought about why the Temple and Sacrifice system was destroyed by the Romans in 70 A.D. I mean if God wanted it around, don't you think He would have kept it around? Would He have let the pagan Romans destroy His very own Temple?

No, He wouldn't have let anyone destroy His Temple if that is what He always planned. But all of it, the Temple, the Tabernacle, the Sacrifice system, the Priesthood, blood, it was all preparation of Israel and the world for the coming Messiah and Lamb of God who would become our Temple and Sacrifice:

The Jews then responded to him, "What sign can you show us to prove your authority to do all this?"

19 Jesus answered them, **"Destroy this temple, and I will raise it again in three days."**

20 They replied, "It has taken forty-six years to build this temple, and you are going to raise it in three days?"

21 **But the temple he had spoken of was his body.** 22 After he was raised from the dead, his disciples recalled what he had said. Then they believed the scripture and the words that Jesus had spoken. John 2:18-22

They did destroy the True Temple that is Jesus Christ but as Jesus promised He raised the Temple, His body, in three days.

All of this is foreign to Islam.

Islam has no Temple, no sacrifice, no priesthood, no blood payment for sin – Islam has nothing. Allah is not Holy so why would you ever have to pay for your sin?

Where did your Mohammed declare and reveal how Holy Allah is through the seriousness and gravity of sin?

Who gave you authority to stop a Holy God from demanding the world to recognize and know how Holy He truly is?

When and where did the blood for sin, the blood to come into the presence of the Holy God of Abraham stop?

What replaced it?

You have an incomplete system, actually you have no theology at all. Islam has no theology. You say that Allah is merciful just say sorry and Allah will forgive you. But then Umar reminds us that the Quran once had stoning verses in it:

Bulugh al-Maram – Book 10, Hadith 1248 – Umar bin al-Khattab (RAA) narrated that he addressed the people and said, 'Verily Allah has sent Muhammad with the Truth and sent down the Book to him, **and the verse of stoning was included in what Allah sent down.** We recited, memorized and comprehended it. The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) accordingly (to what was in the verse) stoned to death (whoever committed adultery while being married), and we stoned after his death. But I am afraid that after a long time passes, someone may say, 'We do not find the Verses of stoning in Allah's Book, and thus they may go astray by abandoning an obligation that Allah has sent down. Verily, stoning is an obligation in the Book of Allah.'

Where is this Quran? Umar's Quran?

Where is the Quran with the stoning adulterer verses?

Did a sheep eat it? Stop saying you have had one Quran from the time of Mohammed.

So, does Allah just forgive adulterers when they say sorry, or do the first and original Quranic verses of stoning adulterers hold the authority? No Muslim knows. Muslims don't know Allah or Islam. Every Muslim will answer this question in their own way because there is no sin theology in Islam. And why is there no sin theology in Islam?

Because Allah is not Holy.

Jesus stopped stoning. There is no more regulation in place for any man to stone any person for anything. That was part of the First and obsolete Covenant. Even when it was in place it wasn't for the world. It was for ancient Israel, only. Regardless, stoning is no more. So, the sheep that ate the first Quran was a good girl.

Jesus Christ stopped the bloodshed of stoning and the bloodshed of sacrifice with His own blood. Jesus Christ replaced the never-ending atonement and offering for sin by becoming the everlasting atonement and offering for your sin and mine. So, if you want Moses for your own, if you want the 55 prophets of God's system for your own Islam, if you want Jesus Christ for your own; you must either continue the atonement for sin that the God of Abraham demanded from the start, or you must create a new system. Replacing the old system, and explaining how the new one replaces the old, and by what authority and governance you replaced the old with the new.

You have to replace all of this...

“Now the Lord spoke to Moses, saying,

2 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘If a person sins unintentionally against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which ought not to be done, and does any of them, 3 if the anointed priest sins, bringing guilt on the people, then let him offer to the Lord for his sin which he has sinned a young bull without blemish as a sin offering. 4 **He shall bring the bull to the door of the tabernacle of meeting before the Lord, lay his hand on the bull’s head, and kill the bull before the Lord.** 5 **Then the anointed priest shall take some of the bull’s blood and bring it to the tabernacle of meeting.** 6 **The priest shall dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle some of the blood seven times before the Lord, in front of the veil of the sanctuary.** 7 And the priest shall put some of the blood on the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of meeting; and he shall pour the remaining blood of the bull at the base of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 8 He shall take from it all the fat of the bull as the sin offering. The fat that covers the entrails and all the fat which is on the entrails, 9 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove, 10 as it was taken from the bull of the sacrifice of the peace offering; and the priest shall burn them on the altar of the burnt offering. 11 But the bull’s hide and all its flesh, with its head and legs, its entrails and offal— 12 the whole bull he shall carry outside the camp to a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn it on wood with fire; where the ashes are poured out it shall be burned.

13 ‘Now if the whole congregation of Israel sins unintentionally, and the thing is hidden from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done something against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which should not be done, and are guilty; 14 when the sin which they have committed becomes known, then the assembly shall offer a young bull for the sin, and bring it before the tabernacle of meeting. 15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands on the head of the bull before the Lord. Then the bull shall be killed before the Lord. 16 **The anointed priest shall bring some of the bull’s blood to the tabernacle of meeting.**

17 Then the priest shall dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, in front of the veil. 18 And he shall put some of the blood on the horns of the altar which is before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of meeting; and he shall pour the remaining blood at the base of the altar of burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 19 He shall take all the fat from it and burn it on the altar. 20 And he shall do with the bull as he did with the bull as a sin offering; thus he shall do with it. So the priest shall make atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. 21 Then he shall carry the bull outside the camp, and burn it as he burned the first bull. It is a sin offering for the assembly.

22 'When a ruler has sinned, and done something unintentionally against any of the commandments of the Lord his God in anything which should not be done, and is guilty, 23 or if his sin which he has committed comes to his knowledge, he shall bring as his offering a kid of the goats, a male without blemish. 24 **And he shall lay his hand on the head of the goat, and kill it at the place where they kill the burnt offering before the Lord. It is a sin offering.** 25 **The priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour its blood at the base of the altar of burnt offering.** 26 And he shall burn all its fat on the altar, like the fat of the sacrifice of the peace offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 'If anyone of the common people sins unintentionally by doing something against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which ought not to be done, and is guilty, 28 or if his sin which he has committed comes to his knowledge, then he shall bring as his offering a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he has committed. 29 **And he shall lay his hand on the head of the sin offering, and kill the sin offering at the place of the burnt offering.** 30 **Then the priest shall take some of its blood with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour all the remaining blood at the base of the altar.** 31 He shall remove all its fat, as fat is removed from the sacrifice of the peace offering; and the priest shall burn it on the altar for a sweet aroma to the Lord. So the priest shall make atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him. 32 'If he brings a lamb as his sin

offering, he shall bring a female without blemish. 33 **Then he shall lay his hand on the head of the sin offering, and kill it as a sin offering at the place where they kill the burnt offering. 34 The priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour all the remaining blood at the base of the altar.** 35 He shall remove all its fat, as the fat of the lamb is removed from the sacrifice of the peace offering. Then the priest shall burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire to the Lord. So the priest shall make atonement for his sin that he has committed, and it shall be forgiven him.” Leviticus 4

This is just one chapter on the blood payment for sin.

JUST ONE CHAPTER!

Almost the entire book of Leviticus is devoted to explaining to the Ancient Israelites how Holy God is and why blood must be poured out for sin, and how all of it is to occur. And it isn't the only book that talks about this system. There were strict guidelines and rules and ceremony for Israel to be forgiven of their sin both as a nation and for each individual Hebrew.

Islam doesn't even have basic understanding of this impossibly complex system for forgiveness of sin.

Because Allah is practical.

Allah might be practical, but if you Muslims want Moses and claim him for your own, yet you don't have any of these sin offerings that atoned for transgression in your Islam, are you sure you really want Moses? The Moses of Islam shows his genitals to a bunch of children and women in a village, but never once does the Moses of Islam talk about how devastating and eternally deadly sin is?

Do you really think anybody wants naked Moses of Islam?

A Moses who never spoke about the deadly consequences of sin?

A Muslim Musa that never shared what his time with God was for on Mount Sinai?

Here is the Islamic account of Moses and the burning bush:

Quran 28 – “We narrate to you from the history of Moses and Pharaoh—in truth—for people who believe.

4. Pharaoh exalted himself in the land, and divided its people into factions. He persecuted a group of them, slaughtering their sons, while sparing their daughters. He was truly a corrupter.

5. But We desired to favor those who were oppressed in the land, and to make them leaders, and to make them the inheritors.

6. And to establish them in the land; and to show Pharaoh, Hamaan, and their troops, the very thing they feared.

7. We inspired the mother of Moses: “Nurse him; then, when you fear for him, cast him into the river, and do not fear, nor grieve; We will return him to you, and make him one of the messengers.”

8. Pharaoh’s household picked him up, to be an opponent and a sorrow for them. Pharaoh, Hamaan, and their troops were sinners.

9. Pharaoh’s wife said, “An eye's delight for me and for you. Do not kill him; perhaps he will be useful to us, or we may adopt him as a son.” But they did not foresee.

10. The heart of Moses’ mother became vacant. She was about to disclose him, had We not steadied her heart, that she may remain a believer.

11. She said to his sister, “Trail him.” So she watched him from afar, and they were unaware.

12. We forbade him breastfeeding at first. So she said, “Shall I tell you about a family that can raise him for you, and will look after him?”

13. Thus We returned him to his mother, that she may be comforted, and not grieve, and know that God’s promise is true. But most of them do not know.

14. And when he reached his maturity, and became established, We gave him wisdom and knowledge. Thus do We reward the virtuous.

15. Once he entered the city, unnoticed by its people. He found in it two men fighting—one of his own sect, and one from his enemies. The one of his sect solicited his assistance against the one from his enemies; so Moses punched him, and put an end to him. He said, “This is of Satan's doing; he is an enemy that openly misleads.”

16. He said, “My Lord, I have wronged myself, so forgive me.” So He forgave him. He is the Forgiver, the Merciful.

17. He said, “My Lord, in as much as you have favored me, I will never be a supporter of the criminals.”

18. The next morning, he went about in the city, fearful and vigilant, when the man who had sought his assistance the day before was shouting out to him. Moses said to him, “You are clearly a troublemaker.”

19. As he was about to strike the one who was their enemy, he said, “O Moses, do you intend to kill me, as you killed someone yesterday? You only want to be a bully in the land, and do not want to be a peacemaker.”

20. And a man came from the farthest part of the city running. He said, “O Moses, the authorities are considering killing you, so leave; I am giving you good advice.”

21. So he left, fearful and vigilant. He said, “My Lord, deliver me from the wrongdoing people.”

22. As he headed towards Median, he said, “Perhaps my Lord will guide me to the right way.”

23. And when he arrived at the waters of Median, he found there a crowd of people drawing water, and he noticed two women waiting on the side. He said, “What is the matter with you?” They said, “We cannot draw water until the shepherds depart, and our father is a very old man.”

24. So he drew water for them, and then withdrew to the shade, and said, “My Lord, I am in dire need of whatever good you might send down to me.”

25. Then, one of the two women approached him, walking bashfully. She said, "My father is calling you, to reward you for drawing water for us." And when he came to him, and told him the story, he said, "Do not fear, you have escaped from the wrongdoing people."

26. One of the two women said, "Father, hire him; the best employee for you is the strong and trustworthy."

27. He said, "I want to marry you to one of these two daughters of mine, provided you work for me for eight years. But if you complete ten, that is up to you. I do not intend to impose any hardship on you. You will find me, God willing, one of the righteous."

28. He said, "Let this be an agreement between you and me. Whichever of the two terms I fulfill, there shall be no reprisal against me; and God is witness over what we say."

29. When Moses had completed the term, and departed with his family, he noticed a fire by the side of the Mount. He said to his family, "Stay here, I have glimpsed a fire. Perhaps I can bring you some information from there, or an ember from the fire, that you may warm yourselves."

30. When he reached it, he was called from the right side of the valley, at the Blessed Spot, from the bush: "O Moses, it is I, God, the Lord of the Worlds.

31. Throw down your staff." And when he saw it wiggling, as if it were possessed, he turned his back to flee, and did not look back. "O Moses, come forward, and do not fear, you are perfectly safe.

32. Put your hand inside your pocket, and it will come out white, without blemish. And press your arm to your side, against fear. These are two proofs from your Lord, to Pharaoh and his dignitaries. They are truly sinful people."

33. He said, "My Lord, I have killed one of them, and I fear they will kill me.

34. And my brother Aaron, he is more eloquent than me, so send him with me, to help me, and to confirm my words, for I fear they will reject me."

35. He said, "We will strengthen your arm with your brother, and We will give you authority, so they will not touch you. By virtue of Our signs, you and those who follow you will be the triumphant."

36. But when Moses came to them with Our signs, clear and manifest, they said, "This is nothing but fabricated magic, and We never heard of this from our ancestors of old."

This is pretty much all the Quran writes about Moses. This is the Islamic story of Moses and the burning bush.

There isn't anything here. This is one of the most dramatic and supernatural events in the Bible's Old Testament where Moses sees the glory of God and spends forty days with the Angel of the Lord. Moses comes down with the 10 Commandments and a radiant glow. From this moment, God pours out His presence, Laws, system through Moses into Israel. It takes another three books to get all the information out. This time with Moses is literally hundreds of pages in the Bible, but in the Quran, it is a few pages long.

The Quran has no information about anything or anyone in this story. Moses is found on a few pages in the Quran. Worse, Jesus is talked about in only 50 verses out of 6237 in the Quran. That makes .08%, less than .1% of the Quran is about Jesus. These people want to convince us that Jesus and Moses were Muslims?

This is the consumed delusion of Islam. Totally MENTAL.

Muslims and Islam have no basic understanding of why there is an Old and New Covenant. They think they are the third act in God's play. But there is no place for a third. There is only the First and the Second.

If Muslims wanted to insert themselves anywhere as their clingy and desperate false prophet tried with Christianity, they would have to insert Islam somewhere with the Jews of today. The Talmudic Jews, who have their own ORAL LAWS outside of God's will and system. This is where Islam stands and will always remain – outside of the presence of God. It is manmade like the Talmud.

Both the Quran and Talmud are similar. Both hate women. Both hate Christians. Both think their own self-righteous actions and adherence to their own manmade laws and rules will save them.

Both the Talmudic Jews and their Rabbis, and the Muslims and their scholar Sheikhs, cannot seem to get that the Law of Moses condemns and brings death.

The Old Covenant of the Letter of the Law kills, but the New Covenant in Jesus Christ gives life by God's Spirit:

"He has made us competent as ministers of a new covenant—not of the letter but of the Spirit; **for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.**" 2 Corinthians 3:6

Since the cross and bloodshed of Jesus there is no more circumcision, no more blood for sin. Jesus Christ's death on the cross, His blood, is the everlasting sacrifice that never needs to be renewed. It is the eternal covering of sin, and through Jesus Christ, our justification before Holy God is forever – if only we believe:

"Christ is the end of the law so that there may be righteousness for everyone who believes. 5 Moses describes in this way the righteousness that is by the law: "The man who does these things will live by them." 6 But the righteousness that is by faith says: "Do not say in your heart, 'Who will ascend into heaven?'" (that is, to bring Christ down) 7 "or 'Who will descend into the deep?'" (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead). 8 But what does it say? "The word is near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart," that is, the word of faith we are proclaiming: 9 That if you confess with your mouth, "Jesus is Lord," and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved. 10 For it is with your heart that you believe and are justified, and it is with your mouth that you confess and are saved. 11 As the Scripture says, "Anyone who trusts in him will never be put to shame." 12 For there is no difference between Jew and Gentile—the same Lord is Lord of all and richly blesses all who call on him, 13 for, "Everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved." Romans 10:4-13

CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW

Romans 10 separates Moses and Jesus. One represents the Law and the other represents the Truth: “for the law was given through Moses; grace and truth came through Jesus Christ.” John 1:17

Romans 10 is more information to complete your beginner’s education in what God’s Holiness demands, how to reach God, how to be forgiven for sin, and where Moses and Jesus come into place on the spectrum of God’s timeline with saving humanity.

Romans 10 says that anyone that TRUSTS IN JESUS will never be put to shame. This is a great promise. A promise Islam does not give Muslims. There is no promise of eternity for Muslims. Allah keeps you in fear, controlled, because that is how Satan controls his slaves – THROUGH FEAR.

Roman 10 also reaffirms what we have already learned in my letter to you and that is there is no difference between us. The reaffirmation of equality is here, “THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE.” Gentiles were everyone who were non-Jews. So, when the Bible writes Jew and Gentile, the Bible means everyone. Everyone who calls on the Lord Jesus will be blessed because He is the God of all. All who cry out to Jesus will be saved. This is a guarantee and a promise that Muslims will never know as long as they worship the shin of Allah.

Muslims now have enough information to analyze and think critically about the time before Jesus and the time after Jesus. About the First and Old Covenant, and the Second and New Covenant. And, to know that your Quran cannot claim either.

The Quran cannot claim anything from the 1500 years of Biblical records, even in part, because Mohammed has not declared the covenant that the God of Abraham entered-into with man from the beginning.

THE COVENANT = RIGHTEOUSNESS BY FAITH

Again, if your Quran is the final book then why don't you know this is what God wants? God wants men to live by faith not works, so that no man can be proud of his own efforts and stand before Holy God in self-righteousness.

You don't have faith alone as Abraham was justified 4000 years ago. And you don't have the Mosaic law that formulates an exhaustive and careful examination and process of atoning for sin by blood.

If there is a THIRD covenant that God gave Mohammed, what is it? Where is it? All you have Allah is one and following Islamic law. Even demons know God is one, and Following Islamic law is a Satanic counterfeit of the First and Old Covenant for ancient Israel.

If you want to claim faith alone, you don't have faith in the atoning sacrifice of God's Son on the cross, so you still need blood? Where is the blood sacrifice? It is in JIHAD, but every person must be covered by blood to know and be known by God. Will you argue that you don't need blood. So, why JIHAD? JIHAD IS BLOOD. You try and overcome the Old Covenant of blood sacrifice with human blood sacrifice, and stand condemned to hell.

If you want to attach yourself to us, you have to start explaining, with profound theological language and systems, where you fit in this 4000 year-old, highly sophisticated, complex, multi-dimensional system.

You don't have the Old Covenant or the New Covenant, or a replacement for either Covenant – you have your own Islamic Covenant that is just like the Talmudic Jewish tradition which is all about you and your rules.

You would have more of an argument, more of a debate, if you didn't claim anyone from the Bible. If your Mohammed just started his new religion based on your Allah, your own prophecies, your own history. This is exactly what Mohammed did. He started his own Satanic religion, even though he thought he could mix and take from the Jewish Prophets and Christianity. This is where Mohammed killed Islam by trying to attach himself to the Biblical story of God.

Mohammed's Islam is totally outside of the God of Abraham's operating system.

Mohammed's operating system is totally void of the principles and written code that governed the Holy interaction with the God of Abraham.

Islam has no substantiated evidence in the case of the possession of the God of Abraham, Abraham, Moses, the Prophets, and Jesus. You have no case. In fact, your claims to the 1500 years of Jewish history, the Prophets, Jesus the Messiah, 2000 years of Christian history, expose your Islam and your Satanic prophet. Claiming everything from the God of Abraham as Allah's and Islam's, without even including the most basic principles of how God works, His laws/system, makes Allah look stupid and ill.

How did Mohammed miss everything? I mean everything. Even something so foundational as the holiness of God. Holiness and God's separation from sinners is the most basic-fundamental Truth of the God of Abraham, and somehow Islam totally missed it. Your Mohammed totally missed it.

You already read a little about them but now think about how strict the ceremonies, offerings, atonement were for the ancient Jews to be reconciled with sin and forgiven. Think about how it was impossible to speak with Holy God or to come into His presence. It required blood and if done incorrectly, you were dead.

If you come from Abraham, why don't you do the same? You can't make up new rules 2600 years later. Who does that?

Who gave you permission to take away the Holiness of the God of Abraham? The answer is Satan gave you permission. Satan took away the holiness of God through Islam.

Who gave you authority to change what thousands of years and countless prophets from totally different generations proclaimed and lived by – the blood sacrifice? The answer again is Satan gave you authority to replace the sacrifice system of ancient Israel in the Temple and the sacrifice of Jesus on the cross with a cheap counterfeit you call JIHAD.

JIHAD we know is Satanic blood ritual sacrifice, so what do you have left? Good deeds?

That is it? That is all you have to come before a God who is so Holy that He can't even look upon your sin without a blood covering or you will die in judgment?

That is all you have? Well, it is not enough, and you have to begin to understand good deeds are not enough, if you want to be saved from your sins and have the promise of eternal life.

Good deeds cannot begin to compare with what the Jewish nation had to perform and carry out throughout thousands of years of history. You saw that the ONLY way to forgiveness was through highly fragile, complex sacrifice. It was strict and disciplined. Blood had to be shed for the forgiveness of sins. ALWAYS because sin separates us eternally from God who is Holy and cannot mix with sin. You already learned that from the beginning of creation with Cain and Abel, for the ancient Jewish people, Moses and all the Prophets, until the New Testament and the cross, it was blood.

Today, Jesus Christ is the everlasting covenant. That is the GOOD NEWS. That means that blood sacrifice is never again required or needed. Christ died as a ransom for our sins, to set us free from the power of the Law of Moses that condemned us to death and eternal separation from Holy God:

“For this reason Christ is the mediator of a new covenant, that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance—**now that he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins** committed under the first covenant.” Hebrews 9:15

That also means your JIHAD is all in vain.

JIHAD IS WORTHLESS

The cross is where the eternal worth will always rest. You reject the cross, so you are left in your own sin with no one to save you. You reject the grace of the Father through the blood of the Son that covers all sin, forgives all, redeems all, atones all, makes new all people who repent and seek forgiveness. So, what do you have? You have kissing stones and big breasted sluts in heaven. That is all you have. Nothing in the Spirit, no love, no Truth.

You have no justification for your sin. The justification is through Jesus Christ – ALONE.

Now, it doesn't matter how wrong you think this is, how much you want to change the Truth – you can't. The reality of the cross and the bloodshed of Jesus Christ is too powerful for you and all your 'martyrs,' and even all the armies of the world. You can keep killing us KUFFAR, you can take over the world and impose your Sharia law, you can fulfill the mandate of your Quran to dominate everyone, but you can never kill the message of the love of God in Christ, for you and me and the world.

It will never die.

Just look upon my ancestors and reflect... they who lived through 500 years of your Islamic taxation, humiliation, death, murder, rape, mockery, persecution, slavery, oppression, and yet, none of it was enough to change them, to convert them to your Islam, to break, or defeat them.

Do you really think that force and might can defeat love? No, force, fear, subjugation, slavery, beheading, crucifixion, nothing your impotent Islam perpetrated against my Christian forefathers could defeat us, could defeat the love of Christ God in us. My Orthodox Christian Serbian ancestors proved to you how powerful the cross is, and how powerful the Gospel of Jesus Christ is – your Islam will lose every time.

And so, it doesn't matter how much you claim that parts of the Christian Bible are changed and have become corrupt at the hands of Christians. You can claim that all you want. You have free will to go against the will of God. You can parrot with all the other anti-Christ religions that Jesus is not God. You can try with all your Islamic heart to prove Jesus didn't rise again. You can try in desperation to claim He was just a prophet, that He was a Muslim. You can go on and on but, what you cannot do is claim that the Quran is the final book, the last complete book with origins from the Bible or from the prophets of the Bible – all because your Allah is not Holy.

And one called to another and said: "**HOLY, HOLY, HOLY** is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory!" Isaiah 6:3

The Kingdom of God Is Not In A Mosque

Under the Law, not only did it mean that the nation of Israel and other nations wanting to worship the God of Abraham had to personally (and for the Jewish people ceremonially) offer up a sacrifice to God to atone for sin, and to keep their relationship with the Lord God, but the only place where the God of Abraham would meet them was in the Temple, in a Holy Place, that only a few were ever allowed in and to be present. Infinite God was veiled before Jesus Christ came to the world,

“The Lord spoke to Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before the Lord and died, 2 and the Lord said to Moses, “Tell Aaron your brother not to come at any time into the Holy Place inside the veil, before the mercy seat that is on the ark, so that he may not die. For I will appear in the cloud over the mercy seat.” Leviticus 16:1-2

The ancient Jewish people did not have direct access to Mighty God, only the prophets and priests had access. Holy God was found in a publicly inaccessible Holy sanctuary, but Jesus changed everything and that is why Abraham longed for the day of Christ because all humanity would have direct access to the God of Abraham (not just Muslims, not just Jews). So that all people could be in the presence of God and before God through God Himself in particle/atoms – Jesus Christ. Today, all people can call on infinite, non-particle/non-atom Father God directly, to repent, to pray, talk, commune, be one with, communicate, walk with, mourn with, hope in, trust in, be comforted by, receive love directly from, ask questions, look to, seek, knock, learn from and have a relationship with – all people, through His sacrifice – through Himself – Jesus.

“When everything had been arranged like this, the priests entered regularly into the outer room to carry on their ministry. 7 But only the high priest entered the inner room, and that only once a year, and **NEVER WITHOUT BLOOD**, which he offered for himself and for the sins the people had committed in ignorance. 8 The Holy Spirit was showing by this that the way into the Most Holy Place had not yet been disclosed as long as the first tabernacle was still standing. 9 This is an illustration for the present time, indicating that the gifts and sacrifices being offered were not able to clear the conscience of the worshiper. 10 They are only a matter of food and drink and various ceremonial washings—external regulations applying until the time of the new order.

11 When Christ came as high priest of the good things that are already here, he went through the greater and more perfect tabernacle that is not man-made, that is to say, not a part of this creation. 12 He did not enter by means of the blood of goats and

calves; but he entered the Most Holy Place once for all by his own blood, having obtained eternal redemption. 13 The blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer sprinkled on those who are ceremonially unclean sanctify them so that they are outwardly clean. 14 How much more, then, will the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself unblemished to God, cleanse our consciences from acts that lead to death, so that we may serve the living God!

15 For this reason Christ is the mediator of a new covenant, that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance—now that he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins committed under the first covenant.”

Hebrews 9:6-15

The difference between the Old and New Covenant changed humanity. With the death and resurrection of Jesus, the Kingdom of God is no longer in a Temple, in a Mosque, or a Church. The blood of Jesus took away all need for a temple built by man's own hands, today we, who believe, are the Temple where Jesus God's Kingdom makes its place:

“Nor will people say, 'Here it is,' or 'There it is,' because the kingdom of God is within you.” Jesus – Luke 17:21

“Don't you know that you yourselves are God's temple and that God's Spirit lives in you? 1 Corinthians 3:16

“the mystery that has been kept hidden for ages and generations, but is now disclosed to the saints. 27 To them God has chosen to make known among the Gentiles the glorious riches of this mystery, which is Christ in you, the hope of glory.”

Colossians 1:26-27

“And I will ask the Father, and he will give you another Counselor to be with you forever - the Spirit of truth. The world cannot accept him, because it neither sees him nor knows him. But you know him, for he lives with you and will be in you.” John 14:16-17

He lives in us and will be in you if you believe. The world cannot see Him, but the hope of glory, the Kingdom is now within all who receive and believe the love of God expressed in Jesus Christ on the cross.

Can you believe this?

Has the world ever seen or heard anything like this?

Is there any God like this?

This is the time the Prophets and Abraham himself yearned for, the time that God would not come to His people in a Temple or by strict ceremony, but a time where Holy and Mighty God would be in and with each person – living inside of us, establishing His Kingdom within us. We are now the Temple of God, the Jews can't accept this, and you in Islam don't believe this... but that is because both you and the Jews believe that God belongs to you and you, only.

The God of Abraham is not yours, or the Jews, or anybody else's. God does not belong to any people, human, nation, or race. Just because you were born Muslims, doesn't mean you get free and all rights to the God of Abraham. Allah you can have, but you can't have the God of Abraham. No, no one possesses Him. He belongs to no one. Only Father God, not Allah, loves all people and is with all people who call on Him. His Son makes His temple within, and His Kingdom lives in us. Do you see how different this is from your doctrine then your records, your Islamic system? Regardless of the boring conspiracy theories that you are taught since childhood by your religious leader (conspiracies that Christians are corrupt, and the Christian Bible is changed, and all the things you claim and tiredly accuse us of), read and understand for yourself that the Quran and the Christian Bible are not, and cannot be of the same origin or parts of the same origin. From the same God or similar in any way. Jesus God saves by grace through faith, not by works, martyrdom, continual repentance, fighting, dying, killing or anything else necessary for salvation in your Quran and Islam.

“But because of his great love for us, God, who is rich in mercy, 5 made us alive with Christ even when we were dead in transgressions—it is by grace you have been saved. 6 And God raised us up with Christ and seated us with him in the heavenly realms in Christ Jesus, 7 in order that in the coming ages he might show the incomparable riches of his grace, expressed in his kindness to us in Christ Jesus. 8 **For it is by grace you have been saved, through faith**—and this not from yourselves, it is the gift of God 9 not by works, so that no one can boast. 10 For we are God’s workmanship, created in Christ Jesus to do good works, which God prepared in advance for us to do.” Ephesians 2:4-10

“Where, then, is boasting? It is excluded. On what principle? On that of observing the law? **No, but on that of faith.**”

Romans 3:27

“We are not like Moses, who would put a veil over his face to keep the Israelites from gazing at it while the radiance was fading away. 14 But their minds were made dull, for to this day the same veil remains when the old covenant is read. It has not been removed, because only in Christ is it taken away. 15 Even to this day when Moses is read, a veil covers their hearts. 16 But whenever anyone turns to the Lord, the veil is taken away. 17 Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom.” 2 Corinthians 3:10-17

“Clearly no one is justified before God by the law, because, **“The righteous will live by faith.”** Galatians 3:11

“Christ redeemed us from the curse of the law by becoming a curse for us, for it is written: “Cursed is everyone who is hung on a tree.” Galatians 3:13

Whether you understand fully the difference of the time where the ancient Hebrews were under the Old Covenant (Old Testament) of temporary atonement of sin through sacrifice and blood, with the New Covenant (New Testament). The New Covenant, the grace and mercy of God, and the final atonement of sin forever through Jesus Christ and His death and resurrection –

it doesn't really matter. What you as Muslims should know is that Jesus came to this world and changed everything. Because of Him, we have the Way ("we" meaning the world, not exclusive to Christians, the west, the east, "we" includes you and all Muslims, and all people from every tribe and tongue) to a relationship with and salvation from the God of Abraham. Jesus is the Way to the Father, and Jesus is the Truth, the Truth of infinite/invisible God. Jesus is God, One God – who is love. Jesus is the Bread of Life, our spirits consume that life in Him. And through His death for you, His blood, we are forever cleansed when we come to Him in repentance.

It is done.
It is finished.

No more sacrifices. No looking to good works, no trying, no effort (nothing we do except repent and believe upon Jesus) atones for sin – by faith alone, we are justified, by His blood our sins are remised.

For a moment, understand that God's love is for all. He doesn't love me or any Christian, more than He loves you or any Muslim. God loved us. He loved every Muslim, He loved the world, so much that He, the Word, the expression, the image of the Father in time + space, came to our broken world. He came to die for us in a human body. So that we could be reconciled, redeemed, forgiven from our sin. So that we would know His everlasting love.

Love demonstrated and expressed ONLY in the life and death of Jesus Christ.

"For God so loved the world that he gave **his one and only Son**, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life."
John 3:16

He loves you.

It is time to stop looking at everything as a conspiracy:

“Don’t call everything a conspiracy, like they do,” Isaiah 8:12

The “Bible corrupted conspiracy” is tired and old.

Always Fighting the KUFFAR

Why? I ask all Muslims, why do you think you can kill us KUFFAR, fight us endlessly, and while you fight and war you cry, “Allahu Akbar” - “Allah is greater?”

What makes you believe this is Holy?

What makes you believe it is right?

What makes you seek a reward for killing?

What makes you feel pride when you kill an infidel?

Have you ever answered these questions honestly without Christianized influence in your speech?

What is the source of so much pride when you kill us? This pride must be the same pride, coming from the same demonic source that Turkish Muslims felt when they told me I should feel HONORED that my Christian forefathers had their sons stolen from them and raised as Turkish Muslim soldiers (Janissaries).

Yes, it is.

This is the same Satanic pride sourced in the same Satanic energy that those Turkish Muslims must feel when they think of their past Islamic Caliphate, their Ottoman Islamic conquests, and once ruinous, cursed Satanic slaughter.

You must feel the same pride looking back on your Satanic caliphate, right? Of course, you feel it. Every Muslim, according to the Quran is diseased with this pride that is only cured by blood:

Quran 9:14-15 – “Fight against them so that Allah will punish them by your hands and disgrace them and give you victory over them and heal the breasts of a believing people. **And remove the anger of their (believers') hearts.**”

You are diseased and a slave. You have a lot going against you as Muslims, no wonder you are always angry, full of envy, and bursting with frustration at our beautiful Christian lives and lands. You see our joy, our peace, our freedom, and you want to end it all so bad. You curse us five times a day in your prayers, but it isn't working. We are still here and growing everywhere in Africa, Asia, and the Islamic world. But you find your hope in Quran chapter 9. Quran 9 tells you that Allah will heal your diseased and sick Muslim heart by killing us with your hands. Allah kills us with your hands, and this answers all the questions I laid out at the beginning of this chapter.

This is why the “UGLY” Turks (“UGLY” is not my word, but the classification of Mohammed in the Hadiths about the unattractive and “shield-faced Turks”) felt no remorse, no sorrow, when they proudly talked about my Christian history and our suffering under their and your Islam. And this is why you feel no remorse and no sorrow just like them.

None of you repent, asking us Christians for forgiveness for what your Islam and Allah have done to us through you.

You don't have a heavy conscious when it comes to the death worship of Islam. Killing my ancestors like cattle, my ancestors who were made in the image of God. We were and still are cattle to Allah and Islam:

Quran 7:179 – “We have created many jinn and people who are destined for Hell, with hearts they do not use for comprehension, eyes they do not use for sight, ears they do not use for hearing. **They are like cattle**, no, even further astray: these are the ones who are entirely heedless.”

Cattle are slaughtered.

We know why it is so easy for Muslims to kill. Satan loves death and so do Muslims. Muslims don't see us made in the image of God. Muslims see us as less than cattle. Why does anyone question the bloodlust of Muslims then for non-Muslims?

All the answers are in the Quran.

We know and saw in Quran 9 that Allah tells Muslims that they are sick and only he has the cure. The cure is slaughtering us Christians and massacring us like the dumb cows we are. This is really how you Muslims heal your disease. You need to kill us to feel some momentary relief from the anger and rage that perpetually ill your hearts.

The disease and the cure isn't in a fly's wings. The disease and the cure are found in Satan Allah. Just like preserving the love of God in this world is our commission through the Gospel of Jesus Christ, it is your Islamic commission to fight in the way of Allah and your prophet:

Sunan Ibn Majah 71 – The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: '**I have been commanded to fight the people until they testify** to La ilaha ill-allah (none has the right to be worshipped but Allah) and that I am the Messenger of Allah, and establish regular prayers and pay Zakat.'

Why are you ashamed of this and why do you hide like spiders in the darkness the command of Allah to fight us and enslave us with chains?

Why are you so weak and embarrassed of Islam?

Our western militaries invaded and occupy almost every Islamic nation on earth and yet still you hide Islam from us? Where is your dignity? This makes you COWARDS

Will real Muslims please stand up?

Your Quran, Hadiths, should be illegal in the United States, and in any Christ principled nation where freedom, equality, and democratic rule of law are established. And, just to make it known clearly without hiding what, and who, you think KUFFAR are... the definition of KUFFAR is given in your Quran. Many times, I have heard Muslims say to me, *"you are not the KUFFAR. The KUFFAR were barbarian groups that lived in the desert region where Mohammed lived centuries ago. KUFFAR doesn't mean Christians."* Muslims have told me this to my face for years, but those Muslims lied in weakness. Weak people deceive, and in weakness, Muslims tried to deceive me by saying that the KUFFAR are not me. Your book gives the world the exact definition of KUFFAR, here:

Quran 5:72 – They have certainly disbelieved who say, "Allah is the Messiah, the son of Mary" while the Messiah has said, "O Children of Israel, worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord." Indeed, he who associates others with Allah - Allah has forbidden him Paradise, and his refuge is the Fire. And there are not for the wrongdoers any helpers."

Pay attention the part in the verse that reads: 'DISBELIEVED.' This word in Arabic = KUFFAR. It is a very harmful, racist word. A nazi-supremacist, Satanic classification of non-Muslims. In the Quran, Hadith, there are the words unbeliever, disbeliever, non-believer, they are the same as KUFFAR. Read any Arabic script of Quran 5:72, and you will find the word used to describe anyone who believes Jesus is God, that is me, and all Christians. What does this mean for the non-Muslim who studies the Quran? It means there is no capacity for you Muslims to manipulate anymore. Your weakness manifesting as deception, grasping to excuses of MISTRANSLATION, MISINTERPRETATION, are ending. I say, 'Christ is God, the Messiah,' so I am the KUFFAR and the WORST OF CREATURES.

NON-MUSLIM = KUFFAR = COWS

This is what you are taught and why instead of feeling repentance for the hate, persecution, death, rape, slaughter, pain, Islam brought upon my Christian ancestors, innocent human life, those Turkish Muslims felt proud and defiant. The only sorrow they felt was that your Islamic Ottoman slave empire was completely defeated, humiliated, and pushed back to small parts of Asia. Losing everything. Combine the previous Quran verses, and the following Quran records to get a personality profile of those who worship Allah and answers to why all true Muslims turn out the same no matter what culture, nation, or geographic region raised up in. Answers to why Muslims feel sorrow that they are not dominating Europe the way they once did, and understanding where the hope that Islam will rule the world comes from:

Quran 4:76 – “Those who believe **fight** in the cause of Allah”

Quran 2:191 – “**And kill them** wherever you overtake them and expel them from wherever they have expelled you, and fitnah is worse than killing. And do not fight them at al-Masjid al-Haram until they fight you there. But if they fight you, then kill them. Such is the recompense of the disbelievers.”

Quran 2:193 – “**Fight them** until there is no [more] fitnah and [until] worship is [acknowledged to be] for Allah . But if they cease, then there is to be no aggression except against the oppressors.”

Quran 3:151 – “**We will cast terror** into the hearts of those who disbelieve for what they have associated with Allah of which He had not sent down [any] authority. And their refuge will be the Fire, and wretched is the residence of the wrongdoers.”

Quran 4:89 – “They wish you would disbelieve as they disbelieved so you would be alike. So do not take from among them allies until they emigrate for the cause of Allah. But if they turn away, then **seize them and kill them** wherever you find them and take not from among them any ally or helper.”

Quran 8:39 – “And **fight with them** until there is no more fitna (disorder, unbelief)”

Quran 8:12 – “I will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieved, **so strike [them] upon the necks** and strike from them every fingertip.”

Quran 25:52 – “So do not obey the disbelievers, and **strive against them** with the Qur'an a great striving.”

Quran 8:60 – “And prepare against them whatever you are able of power and of **steeds of war** by which you may terrify the enemy of Allah and your enemy and others besides them whom you do not know [but] whom Allah knows. And whatever you spend in the cause of Allah will be fully repaid to you, and you will not be wronged.”

Quran 4:95 – “Not equal are those believers remaining [at home] - other than the disabled - and the mujahideen, [who strive and fight] in the cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives. **Allah has preferred the mujahideen through their wealth and their lives** over those who remain [behind], by degrees. And to both Allah has promised the best [reward]. But Allah has preferred the mujahideen over those who remain [behind] with a great reward,”

Quran 4:104 – “**And be not weak hearted in pursuit of the enemy**; if you suffer pain, then surely they (too) suffer pain as you suffer pain”

Quran 9:14 – “**Fight them**; Allah will punish them by your hands and will disgrace them and give you victory over them and satisfy the breasts of a believing people.”

Quran 9:20 – “The ones who have believed, emigrated and striven in the cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives **are greater in rank in the sight of Allah**. And it is those who are the attainers [of success].”

Quran 9:29 – “**Fight those who do not believe in Allah** or in the Last Day and who do not consider unlawful what Allah and His Messenger have made unlawful and who do not adopt the religion of truth from those who were given the Scripture - [fight] until they give the jizyah willingly while they are humbled.”

And this is only a small portion of the bloodthirst written down in Islam. There is so much more.

Don't believe me?

Word search KILL FIGHT CONQUER in the Quran, Sunnah, and Tafsir, and you can study for yourself the thousands of commands, demands, directives, instructions, provocations, strain, battle, war, requirements, requests, encouragement, exhortations, rewards to kill, fight, conquer, strike, punish, beat, subdue, dominate, seize the Christian KUFFAR. The Satanic word of Allah and his slaves calling Muslims of today to be brave and do what the Muslims of the Sahaba did to Christians in Arabia, and to do what the Muslims of the Ottoman did to my forefathers for 500 years. The religion of surrender and fear is fattened with the words to kill and conquer.

We know Islam, but I want to know what does it all mean to you? I am not asking what it means to your Allah or Mohammed. I am asking what it all means to you. Now that you know that our God is love, **"God is love"** 1 John 4:16, and loves you. Knowing the Truth that Jesus is God and God is love and loves all humanity, will you reflect, study, think, and analyze? Make comparatives between Jesus and Mohammed, Allah and Father God, and finally realize there is no reconciliation between Islam's god and Christianity's God? Will you begin to say to yourself what if I was born as a Brazilian in Rio de Janeiro and knew nothing about Islam? How would I feel after reading these verses in the Quran? Then, how would I feel reading the love of God in the Bible?

How do you feel after reading it?

Do you have a stricken conscious?

Any response?

Still sick with rage in your heart?

Need Allah to murder me so you feel better?

Will you continue to believe in a racist, playground religion, where your god loves you more than me, and that you are not allowed to play with me because we are not the same?

Will you persist to believe in a system that every warlord in history identified with: kill your enemy, fight your enemy, conquer land, take their women, take their wealth, build your kingdom, subduing and enslaving the enemy?

Will you continue with your Genghis Khan mechanism of belief?

What separates Mohammed from Yue Fue, Attila the Hun, Miyamoto Musashi who wrote the “Zen of Decapitation,” Caesar, Alexander, and all the rest of history’s warlords? What separates Mohammed from them? What? Your answer is the Quran?

This is your answer?

A few pages of justification for Mohammed’s killing, conquering, fighting, and you think this separates him from the rest? No, no it doesn’t. They all had the same system, the same approach, the same mind, the same anti-Christ spirit, and the same heart far away from the heart of the God of Abraham. Can’t you see that even animals have the same approach, same drive, same response to protect their own, kill for territory, mating, and resources? What is Holy in a system that even animals live by?

KILL + ENSLAVE + WIN = ISLAM

Do you think that you can always repeat, “*you are taking those records from the Quran out of context?*” That really it is my error of misinterpretation because I am not fluent in Arabic? Better yet, that the thousands of records from your Quran and Hadith, are not what they mean? The Hadith is weak. That really it all is in reference to a “spiritual” fight. If Islam is all spiritual why doesn’t Allah have a spirit? Why didn’t your prophet live a spiritual life, forsaking sex, and pleasure of the flesh?

Why doesn't the Quran record, like the Christian records of Christ God's system, that our fight is not against each other but against darkness in the spirit realm:

"For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms." Ephesians 6:12

OUR STRUGGLE IS NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD

Why doesn't the Quran record like the Christian Bible that we are not to use swords, guns, or human weapons in this struggle:

"Therefore put on the full armor of God, so that when the day of evil comes, you may be able to stand your ground, and after you have done everything, to stand. 14 Stand firm then, with the belt of truth buckled around your waist, with the breastplate of righteousness in place, 15 and with your feet fitted with the readiness that comes from the gospel of peace. 16 In addition to all this, take up the shield of faith, with which you can extinguish all the flaming arrows of the evil one. 17 Take the helmet of salvation and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God." Ephesians 6:11-17

Do you see what the armor of Jesus God is?

- Belt of TRUTH
- Breastplate of RIGHTEOUSNESS
- Feet fitted with Gospel of PEACE
- Shield of FAITH
- Helmet of SALVATION
- Sword of the SPIRIT

It is right there for all to read and confirm, Christianity lays down manmade weapons and stands with weapons from Christ that are peace, faith, His Spirit, Truth, righteousness, and His salvation that comes from His love.

It is all right there, why don't you Muslims have it?

Why doesn't the Quran have it?

Why don't you have this written down anywhere in Islam?

You claim Jesus was Muslim, you claim the God of Abraham as Allah, but our system is totally anti-Islam. Christianity is in direct conflict with everything you believe. You live and die by the sword, but we lay down our sword:

"Put your sword back in its place," Jesus said to him, "for all who draw the sword will die by the sword." Matthew 26:52

In Christ's system we struggle against the spiritual forces of evil with spiritual weapons and armor not with the sword. Jesus told Peter in this moment, in Matthew 26, to put his sword away. Peter was trying to protect Jesus from being arrested by the Roman soldiers. If Jesus was of the flesh, He would have fought the Romans and resisted arrest, protesting His innocence. But Jesus did not come to create a kingdom on earth, in the flesh. All Jesus did was in the Spirit, and His Kingdom is not on earth:

Jesus said, **"My kingdom is not of this world.** If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jewish leaders. But now my kingdom is from another place." John 18:36

Jesus said it so clear. If Jesus was building a kingdom on earth like Mohammed and all the warlords of history, then Jesus would fight and have His apostles fight for Him to prevent His arrest. But this isn't the mission of God. The mission of God is our salvation and our coming into eternity with Him.

Remember, the offer Satan made to Jesus? It was that he, the devil, would give Jesus all the kingdoms of the world, in exchange for Jesus to worship Satan as God. We know from this critical moment that Satan controls the world's kingdoms. Why would God make His Holy Kingdom on earth with Satan, and inter-mix it with the demonic affairs of the world?

Your swords and your JIHAD make you devil worshipers.

Jesus tells you to put your sword down, and if you don't put your sword down, Jesus says, you will die by the sword. What you worship so much in Islam, the sword that flies on your black flag, will be what ends your life.

Put the sword down and turn to the love of God made real in Jesus Christ. The gates of heaven are not under the shadow of the sword. They are opened by the blood of the Lamb. You are being used by the devil to kill for him.

Our weapons in this life are all spiritual not physical.

If you have an enemy, Jesus teaches you to pray for that enemy and to love that enemy:

"You have heard that it was said, 'Love your neighbor and hate your enemy.' 44 But I tell you, **love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you,**" Jesus, Matthew 5:43-44

What the Muslim Turks of Islam did to my Serbian Christian Orthodox forefathers while they were in power and not defeated like they are today by Christian majority nations, what your Islam and Mohammed have done to Christians in the Middle East, Europe, Asia, Africa, and what your Islam is doing right now, in present time, exactly match your Mohammed and Allah – 100%.

It is TRUE Islam.

It was Islam in all its Satanic madness before Islam's total defeat by Christianity.

It was Islam before the end of the caliphate and its total humiliation by Christian majority nations.

Islam has been in total defeat since the First Balkan Wars in 1913, Turkey's total defeat March 3, 1924, Sykes-Picot. For the last hundred years, Islam has been swallowed up and defeated by the west. Divided up by the west, controlled by the west, dominated by the west. This is why you Muslims are so confused. Muslims who live in Christian majority nations have confused true Islam with the love and peace of Christianity. You are taking these Bible verses:

"encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace. And **the God of love and peace** will be with you." 2 Corinthians 13:11

"**The God of peace** be with you all. Amen." Romans 15:33

"For God is not a God of disorder but of **peace**" 1 Corinthians 14:33

"And **the God of peace** will be with you." Philippians 4:9

"May God himself, **the God of peace**, sanctify you through and through." 1 Thessalonians 5:23

"Now may **the God of peace**," Hebrews 13:20

and applying them to your life in the west. This is Jesus God's Word, not Allah's. So, why are you so confused? Why do you keep crying out ISLAM IS PEACE? Why don't you cry out for Allah the god of the sword? Why have you become so Christianized? Muslims in Christian majority countries across Europe, America, Canada, Australia, have been so defeated and humiliated that they are acting like Christians. Talking about the Christian way of LOVE AND PEACE.

Mohammed and Allah condemn your imitation of us Christians in the Quran:

Quran 47:35 – “**So do not weaken and call for peace** while you are superior; and Allah is with you and will never deprive you of [the reward of] your deeds”

DO NOT WEAKEN AND CALL FOR PEACE

This is your Islam in perfect word portrait. But you are so defeated that you cry out for peace with Christians, ignoring your Allah’s command that you must not cry out or call out for PEACE with us dirty KUFFAR.

You cry everywhere. Allah must be so ashamed of you.

Do you think curing us in your hearts but speaking peace to our face works? No, we don’t care about your lies. You cower and we view you as cowards. Muslim cowards who run from true Islam. Running into Christianity, you are being transformed by the beauty and majesty of King Jesus. Running from Islam, you are being filled with the love of our God and learning to speak peace.

Hallelujah! Hallelujah! Hallelujah!

Every time you claim, “*Islam is a religion of peace,*” it loudly proclaims your defeat as a Muslim to the Truth of Christ God all around you. You want our peace, and you can have it in Jesus, the only True and Living God:

“And the peace of God, which transcends all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds **in Christ Jesus.**” Philippians 4:7

Jesus calls you to His peace.

The Crusades!

I know what you are thinking right now after reading that last part of this letter. I know you want so badly to cry again. This time you want to cry, THE CRUSADES!

Every time you bring up the Crusades you open yourselves up to humiliation and more defeat. How much humiliation and defeat can Muslims endure? Seems like a lot. You grasp to the crusades as if it proves anything about Jesus God's system. Your men cry about the crusades all over social media. You just can't digest and accept how bad you lost. Islam was thoroughly defeated by fearless Christian men who rose-up against Muslim occupation and oppression. And if you have studied the records of Christ in the New Testament, you would for yourself fully recognize that the Crusades was a nation-state response to your criminal enterprise you call Islam. It had nothing to do with the Christian Bible.

Wait, wait... I know what you are thinking again. You want to tell me about the time Jesus said, "BRING MY ENEMIES HERE AND SLAY THEM IN FRONT OF ME."

Ok, let's copy and paste the chapter in Luke here:

11 While they were listening to this, he went on to tell them a parable, because he was near Jerusalem and the people thought that the kingdom of God was going to appear at once. 12 He said: "A man of noble birth went to a distant country to have himself appointed king and then to return. 13 So he called ten of his servants and gave them ten minas. ^a 'Put this money to work,' he said, 'until I come back.'

14 "But his subjects hated him and sent a delegation after him to say, 'We don't want this man to be our king.'

15 "He was made king, however, and returned home. Then he sent for the servants to whom he had given the money, in order to find out what they had gained with it.

16 "The first one came and said, 'Sir, your mina has earned ten more.'

17 “Well done, my good servant!’ his master replied. ‘Because you have been trustworthy in a very small matter, take charge of ten cities.’

18 “The second came and said, ‘Sir, your mina has earned five more.’

19 “His master answered, ‘You take charge of five cities.’

20 “Then another servant came and said, ‘Sir, here is your mina; I have kept it laid away in a piece of cloth. 21 I was afraid of you, because you are a hard man. You take out what you did not put in and reap what you did not sow.’

22 “His master replied, ‘I will judge you by your own words, you wicked servant! You knew, did you, that I am a hard man, taking out what I did not put in, and reaping what I did not sow? 23 Why then didn’t you put my money on deposit, so that when I came back, I could have collected it with interest?’

24 “Then he said to those standing by, ‘Take his mina away from him and give it to the one who has ten minas.’

25 “‘Sir,’ they said, ‘he already has ten!’

26 “He replied, ‘I tell you that to everyone who has, more will be given, but as for the one who has nothing, even what they have will be taken away. 27 But those enemies of mine who did not want me to be king over them—bring them here and kill them in front of me.’” Luke 19:11-27

The last verse is the most famous verse quoted by Muslims, Luke 19:27. Not one Muslim I have heard quote this knows that this is a PARABLE. The very first verse, Luke 19:11, starts off by telling us that Jesus “WENT ON TO TELL THEM A PARABLE.”

This parable is called the PARABLE OF THE TEN MINAS.

Nowhere, no place, does Jesus hurt anyone or does anyone get hurt because of His Words in His presence. It was the opposite. The lepers were healed. The blind made to see. Deaf ears were opened. The dead were raised. The hungry fed. This was the ministry of my Jesus, my Jesus. The Christian Jesus. Not the Jesus of Islam, who was a slave to Satan Allah. Isa, who was afraid of the cross. Islam turns men into cowards. We know that cowards do not inherit the Kingdom of God: "but **the cowardly**, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars—they will be consigned to the fiery lake of burning sulfur. This is the second death." Revelation 21:8

This is what Muslims, under the flag of true Islam, all become – COWARDS. The Muslims that invaded Europe in the 7th, 8th, 9th centuries were cowards. At that time, the Christian Roman Empire was full of peace. The Christians attacked no one. They did not take land from anyone or JIHAD anyone. Already 400 years passed from the time Rome was christened and there were no major wars occurring, no frontlines, and no record of wars that Christians were making anywhere. Rome/Byzantine were peaceful in Christianity, until the demon-worshipers from Arabia came, and did what the Turks did to Constantinople. Should I copy and paste the account of what Muslims did to Constantinople, again? I will share a different account. This one from Christian Spain. The place Muslims call a paradise of tolerance and diversity. The time Muslims refer to as the GOLDEN AGE of Europe:

The scribe who shaped those words was full of hate, but also reason. Almanzor , a long-time caudillo who used the young caliph of Córdoba as a mere puppet through which he could fulfill his wishes, starred between the years 977 and 1002 in no less than fifty-six military campaigns perpetrated, mostly against the Christian kingdoms of the northern peninsula. The culmination of its barbarism came in 997, when it devastated and sacked Santiago de Compostela. "He destroyed churches, monasteries and palaces and burned them with fire."

But that was not his greatest barbarity. Shortly before, during the year 982, Almanzor was already known as one of the most sadistic leaders of Islam after having conquered Zamora and after one of his acolytes perpetrated a great slaughter against its inhabitants. «They say that Almanzor entered Córdoba preceded by more than nine thousand captives who were in ropes of fifty men, and that the Walí of Toledo, Abdalá ben Abdelaziz , brought four thousand to that city, after having cut the same road number of Christian heads ”, says number 16 of the “ Historical Review ” (published in April 1852).

All Muslims know who Almanzor was and what he did, and they are proud of it. They are proud that this Muslim demon destroyed Christian monasteries, churches, all throughout Spain, burning them to the ground. Muslims are proud that Almanzor slaughtered Christians in their OWN LAND. Catapulting Christian heads into cities to seize the population with fear. This is what Almanzor is remembered for, taking Christians heads, cutting them from their bodies, mutilating God’s creation as Quran 8:12 demands:

“When thy Lord was revealing to the angels, 'I am with you; so confirm the believers. I shall cast into the unbelievers' hearts terror; **so smite above the necks**, and smite every finger of them!'

CUT OFF THEIR NECKS says the Quran and Allah, and that is what Muslims did to Christians by the millions everywhere the depravity of Islam and Muslims went into Christian territory. No one was spared, not even Christian children. There is endless testimony of who Muslims are and what Islam makes true believers. Christians took records of everything, and we know who you are.

And against all sanity and remorse, you Muslims are still lecturing us about the GOLDEN AGE of Europe when the Muslims ruled Spain.

This is what the poor Christians were facing.

A horde of Muslim barbarians coming across the Mediterranean like locust to consume Christian blood. Where do you think the word BARBARIAN comes from? It comes from YOU BERBERS – Muslims of north Africa. The Christians suffered at the blood-stained hands of the Muslim Barbarians invading Europe, but we endured. Over time, we grew smarter, faster, stronger, and more intelligent in military warfare than you. Then, when finally ready, crusaders hunted you like rats all over Europe. And you ran like rats, hiding in every cave and dark hole.

It was because of the Bible and the actual Words of Jesus Christ in the Gospels that the old medieval Christians suffered their fate under Islam. Christians were so easily defeated for centuries by your war prophet, war god, and war religion. Christians were not warriors. If Europe stayed Viking, Celtic, Roman pagan, Greek pagan, you would have never been able to set an Arabic foot into the European kingdoms. They would have ended your lust to capture and conquer the first time your Islamic ship was seen on the horizon. But Christians didn't want war. Christians wanted a Godly life of peace and love.

So, Christians were easy to conquer.

It is the Word of God, Jesus, who turns a man from one like Mohammed to one like Saint Paul. Apostle Paul was once Saul. Saul killed Christians like Almanzor, and all Muslims who invaded Christian Europe. Listen to how Saint Paul confesses his sins:

“For you have heard of my previous way of life in Judaism, how intensely **I persecuted the church of God and tried to destroy it.**”
Galatians 1:13

Saint Paul was once like you. As a Jew, he hated Christianity and persecuted the church just as Almanzor did. But the Jewish man, Saul, was transformed by the light of God which was shown through Jesus. Jesus is the light of the world:

Jesus said, "**I am the light of the world.** Whoever follows me will not walk in darkness but will have the light of life." John 8:12

When a person is filled with this light, they also are filled with the love of Christ, the peace of Christ, the forgiveness of Christ, and then they become sheep for the slaughter. They won't fight back. This is why your Muslims ancestors, possessed by Satan, were able to ruin and rape Christian Europe for hundreds of years. Before finally, European nation-states formed armies to fight back and survive your Islamic terror:

Book 56, Hadith 186 – Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "I have been sent with the shortest expressions bearing the widest meanings, and **I have been made victorious with terror** (cast in the hearts of the enemy)"

European nations at last, realized Allah, Islam, and Mohammed were all filled not with the light of Christ but with Satanic darkness. Satanic darkness fills Muslims with power to terrorize, to kill, and to shed blood. Mohammed proclaimed and boasted about it in the above Hadith. Christians finally figured out Islam and had to respond to Muslim terror. Christian Europe did respond by totally defeating every Islamic army, soldier, and the terror you brought to our homeland.

Islam again, defeated by Christians. Total defeat.

This is why it hurts so bad to talk about the Crusades. This is why you cry about Crusades because you just can't accept how bad Islam was defeated by Europe. YOU LOST. BIG TIME.

Muslims never stop crying and whining about their losses. They will cry about anything, colonization, imperialism. Again, your crying is desperate. It is your shame. It exposes your lack of even the most basic understanding of Jesus God and His system.

Find me one place, one verse, one teaching, one desire, one hidden call, one open call of Jesus Christ to hurt, conquer, murder, rape, oppress, enslave, persecute, take revenge, start war, engage in war, rob, steal, destroy, pillage, take, force out, and Christians carrying them out in real-time, during the time of Christ. Just find me one record of Jesus Christ that causes any kind of hurt to any human being... show me it, show the world.

“Love does NO HARM to others, so love fulfills the requirements of God’s law.” Romans 13:10

LOVE DOES NO HARM. Love doesn’t hurt anyone, and love is the fulfillment of our God’s law. Therefore, to please God as a Christian, we must love. We must always love. Islam is the complete opposite of love. Islam is the anti-Christ system because you have no love. Without love, you will harm.

I can show the world piles and piles of trash writings from Islam (Quran/Hadith), that command, bribe, manipulate, force, demand, extort, Muslims to enslave the way you enslaved North Africa. Thirty million black slaves. The way you enslaved my Christian SLAVIC fathers. That is where the English word SLAVE comes from – SLAV. There are so many calls by Allah to rape, kill, conquer, steal, destroy, burn, capture, behead, mutilate, pillage, take revenge, start war, expel, and turn the world into an Islamic State. It is everywhere in your Islam – EVERYWHERE.

It is who you, your Mohammed, your Allah are.

Do you think that because your book, the Quran, allows you to fight for your Allah that the Christian Bible allows us to fight for Christ? This is the way you think.

Wrong, there is no Bible mandate for us to fight for Jesus. You think that because the Spanish fought back against you to save Spain from Islam, or the British colonized that they were instructed by the Christian Bible?

Do you want to bring up the verse of Jesus telling His disciples to take with them a sword? Here is the verse:

He said to them, "But now if you have a purse, take it, and also a bag; and if you don't have a sword, sell your cloak and buy one. 37 It is written: 'And he was numbered with the transgressors'; and I tell you that this must be fulfilled in me. Yes, what is written about me is reaching its fulfillment."

38 The disciples said, "See, Lord, here are two swords."

"That's enough!" he replied.

47 While he was still speaking a crowd came up, and the man who was called Judas, one of the Twelve, was leading them. He approached Jesus to kiss him, 48 but Jesus asked him, "Judas, are you betraying the Son of Man with a kiss?"

49 When Jesus' followers saw what was going to happen, they said, "Lord, should we strike with our swords?" 50 And one of them struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his right ear.

51 But Jesus answered, "No more of this!" And he touched the man's ear and healed him. Luke 22:36-38, 22:47-51

Jesus tells you exactly why He wants the disciples to get a sword.

Right after He tells them to buy a sword, He repeats a prophecy that is about to be fulfilled in Him from Isaiah 53:12,

"therefore I will give him a portion among the great, and he will divide the spoils with the strong, because he poured out his life unto death, and was numbered with the transgressors. For he bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors."

HE WAS NUMBERED WITH TRANSGRESSORS

Jesus was surrounded by transgressors, and they were finally about to make their move to arrest Him, and He knew it. With His arrest, Jesus foresaw that someone in His group of disciples would try to protect him and stop the Jews and the Roman guard from arresting Him. So, Jesus had them come with swords. But notice in the verses there were only two swords. There were 12 disciples but only 2 swords? How are two swords enough to fight a Roman legion of soldiers? It wasn't enough.

It was just to prove the point that Jesus went willingly to His arrest and eventual crucifixion. He wasn't a coward like Isa of Islam who ran away from the cross. Jesus came to this earth to do this very thing to save us and be the everlasting atonement for the remission of our sins. He wasn't going to run, and He proved it when Peter pulled out one of the two swords and attacked the servant of the high priest that came with the crowd to arrest Jesus. Before he struck, they even asked Jesus if they should use their swords. Not waiting for an answer, Peter, struck with his sword. Immediately, Jesus stopped Peter and yelled out "NO MORE!" And read what came next, Jesus healed the man's ear that was cut off by Peter.

Jesus healed the man that came to arrest him.

This is truly amazing and has never been heard of or duplicated in the history of the world. To heal the one who wants you dead.

Think about this whole event one more time. The verse that Muslims love second-most, with the favorite being when they thought Jesus said bring HIS ENEMIES AND SLAY THEM IN FRONT OF HIM, both add more awkward silence to the Muslim side. Think about it, if the disciples were already with Jesus for three years and they were days away from His crucifixion, and only now Jesus tells them to go and buy 2 swords for the 12 of them? Really try to think about this logically, and not just live as a programmed JIHADI-bot.

If Jesus called us to rape, fight, war, conquer, seek earthly victory for Him, then we would be Muslims not Christians. Then, missionaries to your Islamic countries would not let you kill them. Then, we would fight back. We would be armed with guns and bombs. We wouldn't be missionaries. We would be JIHADIS. We would blow you up with suicide bombs. I personally, would dedicate and spend my whole life to seeking revenge against every one of you for what your Islam did to my Serbian Christian family. I would teach my children to kill you and fight you if my God was your god.

We would fight you to death and never give up.

It would be nothing for me to give my own life to kill your people for what your Islam has done. It would be easy to die for this, dying is nothing – easy. It is living in forgiveness, in love for your enemy, that is impossible and something no Muslim has the power to live.

If Jesus was like Mohammed and taught us Allah's way, I would spend my whole life trying to kill you, but Jesus didn't teach what your Quran teaches. Jesus isn't like Mohammed or Allah. Allah is a fallen god. Jesus is the One True God – the God of Abraham. The Christian records do not record what your Islamic Quran records. The True God never requests or commands us to do anything your prophet and your god command from you.

Jesus is love. His Kingdom is love.

"As the Father has loved me, so have I loved you. **Now remain in my love.**" Jesus – John 15:9

This is why until the Crusades; Europe was effortlessly overrun by your Arabic tribes. But remember, love will always win.

Your Islam will always lose.

Please know that it is fantasy that you will one day take over the world, and we know that Satan preoccupies man with fantasy. While you fantasize, we work. We study, we grow, we love, we forgive, we build, we feed, we wash feet, we love our enemy, and we protect the adulterer. While you are preoccupied with fantasy, the world comes closer and closer to knowing the Truth of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. The Truth that God so loved the world that He gave His only Son to die on a cross for our sins and save us. All because He loves us. Today, look around you, it is a Christian world. The cross is everywhere. And, yet we believe in Jesus Christ not because we were born Christians, not because our family is Christian, not because we live in Christian majority nations/states, not because someone will murder us if we leave the church, but because He is love and He loves us. He loves all. No system, religion, belief, decree, person, or anything, has come to this world in perfect love for all humanity. And this is why Christ God can never be defeated.

You can and will find verses of war in the Old Testament of the Bible before Jesus came, and you will find the law of “an eye for an eye” and “a tooth for a tooth,” but before you get too relieved and cry again – first read this:

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Eye for eye, and tooth for tooth.’
39 But I tell you, Do not resist an evil person. If someone strikes you on the right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And if someone wants to sue you and take your tunic, let him have your cloak as well. 41 If someone forces you to go one mile, go with him two miles. 42 Give to the one who asks you, and do not turn away from the one who wants to borrow from you. 43 “You have heard that it was said, ‘Love your neighbor and hate your enemy.’
44 But I tell you: **Love your enemies** and pray for those who persecute you” Matthew 5:38-44

The ancient law an EYE FOR AN EYE that Moses gave to the Israelites was negated and canceled out, abolished by Jesus Christ. Yet, you still live by this abolished and outdated law:

Quran 2:194 – “[Fighting in] the sacred month is for [aggression committed in] the sacred month, and for [all] violations is legal retribution. **So whoever has assaulted you, then assault him in the same way that he has assaulted you.**”

Quran 2:178 – “**O you who have believed, prescribed for you is legal retribution for those murdered** - the free for the free, the slave for the slave, and the female for the female. But whoever overlooks from his brother anything, then there should be a suitable follow-up and payment to him with good conduct. This is an alleviation from your Lord and a mercy. But whoever transgresses after that will have a painful punishment.”

Slave for a slave, lol. The Muslim who kills a slave doesn't die if he murders a slave, one of his slaves die. This is Islamic justice. So, who gives you the right to claim Jesus in your Islam?

Mohammed tried to take this Islamic law from the Jewish Law but he was uber dumb. The Jewish people call it “*AN EYE FOR AN EYE,*” Islam describes it this way – “*inflict injury as injury inflicted upon you,*” and “*legal retribution for those murdered.*” Except the free Muslim who murders never dies. Your idea of revenge is crazy, but even so, you see that revenge is a law that is not new, nor created by your Islam. You have stolen it and mixed it up. It is copyright infringement, plagiarism, of the Old Testament – Jewish texts that are 4000 years old. The system of Jesus Christ, the New Covenant, cancels out this law through the cross. You in Islam live by this old, obsolete, and ancient blood law.

Your people are prisoners in chains to vengeance. As for Biblical fighting, killing, that is in Jewish, not Christian, history, recorded in the Old Testament of the Bible and referenced in the wars the Hebrew nation fought, the history and the commands of God during that time, they are there because of our own humanity. It was the God of Abraham dealing with our own broken humanity in a specific time and particular moment in history. Through the Jewish nation and the Jewish nation only. The war, killing, fighting, is your humanity that has always been at war with God:

The LORD is in his holy temple;
the LORD is on his heavenly throne.

**He observes everyone on earth;
his eyes examine them.**

5 The LORD examines the righteous,
**but the wicked, those who love violence,
he hates with a passion.** Psalm 11:4-6

The true God is examining you, and He sees that you and your Islam loves violence.

God observes that Muslims love JIHAD, and He hates your Jihad.

Christianity has no JIHAD. JIHAD is restlessness, but Christ gives us rest and Christianity is rest. The picture of Christianity is Jesus Christ who when He was born in this world, the angels rejoiced by singing:

“Glory to God in the highest, AND **ON EARTH PEACE**, good will toward men.” Luke 2:14

When Christ was born, He brought peace on earth between man and Holy God. Jesus came for peace, but you want war. You want JIHAD. Jesus came for peace, but humanity wants war for resources, more land, more sex, more wealth, more power, more profit. The history of Israel and the nations wanting to overcome Israel is no different. War and more war, a micro-reflection of humanity and its restless lust for war. The Christian Bible is different than your Quran, in that, it has 1500 years of recorded history, not just ancient Jewish history but the history of so much of the world at that time. Those records that record ancient war was specific and was written down as a record of history. Those records show how Christ God was present in, through, and with the nation of Israel saving them from the Nephilim. Do you even know who the Nephilim were? Those records were not and still are not commands for humanity, or carried into Christianity. Can you show me where in the 10 commandments (the only records that the God of Abraham wrote Himself), where there is any war?

Here are the 10 commandments for you to read yourself:

“You shall have no other gods before me.

“4 You shall not make for yourself an image in the form of anything in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the waters below. 5 You shall not bow down to them or worship them; for I, the Lord your God, am a jealous God, punishing the children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation of those who hate me, 6 but showing love to a thousand generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.

7 “You shall not misuse the name of the Lord your God, for the Lord will not hold anyone guiltless who misuses his name.

8 “Remember the Sabbath day by keeping it holy. 9 Six days you shall labor and do all your work, 10 but the seventh day is a sabbath to the Lord your God. On it you shall not do any work, neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your male or female servant, nor your animals, nor any foreigner residing in your towns. 11 For in six days the Lord made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, but he rested on the seventh day. Therefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath day and made it holy.

12 “Honor your father and your mother, so that you may live long in the land the Lord your God is giving you.

13 “You shall not murder.

14 “You shall not commit adultery.

15 “You shall not steal.

16 “You shall not give false testimony against your neighbor.

17 “You shall not covet your neighbor’s house. You shall not covet your neighbor’s wife, or his male or female servant, his ox or donkey, or anything that belongs to your neighbor.”

Exodus 20:3-17

Because your Islam is submission, you do not know love, and because you do not know love you do not know freedom, and because you do not know freedom you do not know equality, and because you do not know equality you are exclusive, divisive, violent, supremacists, that lust for war to take what we have because you feel superior to us. Allah teaches you that you are entitled to kill us like cows and enslave us with actual chains.

You have a god who cannot, in his jealousy, bear the sight of us Christians, and you have become the image of your Allah in humanity.

You are mini-Allah. Full of jealousy.

Your Allah wants war, wants you to fight, rewards you for death, rewards you for killing, provokes, demands, blackmails, programs, persuades, controls you to fight us KUFFAR, until you put chains around our necks, but all you pitiful slaves can do is cry: THE CRUSADES!

This is how sad and depressing it is to be a Muslim who was promised 1400 years ago that they would be raping blonde Christian women by now and ruling the world. 1400 years and they keep saying Allah is testing us, while they beg on the streets of every Christian nation for us to feed them.

Pitiful Islam.

Why Do You Persecute Us?

Paul the Apostle was one of the most zealous killers of Christians the ancient world has ever known. I already wrote that he was called Saul of Tarsus, but did you know that Paul was part of the highest order of the Law of Moses, a Pharisee, and from the tribe of Benjamin?

This was the highest of the high in society. The ELITE. The illuminati of ancient Israel. The apex of the power structure who controlled Judaism and the Temple. That means Paul was an expert at everything Jewish: religious law, ceremonial law, traditions, sacrifice, regulations – absolutely everything Jewish.

Paul was alive at the time Jesus was crucified. He was born in 5 A.D. So, he was around 28 years old when Jesus went to the cross. Paul, as a Pharisee, was there for it all. Paul was the one who approved of Stephen's stoning. Do you know who Stephen was? Stephen proves Allah is not God through his stoning and death at the hands of Paul when he was Saul, and the Jewish Sanhedrin. Here is the history of the stoning of Stephen:

You stiff-necked people! Your hearts and ears are still uncircumcised. You are just like your ancestors: You always resist the Holy Spirit! 52 Was there ever a prophet your ancestors did not persecute? They even killed those who predicted the coming of the Righteous One. And now you have betrayed and murdered him— 53 you who have received the law that was given through angels but have not obeyed it.”

54 When the members of the Sanhedrin heard this, they were furious and gnashed their teeth at him. 55 But Stephen, full of the Holy Spirit, looked up to heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God. 56 “Look,” he said, “I see heaven open and the Son of Man standing at the right hand of God.” 57 At this they covered their ears and, yelling at the top of their voices, they all rushed at him, 58 dragged him out of the city and began to stone him. Meanwhile, the witnesses laid their coats at the feet of a young man named Saul.

59 While they were stoning him, Stephen prayed, “Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.” 60 Then he fell on his knees and cried out, “Lord, do not hold this sin against them.” When he had said this, he fell asleep. Acts 7:51-60

First, before we prove Paul (while he was Saul) was there at the stoning and approved of killing Christian, Stephen. I want to present a torturous case for Allah and Muslims through this event. Stephen proves that Allah can't be God because God is eternal. Well, eternity is not in this dimension. The universe is created. The universe, the earth, are part of the space + time continuum. The trinity of creation = SPACE x TIME x MATTER, are unified in this dimension. We also live in a trinitarian type dimension of height, length, width, that are all existing separate but in one space. All of this is created. Even the dark space light years away from us, is all part of creation. None of what exists in this universe, this dimension, is eternity.

Here is the problem for Allah and Islam. In Islam, Allah exists in this universe. His throne is in time and space. Mohammed traveled to Islamic heaven on a donkey. Angels travel from earth to Allah's throne and go back and forth. Allah even descends nightly to hear the prayers of Muslims:

Sunan Ibn Majah 1366 – “Our Lord, the Blessed and Exalted, **descends** when one third of the night remains.”

This is a very big problem, a fatal problem, for Islam. Allah moving, DESCENDING, through time and space to get to a point where he is close enough to earth to hear the prayers of Muslims, means he cannot be God. He is not in eternity. He is in the space + time continuum which means Allah is not eternal. Allah actually sits on a throne with a physical body, a butt and legs. Allah has no spirit. Without a spirit, Allah cannot be present at all places, at all times.

Christianity doesn't have this fatal problem. Our Father God, dwells in unapproachable light that is not in this dimension. God's Spirit, the Holy Spirit, is present everywhere as non-particle. So, although God's Spirit is everywhere, present in time/space and eternity, the place of the Father and Son, right now, is in eternity where heaven is. Heaven is not in this dimension.

Stephen proves heaven isn't here. As Stephen was being surrounded, he looked up and saw Jesus. What does the Bible say, "*Stephen LOOKED UP TO HEAVEN AND SAW JESUS STANDING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD.*" Stephen looked up into heaven. At that moment, in our space/time dimension, the dimension of eternity, of heaven opened by the power of God for Stephen to see and proclaim the glory of Jesus just before he died.

Are you understanding what this means for Islam?

It means you can't travel to heaven on a donkey. Heaven is not in this universe. You can't travel there. You are transported there by God faster than the speed of light. From one dimension to another.

Mohammed never thought this stuff through because he was too busy raping sex-slaves and putting his tongue down little boys' mouths. If he had taken a moment to truly reflect about God, he would never make this fatal mistake. But because Mohammed worships Satan, and Satan is not allowed into eternity, into heaven, Satan never bothered to teach Mohammed the very introduction of how these things work.

Stephen killed Islam the day the Jews killed him. Read the full account of Stephen's stoning in Acts 7. Stephen did nothing wrong. He told the Jewish elite that there was never a prophet that their ancestors didn't PERSECUTE. The Jews could not endure hearing this and when Stephen began to describe the moment heaven was revealed to him, and the glory of God opened-up in this world through a portal, the Bible says the Jews rushed him and dragged him out of the city and began to stone him.

Israel persecuted the prophets, and the Jews even after the death of Jesus, were continuing to persecute God's people and Stephen was just one of them. Paul, as Saul, was a part of the persecution against God's people which is crazy because as a Jew, as a Pharisee, he believed he was God's chosen.

He believed the persecution against Christian was bringing glory to God. At the start of the very next chapter, Acts 8, we have proof that Paul, as Saul, was persecuting the church:

“And Saul approved of their killing him.

On that day a great persecution broke out against the church in Jerusalem, and all except the apostles were scattered throughout Judea and Samaria. 2 Godly men buried Stephen and mourned deeply for him. 3 But **Saul began to destroy the church. Going from house to house, he dragged off both men and women and put them in prison.**” Acts 8:1-3

The first verse is about the stoning of Stephen, and the next part is more evidence against Saul and the Jews for what they did to Christians in Jerusalem. The Christians were scattered from their homes. Saul began destroying the Christian church, taking Christian men and women away into prison. Does that sound like Almanzor, the Ottomans, Mohammed, and Islam? Was Saul worshipping Allah even though he was a Jew and believed he worshiped Yahweh?

Yes, Saul worshiped Allah who is Satan, the god of persecution.

There is more evidence against Paul while he was Saul, and his persecution of the church by his OWN ADMISSION:

“For I am the least of the apostles and do not even deserve to be called an apostle, because **I persecuted the church of God.**”
1 Corinthians 15:9

“For you have heard of my previous way of life in Judaism, **how intensely I persecuted the church of God and tried to destroy it.** 14 I was advancing in Judaism beyond many Jews of my own age and was extremely zealous for the traditions of my fathers.”
Galatians 1:13-14

“Even though I, too, have reason for confidence in the flesh. If anyone else has reason to be confident in the flesh, I have more: 5 circumcised on the eighth day, a member of the people of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew born of Hebrews; as to the law, a Pharisee; 6 **as to zeal, a persecutor of the church**; as to righteousness under the law, blameless.” Philippians 3:4-6

Saul zealously and religiously waged war on Christians and Christianity. He admitted it all. And all that time, he believed like you, your ancestors, and so many today, that killing us Christians helps your gods. Jesus warned us about this:

“in fact, **a time is coming when anyone who kills you will think he is offering a service to God.** 3 They will do such things because they have not known the Father or me.” John 16:2

Saul thought that God was pleased with him for persecuting Christians and the church of Christ, so he kept on waging a one-sided war on Christians. He kept killing, kept imprisoning, kept persecuting, until one day Jesus came to him and said:

“As he neared Damascus on his journey, suddenly a light from heaven flashed around him. 4 He fell to the ground and heard a voice say to him, “**Saul, Saul, why do you persecute me?**”

5 “Who are you, Lord?” Saul asked.

“I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting,” he replied.

6 “Now get up and go into the city, and you will be told what you must do.”

“The men traveling with Saul stood there speechless; they heard the sound but did not see anyone. 8 Saul got up from the ground, but when he opened his eyes he could see nothing. So they led him by the hand into Damascus. 9 For three days he was blind, and did not eat or drink anything.” Acts 9:3-9

Before we continue-on about Apostle Paul as Saul, do you notice something in the last Scripture? Do you notice that Jesus came to Paul and didn't murder him, kill him, call him cursed, or a KUFFAR?

Jesus asked him, **“why do you persecute me?”**

And today Jesus asks you Muslims, “why do you persecute me?”

Why Muslims do you persecute the cross?

Why do you want to break the cross?

Why do you kill Christians?

Why do you still rape us?

Why do you hate us?

Why do you curse us?

Why do you have so much anger for us?

Why do you oppress us?

Why do you persecute us?

You kill us the way Saul killed us, and you martyr us the way Saul martyred us. Do you see how your Mohammed and Saul, before he was Paul, had the same spirit? The same zeal against Christians before he encountered the Truth of Jesus Christ? Saul fought for Judaism, the same way you fight for Islam.

Does this mean anything to you?

Do you see what it means to not have Christ?

You become of the same spirit. Doesn't matter if you are a Pharisee in ancient times like Saul was, or if you were a Muslim in the Ottoman Empire, or if you are a Muslim, or an atheist today – you all hate the cross of Christ. You hate us and you slaughter us. But don't you know, haven't you heard that we Christians have been slaughtered by the world since the beginning?

Rome slaughtered us. We are still being slaughtered every day, and our slaughter was already foretold in the book of Romans:

'As it is written: "For your sake we face death all day long; we are considered **as sheep to be slaughtered.**" Romans 8:36

We Christians are sheep to be slaughtered.

Like and as lambs we are not to fight back. We don't try to kill you in revenge. We don't try to convince you not to kill us. We don't try and save our own lives. We are sheep facing death all the time for our God, for our Savior.

Our system is not your system, and your system is not our system. Revenge and fighting are not our system.

Your Allah is not Jesus.
Your Mohammed is not God.

So, I ask you how can Jesus be a part of your Quran when He taught us not to fight for him, not to kill for him, not to war for him, not to deceive for him, not to defend Him by might or power? How can Jesus be a part of Islam when this is what your Islam teaches:

Quran 33:60-62 – "If the hypocrites and those in whose hearts is disease and those who spread rumors in al-Madinah do not cease, We will surely incite you against them; then they will not remain your neighbors therein except for a little. 61 Accursed wherever they are found, [being] seized and massacred completely. 62 [This is] the established way of Allah with those who passed on before; and **you will not find in the way of Allah any change.**"

ALLAH DOESN'T CHANGE

So why do Muslims keep saying it was different back then? In the time of the Sahaba? Anyways, the Muslims of the first three generations, with Mohammed and after Mohammed, were way better than you Muslims today. They were true Muslims. True Muslims drank camel urine. Allah doesn't change. Islam is set. You can't change it and call for peace with us. Don't be fake Muslims.

We were the diseased at the time of Mohammed, and we are the diseased now. Allah doesn't change. We Christians are the diseased your Islam hates. Why don't you give TedTalks about our disease according to the Quran? You have to slaughter the diseased cows, right? It is a mercy to us, right? This is Islam. You slaughter us and you slaughtered my Christian Serbian ancestors for 500 years, and still, I forgive you.

How tho? How do I have the power to forgive your bloody slaughter of my Christian family? How? By the power of the Lord Jesus Christ... that is how. This is real power.

Do you see how your way of persecuting us fits by Satanic congruence right into the Christian way of love? Do you see that we as Christians are taught to be slaughtered and not fight back, and you Muslims are taught that we should be *"SEIZED AND MASSACRED COMPLETELY,"* Quran 33. Do you see how our system suits you, and your Mohammed's fantasy to dominate and enslave the world, so shapely? Do you see now why for 300 years you Muslims took whatever land you wanted in Europe? Do you see why your system of slaughtering and our system of being slaughtered allowed you to conquer most of Europe until Christians in Europe finally rose and fought back? Do you see why the crusades are a marked change in our system that you provoked, that your invading armies are responsible for? The European Christians realized that the Christian system of being slaughtered like lambs, the way our Savior was slaughtered as a lamb on the cross, was giving your Islam everything it wanted. So, these European Christians stepped outside of Christ's system and fought you the way you fought them.

Our God's system makes it so easy for you to kill Christians in your lands because we are taught to love our enemy. We are not only taught though we live it in our hearts when the Spirit of God, the Holy Spirit, comes in us and lives in us. We are transformed from the way of animals, carnal man, fighting for territory, defense, and revenge, to the way of the Spirit. The way of Christ – forgiveness, mercy, love. We don't want to defend our lives because our lives are in Christ God's hands and nothing you do can change that. Whether we live or die, Jesus decides, Jesus has full control. We love all and we know our God loves all. We love Muslims. You killing us can't change the way of our God. Our love is too powerful for your weak Islamic sword.

Now you see why Christian martyrs, monks, priests, never fought back. They will never fight back because our Savior did not fight back when He was on the cross. The Jewish religious rulers thought they killed Christ, but you can't kill God. Yes, His physical body died on the cross but Jesus DIVINE – who is God – did not die. God cannot die.

You cannot kill love, "God is love" 1 John 4:16.

So, Muslims of Islam, go ahead and kill, JIHAD and fight, war, and try, try, and try to kill Christianity. Try and smash the cross. Try and kill Jesus. The rest of world has not stopped trying. The world has tried for the last 2000 years and still is trying to kill us. Neither you, nor them, can win because Jesus already won on the cross. He conquered death and sin for you and me, and the world. And no military, no Sharia, no JIHAD, no JIZYA, no Allah, Mohammed, no religion, no man, no one, can defeat or separate us from His love. We are triumphant.

"But thanks be to God, who in **Christ always leads us in triumphal procession**, and through us spreads the fragrance of the knowledge of him everywhere." 2 Corinthians 2:14

You kill us, we get stronger. Christianity grows. The world hears about the love of God on the cross.

You kill us but we don't fight back because we are the salt of the earth, preserving the love of Christ God in this world. We know our home is not here on this earth. Our Kingdom, our citizenship is not of this world, it is in heaven:

"But our citizenship is in heaven. And we eagerly await a Savior from there, the Lord Jesus Christ," Philippians 3:20

We know that our lives do not belong to us but to our God, and if He wants to save us from your Muslim sword, from your Islamic schemes, from your JIHADIST Joe bombs, from your powerless guns – He will.

If He doesn't allow it, you cannot touch a hair on any Christian's head. But, if He does allow you to kill a Christian, then with every death of a Christian at the hands of Islam, it proves who you Muslims are and who your god is.

It proves to the world you are not of love.

Your Allah is not love.

That you do not love or know love, and that means you have no Truth. It means Islam has no Truth. It means that Islam is a manmade system absent of the God of love.

For every Christian murdered in your Islamic territories, your Islamic countries, your defeat grows, and Jesus Christ is glorified:

"I saw thrones on which were seated those who had been given authority to judge. And **I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded because of their testimony about Jesus** and because of the word of God. They had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years."

Revelation 20:4

How AMAZING is the Christian Bible? It predicts how your system would behead us into the future because of our testimony and faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Never Allah. We didn't worship the beast, Allah. Our Saints as sheep were led to the slaughter and did not cry out for mercy from you wicked slaves of the beast, Satan-Allah. These Christians come to life and rule with Christ. They will be judging you and the Muslims who beheaded them.

Be afraid. BE VERY AFRAID. YOU WILL BE JUDGED.

We are blessed, not you:

"Now when he saw the crowds, he went up on a mountainside and sat down. His disciples came to him, 2 and he (Jesus) began to teach them, saying:

3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit,
for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are those who mourn,
for they will be comforted.

5 Blessed are the meek,
for they will inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness,
for they will be filled.

7 Blessed are the merciful,
for they will be shown mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart,
for they will see God.

9 Blessed are the peacemakers,
for they will be called sons of God.

10 Blessed are those who are persecuted because of
righteousness,
for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 "Blessed are you when people insult you, persecute you and
falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of me. 12 Rejoice
and be glad, because great is your reward in heaven, for in the
same way they persecuted the prophets who were before you."
Jesus – Matthew 5:1-12

You look at defending and advancing Allah and Mohammed with killing, conquering, violence, and as success to be praised. But we look at you killing us Christians as glory to our Father in Heaven, glory to Jesus Christ. Our Jesus calls us as sheep to be slaughtered and your Mohammed calls you to slaughter us – we are not the same.

You are the butchers. We are the sheep.

Again, as you read this you want to justify yourself, your religion, your Islam by crying again. You want to cry about America and NATO, cry about what they have done in Iraq, in Libya, in Afghanistan. Why did your Mohammed start the fight if you can't finish it? Does Jesus call NATO into your lands to occupy and militarily defeat you? Directly by open messages of war and imperialism in the Christian Bible, or indirectly by teachings of violence and superiority? No, but your Mohammed calls you to our lands to occupy and defeat us Christians, but you can't do it weak Muslims. You are powerless against Christians. You always lose, and that is where all your frustration originates, **“you desire but do not have, so you kill.** You covet but you cannot get what you want, so you quarrel and fight” James 4:2. The NATO and American military advances in the Middle East have nothing to do with Christianity or Jesus Christ. You wanted a JIHAD and you got it.

Your Mohammed has always lusted for war, your Allah obsesses over war with us, now you have that war, and you are crying, again? All your frustration, anger, comes from jealousy, from wanting what we have. From wanting our lands, our world, our women, but being way too weak to take it. So, you scheme, you plan, you work in the dark, in secret, away from the light, absent of Truth, void of courage. You plan and scheme to live out Mohammed's fantasy of taking Christian land, everywhere from Russia to Brazil. You look at Constantinople as the example of the future. Do you think that taking Constantinople was a prize:

Book 33, Hadith 82 – "**Constantinople will be conquered** with the coming of the Hour."

Book 39, Hadith 5 – "The Prophet (SAW) said: The greatest war, **the conquest of Constantinople** and the coming forth of the Dajjal (Antichrist) will take place within a period of seven months."

Book 15, Hadith 36 – "Abulmran said: We went out on an expedition from Medina **with the intention of (attacking) Constantinople.**"

It wasn't a prize. It was your curse. Your Mohammed's pre-meditation and open records of planning attacks on Christian Constantinople ruins the official version of Islam in the western world. This version is the defeated Islam, pushed by your Christianized Muslims in the west. Always crying out for peace with the KUFFAR. These defeated Christianized Muslims cry that Islam is about self-defense, never about the offensive attack. They stomp and step on your own Islamic Hadiths and Mohammed's military plans to conquer Constantinople. But can you blame them? Really? Their Islam of today is so thoroughly defeated all around them.

Don't blame them. They are the LOSERS.

Please consider the above Hadiths one more time. Mohammed prophesied that the fall of Constantinople and the anti-Christ would come within months of a period he was living through.

This is called a false prophecy and excludes Mohammed from prophethood.

Prophets of the God of Abraham are right 100% of the time when it came to prophecy.

THEY WERE NEVER WRONG.

The fall of Constantinople was the best thing that happened to Christianity. We studied you and recognized who you Muslims were from the crusades to Constantinople. We studied your lust for war, slavery, demonic strategies. Then, Christian nations in Europe learned how to handle you. We lost Constantinople after 700 years of your Islamic attacks, but Christ's love inhabited Canada, Australia, Mexico, South, Central, North America, the Caribbean, Russia. You stole the Hagia Sophia from us, and in exchange, we got what your Allah, Mohammed, Abu Bakir, Sultans, have always wanted – all the distant world. It is all Christian. Everywhere you turn the cross haunts you, and you are surrounded by it. We will come for our Hagia Sophia. It will be Christian again. Our Christian ancestors in the east, we will never forget, and one day we will be back for what is ours. Today, we are bound by love and forgiveness, we lay down our sword. Study again, how Jesus Himself shows us His Way, the Way of laying down the sword:

'Jesus replied, "Friend, do what you came for." Then the men stepped forward, seized Jesus and arrested him. 51 With that, one of Jesus' companions reached for his sword, drew it out and struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his ear.

52 **"Put your sword back in its place," Jesus said to him,** "for all who draw the sword will die by the sword. 53 Do you think I cannot call on my Father, and he will at once put at my disposal more than twelve legions of angels? 54 But how then would the Scriptures be fulfilled that say it must happen in this way?"
Matthew 26:50-54

This is why we Christians have always been so vulnerable in the flesh but empowered in the Spirit. Because Jesus is not like Mohammed or Allah. You can see that Jesus was not a Muslim and that your Allah is not the God of Abraham. You can see that Islam's operating system is not Christianity's operating system. You see that Jesus told His disciple to *"PUT AWAY HIS SWORD,"* and remember, in the book of Luke, it is recorded that Jesus even healed the man who His disciple hurt.

Jesus never allowed for any violence in His name when He walked the earth, even until this day. Violence, physical defense, killing, war, it is not commanded by the Christian God. Violence, we know, is the mark of Satan, and the violent have been against Christ God's system from the start,

"from the days of John the Baptist until now, **the kingdom of heaven has been subjected to violence**, and violent people have been raiding it" Jesus – Matthew 11:12.

You didn't know this, did you? You didn't know that the Kingdom of Christ God is subjected to violence, not the perpetrator of violence. Christ God's system doesn't sanction or reward violence. It forbids it. It replaces violence with love and forgiveness. Violence is not encouraged by Jesus, allowed by Him, taught by Him, in any way and for any reason.

Never. How do you know who a Christian is and who is of Jesus Christ? Jesus gives us the answer:

"By this all men will know that you are my disciples, **if you love one another.**" John 13:35

CHRISTIANS are known in this world by love.

I am proof of that love. That love existed throughout the history of God in the Bible. Jonah who you claim as a Muslim prophet, is proof of this love. Jonah was called by God to go to Nineveh. Do you know where Nineveh was on an ancient map? It was in northern Iraq. The people there were in grave sin, and were major enemies of the Jews, as the people in Iraq still are today. But God wanted to pour out His mercy on the Ninevites and He chose Jonah as the vessel by which He would.

Do you know the story of Jonah and Nineveh?

Do you think the whole story of Jonah is the whale?

No, it is not about the whale. The story of Jonah is about God's love. Islam, again, is totally clueless about love. This is what is written about Jonah in the Quran:

Quran 37:123-153 – “So also was Elias among those sent (by us). (123) Behold he said to his people "Will ye not fear (Allah)? (124) "Will ye call upon Baal and forsake the Best of Creators— (125) "Allah, your Lord and Cherisher and the Lord and Cherisher of your fathers of old?" (126) But they rejected him and they will certainly be called up (for punishment)— (127) Except the sincere and devoted Servants of Allah (among them). (128) And We left (this blessing) for him among generations (to come) in later times: (129) "Peace and salutation to such as Elias!" (130) Thus indeed do We reward those who do right. (131) For He was one of Our believing Servants. (132) So also was Lut among those sent (by us). (133) Behold, We delivered him and his adherents, all (134) Except an old woman who was among those who lagged behind: (135) Then We destroyed the rest. (136) Verily, ye pass by their (sites), by day— (137) And by night: will ye not understand? (138) **So also was Jonah among those sent (by us). (139) When he ran away (like slave from captivity) to the ship (fully) laden (140) He (agreed to) cast lots, and he was condemned: (141) Then the big Fish did swallow him, and he had done acts worthy of blame. (142) Had it not been that he (repented and) glorified Allah, (143) He would certainly have remained inside the Fish till the Day of Resurrection. (144) But We cast him forth, on the naked shore in a state of sickness (145) And We caused to grow, over him a spreading plant of the Gourd kind (146) And We sent him (on a mission) to a hundred thousand (men) or more. (147) And they believed; so We permitted them to enjoy (their life) for a while. (148) Now ask them their opinion: is it that thy Lord has (only) daughters, and they have sons? (149) Or that We created the angels female, and they are witnesses (thereto)? (150) Is it not that they say from their own invention (151) "Allah has begotten children"? But they are liars! (152) Did He (then) choose daughters rather than sons?**

I purposely included a few verses before the part about Jonah and a few verses after. The highlighted part is about Jonah. From outside of Muslim bias, where the Quran is their miracle and the word of Allah became a book, can anyone understand what this mumble-dumble is trying to communicate? It's total confusion. The Quran jumps around from weird and boring to incoherent and untraceable patterns in thought. This chapter is the same as all other chapters in the Quran – worthless in transmitting real evidence into the historical record. In chapter 37, the Quran has no direction, no order, just more erratic writing. This time about Elijah who came 600 years after Moses (definitely wasn't in the Torah) and 900 years before Jesus (so definitely can't be in the Gospel), to Lot who lived at the time of Abraham, then to Jonah who lived 100 years after Elijah and 1300 years after Lot. There is no organization, no story development. It would be one thing to summarize and group all of these men here together, if there had been books and chapters before this chapter, detailing distinct events in their lives with history and witness testimony given about their character (even if Lot isn't a prophet in the Bible), but it is another thing altogether to have zero information available in the Quran to establish a flowing cascade of and about these Biblical characters and events they were a part of. Two important Prophets in Jewish history, for no reason whatsoever, except Mohammed's disordered obsession with connecting himself to the Jewish-Christian experience, appear in this chapter of the Quran, scattered and incoherent. What does this chapter mean? Nobody knows. We only know that the Islamic Torah and Gospel disappeared into the ether. Another fantasy of Islam in the same metric plane as the fantasy of big-boobed sluts in Islamic heaven. Both originating from the same demonic energy and FAUX-inspiration. The Islamic Torah and INJEEL were lost with alien MUSLIM JEWS and NASARA, who were both actually stone kissers, but without real evidence for these Biblical persons. So, what does the Quran say about them? It writes nothing. From the outside, trying to extract information to put together events in the remote past that involved Elijah and put together his life, would be mission impossible.

Can you put the story together from those verses?

Can anyone, without the help of the detailed and historical records of Elijah in the True word of God – the Bible, from this chapter in the Quran, put forth evidence for the life of Elijah? No, nobody could.

What about Jonah?

From those 10 verses in this chapter 37, what can you extract? Tell us. And knowing that Jonah was not there at the time of the Torah or the Gospel, what other sources does Islam have to establish a true account of the life or important events in the life of Jonah? Islam has nothing x nothing = nothing. But the Bible has a whole book dedicated to Jonah. It is called the book of Jonah. The book is only four chapters, so I am copying and pasting it all because I know Muslims have never read the book of Jonah from start to finish:

“The word of the Lord came to Jonah son of Amittai: 2 “Go to the great city of Nineveh and preach against it, because its wickedness has come up before me.”

3 But Jonah ran away from the Lord and headed for Tarshish. He went down to Joppa, where he found a ship bound for that port. After paying the fare, he went aboard and sailed for Tarshish to flee from the Lord.

4 Then the Lord sent a great wind on the sea, and such a violent storm arose that the ship threatened to break up. 5 All the sailors were afraid and each cried out to his own god. And they threw the cargo into the sea to lighten the ship.

But Jonah had gone below deck, where he lay down and fell into a deep sleep. 6 The captain went to him and said, “How can you sleep? Get up and call on your god! Maybe he will take notice of us so that we will not perish.”

7 Then the sailors said to each other, "Come, let us cast lots to find out who is responsible for this calamity." They cast lots and the lot fell on Jonah. 8 So they asked him, "Tell us, who is responsible for making all this trouble for us? What kind of work do you do? Where do you come from? What is your country? From what people are you?"

9 He answered, "I am a Hebrew and I worship the Lord, the God of heaven, who made the sea and the dry land."

10 This terrified them and they asked, "What have you done?" (They knew he was running away from the Lord, because he had already told them so.)

11 The sea was getting rougher and rougher. So they asked him, "What should we do to you to make the sea calm down for us?"

12 "Pick me up and throw me into the sea," he replied, "and it will become calm. I know that it is my fault that this great storm has come upon you."

13 Instead, the men did their best to row back to land. But they could not, for the sea grew even wilder than before. 14 Then they cried out to the Lord, "Please, Lord, do not let us die for taking this man's life. Do not hold us accountable for killing an innocent man, for you, Lord, have done as you pleased." 15 Then they took Jonah and threw him overboard, and the raging sea grew calm. 16 At this the men greatly feared the Lord, and they offered a sacrifice to the Lord and made vows to him.

Jonah's Prayer

17 Now the Lord provided a huge fish to swallow Jonah, and Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

1 From inside the fish Jonah prayed to the Lord his God. 2 He said:

"In my distress I called to the Lord,
and he answered me.
From deep in the realm of the dead I called for help,
and you listened to my cry.
3 You hurled me into the depths,
into the very heart of the seas,
and the currents swirled about me;
all your waves and breakers
swept over me.
4 I said, 'I have been banished
from your sight;
yet I will look again
toward your holy temple.'
5 The engulfing waters threatened me,
the deep surrounded me;
seaweed was wrapped around my head.
6 To the roots of the mountains I sank down;
the earth beneath barred me in forever.
But you, Lord my God,
brought my life up from the pit.

7 "When my life was ebbing away,
I remembered you, Lord,
and my prayer rose to you,
to your holy temple.

**8 "Those who cling to worthless idols
turn away from God's love for them.**

9 But I, with shouts of grateful praise,
will sacrifice to you.

What I have vowed I will make good.

I will say, 'Salvation comes from the Lord.'"

10 And the Lord commanded the fish, and it vomited Jonah onto dry land.

Then the word of the Lord came to Jonah a second time: 2 **"Go to the great city of Nineveh and proclaim to it the message I give you."**

3 Jonah obeyed the word of the Lord and went to Nineveh. Now Nineveh was a very large city; it took three days to go through it. 4 Jonah began by going a day's journey into the city, proclaiming, "Forty more days and Nineveh will be overthrown." 5 The Ninevites believed God. A fast was proclaimed, and all of them, from the greatest to the least, put on sackcloth.

6 When Jonah's warning reached the king of Nineveh, he rose from his throne, took off his royal robes, covered himself with sackcloth and sat down in the dust. 7 This is the proclamation he issued in Nineveh:

"By the decree of the king and his nobles:

Do not let people or animals, herds or flocks, taste anything; do not let them eat or drink. 8 But let people and animals be covered with sackcloth. **Let everyone call urgently on God. Let them give up their evil ways and their violence.** 9 **Who knows? God may yet relent and with compassion turn from his fierce anger so that we will not perish."**

10 When God saw what they did and how they turned from their evil ways, he relented and did not bring on them the destruction he had threatened.

But to Jonah this seemed very wrong, and he became angry. 2 He prayed to the Lord, "Isn't this what I said, Lord, when I was still at home? That is what I tried to forestall by fleeing to Tarshish. I knew that **you are a gracious and compassionate God, slow to anger and abounding in love, a God who relents from sending calamity.** 3 Now, Lord, take away my life, for it is better for me to die than to live."

4 But the Lord replied, "Is it right for you to be angry?"

5 Jonah had gone out and sat down at a place east of the city. There he made himself a shelter, sat in its shade and waited to see what would happen to the city. 6 Then the Lord God provided a leafy plant and made it grow up over Jonah to give shade for his head to ease his discomfort, and Jonah was very happy about the

plant. 7 But at dawn the next day God provided a worm, which chewed the plant so that it withered. 8 When the sun rose, God provided a scorching east wind, and the sun blazed on Jonah's head so that he grew faint. He wanted to die, and said, "It would be better for me to die than to live."

9 But God said to Jonah, "Is it right for you to be angry about the plant?"

"It is," he said. "And I'm so angry I wish I were dead."

10 But the Lord said, "You have been concerned about this plant, though you did not tend it or make it grow. It sprang up overnight and died overnight. 11 **And should I not have concern for the great city of Nineveh, in which there are more than a hundred and twenty thousand people who cannot tell their right hand from their left—and also many animals?"** Jonah Chapters 1-4

Dear Muslim, can you understand what is happening to Jonah?

Do you know anything about Jonah was defying God and would not go to Nineveh?

Do you know anything about anything?

Jonah didn't want to go to Nineveh because Jonah knew God's love and the power of His word. Jonah didn't want God to love the Ninevites. Jonah hated them just as you hate us, and the Talmudic Jews hate us. You don't want your god to love us. You find comfort in the Quran and the hatred Allah has for us, Christians. Overflowing hatred, so much hatred that Allah to spread the excess around Christian families and communities:

Quran 5:14 – "From those, too, who call themselves Christians, We did take a covenant, but they forgot a good part of the message that was sent them: **so we estranged them, with enmity and hatred between the one and the other,**"

Why does Islam need Satan and demons when Allah does the work of Satan in Islam?

Allah causes HATE.

Causing hatred between people is and always will be the work of Satan. Causing hate between communities and families is wicked and depraved. It is the essence of who Satan is and what Satan wants. All Satan's efforts are consumed with schemes to produce – HATRED. And this is exactly who your god of Islam is, Allah is Satan, the god of hatred.

Do you know what the Christian Bible says about hating one another?

“For this is the message you heard from the beginning: We should love one another. 12 Do not be like Cain, who belonged to the evil one and murdered his brother. And why did he murder him? Because his own actions were evil and his brother's were righteous. 13 Do not be surprised, my brothers and sisters, if the world hates you. 14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love each other. Anyone who does not love remains in death. 15 **Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him.**

16 This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters. 17 If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them, how can the love of God be in that person? 18 Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth.

19 This is how we know that we belong to the truth and how we set our hearts at rest in his presence: 20 If our hearts condemn us, we know that God is greater than our hearts, and he knows everything. 21 Dear friends, if our hearts do not condemn us, we have confidence before God 22 and receive from him anything we ask, because we keep his commands and do what pleases him.

23 And this is his command: to believe in the name of his Son, Jesus Christ, and to love one another as he commanded us. 24 The one who keeps God's commands lives in him, and he in them. And this is how we know that he lives in us: We know it by the Spirit he gave us." 1 John 3:11-24

This is one of the most beautiful chapters in the Christian Bible and it proves Islam has no Truth. Dear Muslim, please read and re-read 1 John 3, and realize that you have been lied to and deceived by the god of hatred – Satan Allah. This chapter and Christianity teach that we pass from death to life when we love each other. This is how we know we have eternal life through LOVE. Eternal life doesn't come from kissing stones or hating Christians, it comes through love. God's command is to believe in His Son and to love one another. If we walk in faith and love, the Christian Bible promises God will live in us and we in Him.

Do you know what it means for God to live in us by His Spirit? It means we become like Jesus:

"And as we live in God, our love grows more perfect. So we will not be afraid on the day of judgment, but we can face him with confidence because **we live like Jesus here in this world.**" 1 John 4:17

As we live in God and God lives in us, there is a change in us. Love grows and matures in our spirit, and it begins to pour out of our hearts for all just as Jesus loved all. So, this metamorphosis from death to life in Jesus, makes us like Jesus in this world. And how was Jesus in this world? Everyone around the world, from every culture in the world and nation, cannot say one bad word about Jesus or point to one bad thing Jesus did. Jesus had no black slaves, Jesus didn't call black people raisin head. Jesus didn't have sex, didn't lust for sex slaves. Jesus didn't kiss stones or pray during eclipses like Mohammed. Jesus didn't kill anyone, chop anyone's head off, didn't hurt anyone. Jesus loved all. Jesus healed all. Jesus fed all. Jesus died for all. Jesus changed the world.

When God lives in us, we change the world. This love changes the world. This power of God in His adopted sons and daughters is why every Muslim from the dark and ugly world of Islamic nations beg and give their lives to come to Christian lands. Because God lives in us, we will feed you and clothe you and shelter you and love you. And because God lives in me, Jesus Christ, I write this letter to you.

This whole letter is trying to express that, that love is from God, and we are to love each other even as I love you through your sin against my heritage for centuries.

I am Jonah.

I hated you. I wanted God to bring punishment and condemnation upon you and every Muslim, just as Jonah wanted God's judgment upon the Ninevites. The Ninevites were Israel's sworn enemy. The Ninevites were violent and loved war. They were unrepentant and arrogant, believing they were the best.

Does this sound like you, Dear Muslim?

Did God destroy Nineveh? No, God had mercy on Nineveh and through the Prophet Jonah, God delivered the Ninevites from their sin. Read the book of Jonah again, the king made a decree after Jonah warned him about the sin in his kingdom:

“By the decree of the king and his nobles:

Do not let people or animals, herds or flocks, taste anything; do not let them eat or drink. 8 But let people and animals be covered with sackcloth. Let everyone call urgently on God. Let them give up their evil ways and their violence. 9 Who knows? God may yet relent and with compassion turn from his fierce anger so that we will not perish.”

The king's decree wrote:

“LET THEM GIVE UP THEIR EVIL WAYS AND THEIR VIOLENCE:

Today, as you read this letter, God is writing through me to you Dear Muslim, and He is telling you to give up Islamic violence, give up JIHAD. Give up your evil ways and thoughts about dominating over Christians, collecting JIZYA from us, JIHADING against us, and taking our beautiful women and daughters as sex slaves.

GIVE IT ALL UP, Dear Muslim. GIVE IT UP.

Give it up and come to the love of God proven in Jesus Christ for you on the cross.

Ask God to come live in your heart through the Holy Spirit and make you like His Son in this world, full of love and gentleness, forgiveness and compassion.

God's love will set you free from the hate of Allah.

Satan Loves Death

We get it, you say you love death more than Christians love life, but do you really? I don't think so. We love life way more than you love death because the Christian God is life, and we love Him with all our hearts, souls, and minds.

I want you to know Satan matches your love for death. Satan loves death. This is actually why you love death because you worship the devil.

Satan spent a short amount of time with Jesus while Jesus was on earth. But from that short time, we can extract a lot of information to analyze. We already concluded that Mohammed and Satan made a deal in the cave. The deal was Mohammed's soul in exchange for world kingdoms. We saw this through how Satan told Jesus bow down, worship me, and that he would give Jesus the world. But let's analyze the complete interaction between Satan and Jesus:

"Then Jesus was led by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil. 2 After fasting forty days and forty nights, he was hungry. 3 The tempter came to him and said, **"If you are the Son of God, tell these stones to become bread."**

4 Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of God.'"

5 Then the devil took him to the holy city and had him stand on the highest point of the temple. 6 **"If you are the Son of God," he said, "throw yourself down."**

For it is written:

"He will command his angels concerning you,
and they will lift you up in their hands,
so that you will not strike your foot against a stone."

7 Jesus answered him, "It is also written: 'Do not put the Lord your God to the test.'" 8 Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor. 9 **"All this I will give you," he said, "if you will bow down and worship me."** 10 Jesus said to him, "Away from me, Satan! For it is written: 'Worship the Lord your God, and serve him only.'"

11 Then the devil left him, and angels came and attended him."
Matthew 4:1-11

THREE TEMPTATIONS SATAN USED AGAINST JESUS

1. Satan tempts Jesus with bread as He is fasting.
2. Satan tries to make Jesus to kill himself.
3. Satan tries to get Jesus to worship him.

1. The devil challenges Jesus by demanding to prove Himself: **“if you are the Son of God... then make bread out of these stones.”** At the time in the desert, Jesus was fasting. It was right after He was baptized by John the Baptist. During the Baptism in the Jordan River, the voice of Father God was heard from heaven. The voice said:

“This is My BELOVED Son, in whom I am well pleased”
Matthew 3:17

Pay attention to what Father God says, **“MY BELOVED SON.”** Did you notice how Satan dropped the word **“BELOVED”** before Son of God? Satan hates love. Satan knows he has been defeated by love. Satan is jealous of the love between the Father and the Son. And the love that flows from them to us.

Satan loves only death. He hates life.

But Jesus is love and life. Jesus came to bring us life in abundance. Satan is a thief that steals life, kills life, destroys life:

“The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy; I have come that they may have life, and have it to the full” John 10:10

Our God, Jesus Christ, is the resurrection and the life. Wherever Jesus went, people rose from the dead. Jesus proved He had power over death. Nobody except God has power over death. Where did Allah raise the dead through Mohammed? Mohammed was Allah’s favorite false prophet, and yet, Allah proved nothing in Mohammed. Not one thing. Mohammed did nothing and had no power to prove Allah is God. To be God, you must PROVE it. Jesus proved it. His Words that He is the RESSURECTION AND THE LIFE are true, and anyone who puts their trust in Jesus can be sure and rest in the promise of eternal life. Only the one who has power over death can raise the dead back to life and bring them into eternity. Jesus proved all of this when He rescued Lazarus from death. Lazarus was already dead for days:

“On his arrival, Jesus found that Lazarus had already been in the tomb for four days. 18 Now Bethany was less than two miles from Jerusalem, 19 and many Jews had come to Martha and Mary to comfort them in the loss of their brother. 20 When Martha heard that Jesus was coming, she went out to meet him, but Mary stayed at home.

21 “Lord,” Martha said to Jesus, “if you had been here, my brother would not have died. 22 But I know that even now God will give you whatever you ask.”

23 Jesus said to her, “Your brother will rise again.”

24 Martha answered, “I know he will rise again in the resurrection at the last day.”

25 Jesus said to her, “**I am the RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.** The one who believes in me will live, even though they die; 26 and whoever lives by believing in me will never die. Do you believe this?”

27 “Yes, Lord,” she replied, “I believe that you are the Messiah, the Son of God, who is to come into the world.”

28 After she had said this, she went back and called her sister Mary aside. “The Teacher is here,” she said, “and is asking for you.” 29 When Mary heard this, she got up quickly and went to him. 30 Now Jesus had not yet entered the village, but was still at the place where Martha had met him. 31 When the Jews who had been with Mary in the house, comforting her, noticed how quickly she got up and went out, they followed her, supposing she was going to the tomb to mourn there.

32 When Mary reached the place where Jesus was and saw him, she fell at his feet and said, “Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died.”

33 When Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who had come along with her also weeping, he was deeply moved in spirit and troubled. 34 "Where have you laid him?" he asked.

"Come and see, Lord," they replied.

35 Jesus wept.

36 Then the Jews said, "See how he loved him!"

37 But some of them said, "Could not he who opened the eyes of the blind man have kept this man from dying?"

Jesus Raises Lazarus From the Dead

38 Jesus, once more deeply moved, came to the tomb. It was a cave with a stone laid across the entrance. 39 "Take away the stone," he said.

"But, Lord," said Martha, the sister of the dead man, "by this time there is a bad odor, for he has been there four days."

40 Then Jesus said, "Did I not tell you that if you believe, you will see the glory of God?"

41 So they took away the stone. Then Jesus looked up and said, "Father, I thank you that you have heard me. 42 I knew that you always hear me, but I said this for the benefit of the people standing here, that they may believe that you sent me."

43 When he had said this, Jesus called in a loud voice, "Lazarus, come out!" 44 The dead man came out, his hands and feet wrapped with strips of linen, and a cloth around his face.

Jesus said to them, "Take off the grave clothes and let him go." John 11:17-32

Where is the story of Lazarus in the Quran?

Do you realize how detailed and extensive the story of raising Lazarus from the dead is? The account tells us, the exact geographic location, a town called Bethany. Two miles from Jerusalem. The story tells us that Mary fell to the feet of Jesus. Jesus saw her weeping. Jesus wept for Lazarus. The Jews were there too, watching and witnessed the love of Christ. We heard that there was as strong odor of death as Lazarus had been in the tomb for four days. How many days? FOUR DAYS. We know that Lazarus had strips of linen wrapped around his hands and his feet and face.

We know all of this but there isn't even the name Lazarus in the Quran? Not one single detail from this miraculous event?

You don't have any proof that Allah is God. No proof that Allah raised the dead. You don't have one detailed account of Jesus raising anyone to life. You just say whatever Jesus did was by Allah's decree and will. This is delusional and someone needs to tell Islam it sounds mental and crazy. Islam needs some pills.

You don't have any proof of raising anyone to life because Satan is the prince of death. Satan loves death and has no power to raise the dead. This is why there is no accounts of Allah, Isa, Mohammed, raising the dead anywhere in the Quran.

Satan couldn't even get himself to speak the word "BELOVED" let alone raise the dead. This is how incapable Satan is of participating in anything that relates to the nature and essence/energy of God. Satan just can't do it.

Satan can't love.

Satan can't even speak love.

Satan can't raise the dead.

All Satan could do was tempt Jesus by attacking the hunger state Jesus was passing through.

Is it hard for you to understand how God was hungry? Without God coming to this world to live our existence and our broken reality, He could not save us. The book of Hebrews explains why Jesus, who is God fully in essence, was hungry:

Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has ascended into heaven, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold firmly to the faith we profess. 15 For we do not have a high priest who is unable to empathize with our weaknesses, **but we have one who has been tempted in every way, just as we are**—yet he did not sin. 16 Let us then approach God's throne of grace with confidence, so that we may receive mercy and find grace to help us in our time of need. Hebrews 4:14-16

Jesus is our high priest.

Islam has no priesthood. So, why do you call Jesus THE MESSIAH? The Messiah was always to come as the High Priest, a King, and Prophet. The Messiah was to occupy all offices while on earth. These are the positions the Messiah would fulfill, and Jesus fulfilled all three.

As the High Priest, Jesus on earth, was tempted in every way but did not sin. Tempted the way we are tempted. We hunger, we thirst, we tire, and during these times we are more likely to sin because our flesh controls us. But Jesus showed us the body He took up, the Word made flesh, did not control Him. Jesus didn't sin. He didn't turn the rocks into bread as He had the power to alleviate His hunger. He didn't. He suffered for us, to leave us a model, a window looking into the power and workings of God. Let me be more clear.

Satan is a spirit-being who was once in heaven. He knows the ways of God, and as a fallen angel, he is beyond smarter and craftier than us. This is why the Quran says that Allah is "*the best of schemers*" because Satan schemes against God's church. Without Jesus leaving us this model and interaction with Satan in the wilderness, we would not know how to overcome Satan and the forces of darkness that fill this world.

Jesus gives us the way to defeat Satan. It is not by the flesh but by the Word of God. Three words defeat Satan,

IT IS WRITTEN

The Word of God is our weapon against Satan. Jesus, in His love and mercy for us, took upon flesh and showed us how to resist the temptation of Satan and overcome the devil. And it is not through JIHAD, the sword, or kissing stones. *It is by every Word that comes out of the mouth of God.*

Thank you, Jesus, for being hungry for me, so that I could learn the way to not give into sin and temptation and the workings of the devil.

All this means, in reality, Muslims can never compete or match our Christian love for life because Jesus Himself is life. We love life more than Muslims love death.

2. Satan tries to get Jesus to commit suicide.

Suicide and Satan are related. Death and Satan are related. God would never provoke anyone to suicide, in any circumstance. Satan himself tried to provoke Jesus into jumping off a cliff. Does this sound familiar? Do you know who wanted to jump off a cliff?

Your Mohammed wanted to jump off a cliff:

Ibn Ishaq, p. 106 — [Muhammad said,] “I thought, Woe is me poet or possessed—Never shall Quraysh say this of me! I will go to the top of the mountain and throw myself down **that I may kill myself** and gain rest.”

Al-Tabari, Volume VI, p. 68 — “He (Muhammad) said: **I had been thinking of hurling myself down from a mountain crag,**”

Sahih al-Bukhari 6982 — “But after a few days Waraqa died and the Divine Revelation was also paused for a while and the Prophet became so sad as we have heard that **he intended several times to throw himself from the tops of high mountains**”

Three times, Islamic writings record the desire for Mohammed to commit suicide by jumping off a cliff. This is more defeat for Islam. Islam cannot recover from Mohammed’s thoughts and public expression of the will to commit suicide recorded in the Hadiths. In your defeat, what will you grasp for? Will you desperately proclaim Mohammed was filled with sorrow, so this longing for death was justified? He was severely depressed, confused, scared, because he just spoke to an angel? Is this how you will try to escape the shame? Don’t you know confusion does not come from the God of Abraham? Remember, the God of Abraham and His agents/angels work in peace and order:

“for God is not a God of confusion **but of peace,**”

1 Corinthians 14:33

Satan not only confuses and depresses, but Satan also is the one who many times provokes humans to suicide. As we see in direct record of Satan trying to provoke Jesus in the wilderness to suicide.

It doesn't matter if Mohammed actually went through with the jump off the cliff to kill himself. Muslims always try and ease the pain of knowing their false prophet was suicidal by protesting that Mohammed didn't actually kill himself. Again, it doesn't matter at all if he killed himself or not. What matters is that he was so confused and fearful by the presence of the "angel" of Allah that came to him. He was so confused and fearful that he wanted to kill himself.

Anyone who knows the God of Abraham and the system of Truth in the Bible, knows that the "angel" that came to Mohammed was a fallen one. A demon. Mohammed's desire for death after the encounter affirms that he did not interact with an angel of God.

Throughout centuries of interaction with angels from heaven recorded in the Bible, we find a pattern. Angels that work for God always begin with this:

DO NOT BE AFRAID

You claim the God of Abraham though you don't know His approach to humanity, His ways, or His patterns? Here is an account of the Angel Gabriel. The most famous account in all of human history:

"In the sixth month of Elizabeth's pregnancy, God sent the angel Gabriel to Nazareth, a town in Galilee, 27 to a virgin pledged to be married to a man named Joseph, a descendant of David. The virgin's name was Mary. 28 The angel went to her and said,

"Greetings, you who are highly favored! The Lord is with you."

29 Mary was greatly troubled at his words and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. 30 But the angel said to her, "**DO NOT BE AFRAID**, Mary; you have found favor with God. 31 You

will conceive and give birth to a son, and you are to call him Jesus. 32 He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, 33 and he will reign over Jacob's descendants forever; his kingdom will never end."

34 "How will this be," Mary asked the angel, "since I am a virgin?"

35 The angel answered, "The Holy Spirit will come on you, and the power of the Most High will overshadow you. So the holy one to be born will be called the Son of God. 36 Even Elizabeth your relative is going to have a child in her old age, and she who was said to be unable to conceive is in her sixth month. 37 For no word from God will ever fail."

38 "I am the Lord's servant," Mary answered. "May your word to me be fulfilled." Then the angel left her.' Luke 1:26-38

Here is another interaction of the angel Gabriel with humanity,

"Then an angel of the Lord appeared to him, standing at the right side of the altar of incense. 12 When Zechariah saw him, he was startled and was gripped with fear. 13 But the angel said to him: "**DO NOT BE AFRAID**, Zechariah; your prayer has been heard." Luke 1:11-13

Another account of angels interacting with mankind,

"And there were shepherds living out in the fields nearby, keeping watch over their flocks at night. 9 An angel of the Lord appeared to them, and the glory of the Lord shone around them, and they were terrified. 10 But the angel said to them, "**DO NOT BE AFRAID**. I bring you good news that will cause great joy for all the people. 11 Today in the town of David a Savior has been born to you; he is the Messiah, the Lord. 12 This will be a sign to you: You will find a baby wrapped in cloths and lying in a manger."

13 Suddenly a great company of the heavenly host appeared with the angel, praising God and saying,

14 "Glory to God in the highest heaven,
and on earth peace" Luke 2:8-24

This was the most famous announcement the world has ever heard or will ever hear – the birth of Christ.

All this is a big deal in the theological and Truth world. Your Mohammed's desire for suicide totally exempts him from the Truth that is the God of Abraham – Jesus God. It is no wonder then, that Mohammed and the “angel” (that supposedly was speaking directly with Allah), developed a system like everyone else in history. A system where Jesus is not God. This is nothing new. The Mormons and the Jehovah's Witnesses believe the same. Both prophets/founders of Mormonism and the Jehovah's Witnesses had their system dictated to them by “angels,” too. But it is the suicidal tendencies of Mohammed that stands out as the identifying factor in affirming that the “angel” that came to him, was no angel from heaven. It was not an angel sent by the God of Abraham.

Who was it then?

We already studied that the Bible gives us insight into who pretends, who masquerades as an angel to humanity:

“And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light.” 2 Corinthians 11:14

Satan has always pretended to be an angel of light and Islam testifies that this is true.

It was Satan in the cave.

It was Satan who entered-into the thoughts of Mohammed to throw himself down from mountains. The way Satan tempted Jesus to commit suicide.

Satan loves death.

3. Satan has dominion in the world. We already know that Satan took Jesus to a mountain top and presented to Him the kingdoms of the world. We already know Satan promised Jesus the kingdoms of the world in exchange for worship as God. Satan wants to be God. Satan is the prince/ruler of this world. Whoever wants to control and dominate the world has made their own agreement with Satan:

“Do not love the world or anything in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in them.” 1 John 2:15

“You adulterous people, don't you know that friendship with the world means enmity against God? Therefore, anyone who chooses to be **a friend of the world becomes an enemy of God.**” James 4:4

This world belongs to Satan, anyone who wants to control, dominate, own the world does not have the love of the Father in them and becomes an enemy of God.

So, why did God allow for this confrontation with Satan to occur. Jesus is God and “God is love” 1 John 4:16, and because God is love, God cannot control humanity. We all have freedom, because love = freedom. If God controlled each human, then we would not be loved. We would be forced. Force is not love. Love gives freedom. This freedom is also given to the heavenly beings, that is why Satan had the freedom to rebel against God. God made all heavenly beings free. Satan wanted to be God, and so rebelled and took many angels down from heaven with him to earth. They are now fallen angels and have direct influence over humanity. So, because Satan has power and influence in this world, Jesus went to the desert to be an example for us. I already wrote that Jesus went through this interaction with Satan, partly to teach us how to deal with evil and the power of darkness in the world.

In the wilderness Jesus Christ taught us how to defend our faith. We already saw three times Satan came to Jesus, and three times Jesus defeated the devil with these three words:

IT IS WRITTEN

Jesus did not fight Satan, because we can't fight Satan.
Jesus did not try to kill Satan, because we can't kill Satan.
Jesus did not try to overpower Satan, because we can't.

Jesus ONLY used the Word of God to defeat Satan. Jesus kept repeating to Satan, IT IS WRITTEN.

Jesus came to earth to show us the way, His Holy way. God's Holy way. Part of that was how to overcome evil. Jesus showed us how to defeat all evil and Satan's deception, temptation, and schemes, while we are here on this earth. He showed humanity the way to overcome all darkness.

The way is by Scripture.

By three words: IT IS WRITTEN.

Never by force, or by might, or clever schemes, or deception, or revenge, or suicide, or murder, or bombing, or shooting, or killing... the Word of God defeats all – including Satan.

The Word of God is life: "the Spirit gives life; the flesh counts for nothing. **The words I have spoken to you—they are full of the Spirit and life.**" Jesus, John 6:63

Deception

Can the world trust Muslims? The answer is NO WAY JIHADI JOE. How can we trust you when you are taught to not trust us, and you are taught to deceive us? Your Quran, your Allah, without conscience or remorse, tells you:

Quran 9:3 – “And an announcement from Allah and His Messenger to the people on the day of the greater pilgrimage that Allah and His Messenger **are free from liability to the idolaters.**”

You are not liable to me?

You are not liable to anyone outside of your religion?

Is this for real? Does this mean you have immunity with your Allah in whatever you do to me because I am not a Muslim? You can take from me, you can lie to me, you can plot against me in your heart. You can do to me what your Islam did to my ancestors, without conscious, without remorse, without sorrow.

Zero accountability. No repentance for sin.

Can you understand what kind of religion you have? It is one of complete favoritism, division, and exclusivity. It is no different than any manmade system that every people group have already conceived and lived out. Doesn't matter how much you try to explain it through ALLAH IS ONE, justify or interpret “correctly.” Your Allah allows you to behave one way with your brother Muslim, but when it comes to us who are outside of Islam, you can behave another way. Which nation was not like this? The Chinese were this way, still are in many ways. Every tribe in every corner of the world treated outsiders like you. Islam is not original. The proof that Allah is the Great Deceiver, Satan, is in your own Quran:

Quran 5:89 – “**Allah will not call you to account for what is futile in your oaths**, but He will call you to account for your deliberate oaths: for expiation, feed ten indigent persons, on a scale of the average for the food of your families; or clothe them; or give a slave his freedom. If that is beyond your means, fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths ye have sworn. But keep to your oaths.”

Quran 2:225 – “**Allah does not impose blame upon you for what is unintentional in your oaths**, but He imposes blame upon you for what your hearts have earned. And Allah is Forgiving and Forbearing.”

Reliance of the Traveler (p. 746 - 8.2) – "Speaking is a means to achieve objectives. If a praiseworthy aim is attainable through both telling the truth and lying, it is unlawful to accomplish through lying because there is no need for it. **When it is possible to achieve such an aim by lying but not by telling the truth, it is permissible to lie if attaining the goal is permissible** (i.e. when the purpose of lying is to circumvent someone who is preventing one from doing something permissible), and obligatory to lie if the goal is obligatory... it is religiously precautionary in all cases to employ words that give a misleading impression..."

Book 56, Hadith 237 – "The Prophet said, 'War is deceit.'"

Book 87, Hadith 5 – The Prophet (ﷺ) also said to Al-Miqdad, "**If a faithful believer conceals his faith (Islam) from the disbelievers**, and then when he declares his Islam, you kill him, (you will be sinful). Remember that you were also concealing your faith (Islam) at Mecca before."

Book 78, Hadith 77 – Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) said, "Whoever swears by a religion other than Islam (i.e. if somebody swears by saying that he is a non-Muslim e.g., a Jew or a Christian, etc.) in case he is telling a lie, he is really so if his oath is false, **and a person is not bound to fulfill a vow** about a thing which he does not possess."

Deception everywhere.

Islam is from the devil.

Even if you haven't read or studied your Quran, Hadith, Reliance of the Traveller, Tafsirs, it is true that you as Muslim children are taught to lie to us. Muslim parents teach Muslim children to treat us Christian unbelievers in one way and yours of Allah another way. I am grieved that you, whom Jesus loves perfectly, can treat me one way and your brother Muslim a different way. But this is typical of a god, a system that produces a 'us vs. them' reality. Why do you treat me in a way that better advances your religion and yourselves, rather than treating me with the universal principle of Jesus Christ: love thy neighbor/enemy?

How can you sleep at night? Where is your conscious?

You don't have one. Allah has programmed you to hate humanity, to hate black dogs, to hate people who yawn. You are programmed to hate. You have no love for anyone outside of Islam. You are so programmed that you think love is a sin. You think if you love, with Godly love, people and neighbors outside of Islam, you are sinning against Allah. You are prisoners to hate, to Allah.

Compare your false, deceiver prophet's way he learned from Allah's, the way of deceit, to the way of Jesus and Christianity:

After he had left the crowd and entered the house, his disciples asked him about this parable. 18 "Are you so dull?" he asked. "Don't you see that nothing that enters a man from the outside can make him 'unclean'? 19 For it doesn't go into his heart but into his stomach, and then out of his body." (In saying this, Jesus declared all foods "clean.")

20 He went on: "What comes out of a man is what makes him 'unclean.' 21 For from within, out of men's hearts, come evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, murder, adultery, 22 greed, malice, deceit, lewdness, envy, slander, arrogance and folly. 23 All these evils come from inside and make a man 'unclean.'"

Mark 7:15-23

“Nothing outside a man can make him ‘unclean’ by going into him. **Rather, it is what comes out of a man that makes him ‘unclean.’**”

Islam and Christianity can never be the same or similar. Lying doesn't make Muslims unclean in Islam. What makes a Muslim unclean is shaking a KAFIR's hand, right? For us, Christians, cleanliness is not an external matter. It is SPIRITUAL. Everything in Christianity revolves around the spirit. Jesus explains to us what makes a person unclean.

It is not pork. It is not alcohol. It is not wearing a bikini.

It is what comes out of a person's heart that makes them unclean. Nothing physical makes you dirty. Personal hygiene is not how God judges people. It is not an offense to God to have dirty hands. It is an offense to God to lie to the KUFFAR. It is an offense to the True God to curse someone in your heart but smile to their face. This is one of the most famous teachings in Islam, next to the time Mohammed called black people *“RAISIN HEADS.”* Smiling to our face but cursing us in your hearts, this is the mountain-top of Islam. It is Mt. Everest for Muslims. This is of the highest priority to Muslims. Listen to how neurotic and psychotic Allah and Muslim wannabe “scholars” becomes when they discuss us non-Muslims:

The Prohibition of Supporting the Disbelievers

Allah prohibited His believing servants from becoming supporters of the disbelievers, or to take them as comrades with whom they develop friendships, rather than the believers. Allah warned against such behavior when He said,

وَمَنْ يَفْعَلْ ذَلِكَ فَلَيْسَ مِنَ اللَّهِ فِي شَيْءٍ

(And whoever does that, will never be helped by Allah in any way) meaning, whoever commits this act that Allah has prohibited, then Allah will discard him. Similarly, Allah said,

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا عَدُوِّي وَعَدُوَّكُمْ أَوْلِيَاءَ نُلْفُونَ إِلَيْهِمْ بِالْمَوَدَّةِ
(O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies as friends, showing affection towards them), until,

وَمَن يَفْعَلْهُ مِنكُمُ فَقَدِ ضَلَّ سَوَاءَ السَّبِيلِ
(And whosoever of you does that, then indeed he has gone astray from the straight path.) 60:1. Allah said,

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا الْكٰفِرِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِن دُونِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَتُرِيدُونَ أَن تَجْعَلُوا لِلّٰهِ
عَلَيْكُمْ سُلْطٰنًا مُّبِينًا
(O you who believe! Take not for friends disbelievers instead of believers. Do you wish to offer Allah a manifest proof against yourselves) 4:144, and,

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا لَا تَتَّخِذُوا الْيَهُودَ وَالنَّصْرٰى أَوْلِيَاءَ بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ وَمَن يَتَوَلَّهُمْ
مِّنكُمْ فَإِنَّهُ مِنهُمْ
(O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as friends, they are but friends of each other. And whoever befriends them, then surely, he is one of them.) 5:51.

Allah said, after mentioning the fact that the faithful believers gave their support to the faithful believers among the Muhajirin, Ansar and Bedouins,

وَالَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بَعْضُهُمْ أَوْلِيَاءُ بَعْضٍ إِلَّا تَفْعَلُوهُ تَكُن فِتْنَةً فِي الْأَرْضِ وَفَسَادٌ كَبِيرٌ
(And those who disbelieve are allies of one another, (and) if you do not behave the same, there will be Fitnah and oppression on the earth, and a great mischief and corruption.) 8:73.

Allah said next,

إِلَّا أَن تَتَّقُوا مِنْهُمْ تُقَاةً
(unless you indeed fear a danger from them) meaning, except those believers who in some areas or times fear for their safety from the disbelievers. In this case, such believers are allowed to

show friendship to the disbelievers outwardly, but never inwardly. For instance, Al-Bukhari recorded that Abu Ad-Darda' said, "**We smile in the face of some people although our hearts curse them.**" Al-Bukhari said that Al-Hasan said, "The Tuqyah is allowed until the Day of Resurrection." Allah said,

وَيَحذِّرُكُمُ اللَّهُ نَفْسَهُ

(And Allah warns you against Himself.) meaning, He warns you against His anger and the severe torment He prepared for those who give their support to His enemies, and those who have enmity with His friends,

You have just read one of the most cowardly sequences in history. Allah is the most coward god in the world. He fears us Christians, he obsesses over us. Read how petrified and neurotic Allah is when it comes to Muslims being friends with Christians or non-Muslims. Wannabe scholar Ibn Kathir does a good job recording the psychosis of Allah. Ibn Kathir gives us many direct "revelations" from Allah forbidding Muslims from being our friends and from being honest with us. The references from the Quran Ibn Kathir gives are Quran 5:51, 4:144, 8:73, 60:1. And then, he gives that famous personality trait of all Muslims who have ever lived and are living today,

WE MUSLIMS SMILE IN THE FACE OF THE KUFFAR WHILE WE CURSE THEM IN OUR DISEASED MUSLIM HEARTS

If anything could ever sum up the rotten fruit of Islam it is right here. I mean how many times does Allah have to repeat and threaten his slaves into not being our friends. This is bananas. This god is totally bonkers. He threatens Muslims with SEVERE TORMENT if they help HIS ENEMIES. Recognize here, that Allah talks about HIS OWN ENEMIES in the possessive. These aren't the enemies of Muslims. We become enemies of Muslims because Allah is our enemy. It is Allah that has the beef with us Christians because Allah is Satan and Satan can't stand Christianity.

This is also why Muslims lose their minds if they see a cross. It is the demonic energy coursing through their spirit that cannot be contained. Hold a cross up in front of a Muslim and watch a vampire demon emerge from those of the religion of peace.

The threats from Allah to torture Muslims for helping us or being our friends is complete insanity. Somebody in the mental health and psychology world needs to profile Allah and come up with a diagnosis.

Even animals, predators, that kill to survive are not this depraved.

Muslims, I have a warning for you, if you deceive, then you have done wrong. If you curse us in your hearts that curse will come upon you:

“He loved to put curses [on others], so he, too, was cursed. He did not like to bless [others], so he never received a blessing.”
Psalm 109:17

This is how the True God works. You curse and the same curse will befall you and your family. You wish us death, death will come to you and your children. You hope for us to get sick, sickness will visit you and yours.

This is my warning to you. STOP CURSING IN YOUR HEARTS.

The heart, the spirit is the place of the Holy Spirit, who knows every man’s thoughts and inner-most sins. You cannot hide from God. He knows your heart is full of evil, full of cursing, full of lies, and full of hatred.

This is what the Bible says about true Muslims who cowardly smile to our face but curse us in our hearts:

“They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips, 30 slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents; 31 they are senseless, faithless, heartless, ruthless. 32 Although they know God’s righteous decree that those who do such things deserve death, they not only continue to do these very things but also approve of those who practice them.” Romans 1:29-32

**“Their throats are open graves;
their tongues practice deceit.”**

“The poison of vipers is on their lips.” Romans 3:13

YOU ARE FILLED WITH EVERY KIND OF WICKENESS, EVIL, DEPRAVITY. FILLED WITH ENVY, MURDER, DECEIT, ARROGANT, HEARTLESS, RUTHLESS – this explains every true Muslim. Not the fake Muslims who cry out for peace feeling themselves subdued and humiliated by the power of the Christian west. Not the fake Muslims who want to be like us, be joyful and free, study in our universities, play soccer, wear our fashion, and watch our movies. This description is not for those Christianized Muslims. This description is only for the true Muslims who worship Allah with their whole hearts and minds. ALLAH IS WICKED AND EVIL.

Do you get how serious deception is in Christ’s system? There is no deceit allowed, ever. There can be no deceit in those who are in and of Christ. We NEVER have any reason, excuse, calling, teaching, encouragement to falsely present, bare false witness, be dishonest, trick, deceive or lie to anyone.

NEVER NEVER NEVER

Therefore, put away lying, “Let each one of you speak truth with his neighbor.” Ephesians 4:25

“God is spirit, and his worshippers **must worship in spirit and in truth.**” John 4:24

“There are six things the LORD hates,
seven that are detestable to him:
17 haughty eyes,
a lying tongue,
hands that shed innocent blood,
18 a heart that devises wicked schemes,
feet that are quick to rush into evil,
19 a false witness who pours out lies
and a man who stirs up dissension among brothers”
Proverbs 6:16-20

The Bible has diamond clarity. Speak truth with your neighbor whether the neighbor is gay, atheist, a Satan worshiper, a transexual, a Jew, a Chinese communist, or any other people group that Islam discriminates against and hates. SPEAK TRUTH to your neighbor, not lies, ever. And we, who worship the God of Truth, must worship in Truth. Deception and lies, smiling to faces while cursing in hearts, does not produce Truth. And I guess nobody taught Muslims that God hates a lying tongue. He literally hates lies. He hates a heart that devises wicked schemes, a false witness, who pours out lies from their mouth. These things are detestable the Bible says to God.

HE HATES THEM.

From the beginning, the God of Abraham Himself wrote on STONE:

“You shall not give false testimony against your neighbor.”
Exodus 20:16

This was at the beginning of it all. Does God change? No, God cannot change. He is already infinite and eternal. Something we can't fully wrap our heads around, but we know that infinity goes on forever so there is no start point. Time measures change. God is outside of time, so no changes can be measured in His essence or nature.

So, from the beginning God wrote only 10 things down and He wrote them on stone to symbolize that they were permanent. Islam doesn't have the 10 Commandments that were written on stone. Islam has the 10 Sex Commandments written for Mohammed that we already went over. From the beginning of our system, in the Bible, we learn that lying is wrong and that stones are for writing something permanent, not for kissing. The God of the Bible didn't write this on the stone:

“You shall not give false testimony against your FELLOW MUSLIM.”

If you claim Moses as your own, then where in your Quran can I find the commandment to not lie against your neighbor? And, if you claim Jesus, then where can I find in your book that deceit makes a person unclean? Stop claiming the Jewish prophets and Lord Jesus. You cannot take the prophets and Jesus for yourself and leave out everything that comes with them. You might get away with changing some details, some history, some facts surrounding events, but you can't get away with changing the message itself. And you cannot keep calling the Bible corrupt. Your argument and claims of corruption are getting tired and old, and to be honest they are getting boring. Whenever you are shown something like the above that Jesus God HATES deceit, lying, false witness committed against ANYONE, you bray THE BIBLE IS CORRUPT! But when Allah allows, permits, rewards, favors, teaches deceit, lying, and false witness against non-Muslims, you say, ALHAMDULILLAH, ALLAH AKBAR, ALLAH KNOWS BEST!

You call being honest and upright in all circumstance and events corrupt.

You slander this Christian Bible and teach your children that we are deceived.

You arrogantly proclaim that the Scripture from the Christian Bible was changed.

You think that this record from the Christian Bible is corrupt:

“Therefore each of you must put off falsehood and speak truthfully to your neighbor, for we are all members of one body.”
Ephesians 4:25

You think that being called to worship God in truth, that God hates a lying tongue, a false witness, is corrupt?

You think that truth for all, and “God hates lying and deceit” against anyone is corrupt?

But you don’t find the fact that Allah carried out the greatest deception in the history of mankind, corrupt?

Quran 4:157 – ‘And [for] their saying, "Indeed, we have killed the Messiah, Jesus, the son of Mary, the messenger of Allah." And they did not kill him, nor did they crucify him; **but [another] was made to resemble him to them.** And indeed, those who differ over it are in doubt about it. They have no knowledge of it except the following of assumption. And they did not kill him, for certain.’

Do you not get by believing this story of deception in the Quran, that you are believing in deceit, that Allah is a deceiver?

Do you know who deceives people according to the God of Abraham?

Do you know who schemes in deception and who is the great deceiver? Satan.

Satan deceives the whole world:

“This great dragon—the ancient serpent called the devil, or **Satan, the one deceiving the whole world**—was thrown down to the earth with all his angels.” Revelation 12:9

Allah, according to YOUR OWN Quran, deceived the whole world. Allah made another man that looked like and resembled Jesus take the place of Jesus on the cross. Who was that man and why was he innocently crucified? Tell us more about that man. And, what about the people who were doing the crucifying because of Allah's deception? They were convinced it was Jesus, right? This is the Islamic story of Jesus. A story of deception. This is not me telling the story, this is Allah who makes the crucifixion a world-wide story of great deception. You don't believe in the cross. Yet, the cross is the only symbol of proof that there is a God who loves you and still you don't believe. You would rather believe in a story of deception. Because you are deceivers, and you love deception. Do you know what the Quran is telling us according to the world-wide deception Allah performed at the fake crucifixion of Christ? The Quran is telling us that Allah according to the Bible and the Quran is Satan. As you have read, the Bible teaches that Satan deceives the whole world, but the nature of God being Truth means deception cannot enter-into the essence of God.

God cannot deceive. Allah is the deceiver and that isn't me making the claim, your own Quran supports evidence for the FACTZ.

All of this is a big problem for Muslims.

Believing an act of deception means you are deceived.

There is more to Allah's deception, it isn't just the cross or smiling to our face while Muslims curse us in their hearts:

Quran 16:106 – “Whoever disbelieves in Allah after his belief... **except for one who is forced [to renounce his religion] while his heart is secure in faith.** But those who [willingly] open their breasts to disbelief, upon them is wrath from Allah, and for them is a great punishment;”

Compare this cowardly deception to our Christian God's *modus operandi*, where if you deny Jesus to man, then He will deny you in heaven:

"But everyone who denies me here on earth, **I will also deny** before my Father in heaven." Jesus, Matthew 10:33

If we try to deceive others about our faith, like you Muslims deny Allah to save yourselves, Christ will deny us in heaven. This is the definition of COWARD. Everywhere you turn Muslims are cowards. No matter what angle, what position, what turn is taken you find a coward Muslim. Hiding their true feelings about us because they are scared of us. Calling every Hadith weak. Lying about being Muslims to save themselves. They have the most cowardly god ever.

And there is more:

Quran 66:2 – "Allah has already ordained for you [Muslims] **the dissolution of your oaths.**"

Wait, it doesn't stop there – keep reading:

Riyad as-Salihin 249 – Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said, "**The person who (lies) in order to conciliate between people is not a liar**, when he conveys good or says (something) good".

[Al-Bukhari and Muslim].

The narration in Muslim added: She said, "I never heard him (she meant the Prophet (ﷺ)) giving permission of lying in anything **except in three (things)**: war, conciliating between people and the conversation of man with his wife and the conversation of a woman with her husband."

Muslims even lie to each other! Poor Muslim women not only are they beaten by authority in Quran 4:34, but they can be lied to by their husbands. I feel pity though for Muslim women, they are conditioned to be dominated, and really have been made to believe that when their husbands beat them that they are teaching them and loving them. This is a problem mental health professionals need to approach. Domestic abuse is against Christianity and against our laws in the west. Beat a woman and go to jail. Women are the victims here. There aren't two sides to a story of hitting a woman. You hit a woman you go to jail, Muslim cowards. But this is about deception. Muslim men deceive their Muslim wives by the power of Allah then they beat them for not making them tea fast enough or hot enough. This is the glory of Islam.

Read the Hadith again. It teaches Muslim men can pretty much lie all the time. Muslims can lie to make peace and Muslims can lie in times of war. Well, Muslims are in perpetual war until they bring us KUFFAR with chains around our necks to save us from hell and make us kiss black stones. Until, the time the world is under the sword of Islam, Islam is always at war. Add the family dynamic, and lying to women, which means you can lie to her children who are even weaker than her, and what do you have?

THE RELIGION OF LIARS

Marriage

We don't have to look further than marriage and what the Christian Bible and the Islamic Quran write to confirm how the two systems do not come from the same God of Abraham. And from the writing we can confirm and reaffirm that Islam cannot claim Jesus as a prophet, a slave of Allah, or parts of the Bible as having anything to do with Allah or with the Arabic religion of Mohammed.

From the start of humanity, here is what the God of Abraham declares about marriage:

Then the LORD God made a woman from the rib he had taken out of the man, and he brought her to the man. The man said, "This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh; she shall be called 'woman,' for she was taken out of man." **For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and they will become one flesh.**" Genesis 2:22-24

From the beginning, God made one man and one woman. Right here, there is proof that Allah is not the God of Abraham because God did not make one man and two, three, or four women. After God created us, He was very clear about what man and woman were to become, and how they were to become it. The God of Abraham declares that A MAN and A WOMAN are to leave their father and their mother and be united to become ONE FLESH.

From this system of marriage where $1 = 1$, not $1 = 4$, we can conclude our God and your Allah are not the same at all. If you, we, never reach any other understanding, let this be the only understanding we reach about the difference of the Quran and the Christian Bible, Allah and Jesus God, Islam and Christianity, that $1 = 1$ in all mathematical systems. One never equals four in any mathematical system.

In your Islam, 1 can equal 2, 3, even 4. But in no orderly, mathematical system is this possible. It is only possible that $1 = 1$. So, you see that your system does not implement or consider the principle of the God of Abraham where 1 man = 1 woman = 1 Godly marriage. That means you have no claim to the God of Abraham.

I know right now you want to cry the crusades! Just kidding, you want to talk about Abraham, Solomon, King David, and the Jewish Prophets who had multiple wives. You want to justify your Islamic polygamy because having one woman to NIKAH is boring for Muslim men. Before you try to argue and defend your appetite for vaginas+ by using the prophets of the Bible, know that you only expose your desperation and humiliation, again.

Most of the whole world knows that some Prophets of the Old Testament, the Jewish Prophets, had multiple wives. We can openly read about them. There is no secret. The records are open for all to study. The Bible in many cases even gives names to their wives, or women other than their wives, that they were sexual with. But know that what we also read with that information, is what their actions and sexual sin against God brought them.

Starting at the very beginning Abraham disobeyed God and had a son outside of his marriage, which led to a child born of flesh not of the Spirit. That child is the one you attach yourself to Ishmael the WILD DONKEY. It wasn't a good thing for Abraham to disobey God and have sex with his servant Hagar. It wasn't God's will and nowhere did God allow or incite Abraham to do what he did with the slave from Egypt. It resulted in a child born to a future of hostility.

Solomon had hundreds of wives, and God warned Solomon that this was wrong. It was sin. Did you know that? Did you know that God did not agree to or approve of Solomon's many concubines? God actually says, in the Bible, that SOLOMON DID EVIL. Islam doesn't understand sin, so depending on the endless chaos of Muslim positions on an absent Islamic theology, I have heard so many opinions about the Jewish Prophets in the Old Testament. Most Muslims will try to explain that the Bible is wrong to write the Prophets were sinners! Muslims explain that these were messengers of Allah, and they were perfect. I ask for proof? They can't show me anything.

Dear Muslims, the Jewish Prophets were not perfect or sinless. Only God is sinless. Jesus was the only sinless person to ever exist because He is God. The Jewish Prophets were human beings like us not divine like the Son of God:

“Elijah was a human being, even as we are.” James 5:17

Islam has to understand once and for all, that human beings are SINNERS. EVERY SINGLE ONE WHO HAS EVER LIVED except the Word of God that was made flesh, Jesus Christ. That's it.

So, all the Prophets were sinners. Some overcome their sin by repentance and turning their whole hearts to God, and others like Solomon remained in their sin. And Solomon's sin was Mohammed's – WOMEN. Analyze how the True God rejects Solomon's sexual greed and appetite for many women. Again, God actually says that "SOLOMON DID EVIL." This is a very impactful judgment for all generations after Solomon. For those men, like Mohammed, who believed God was interested in pleasing their lust.

This is the account of God exposing the sexual sin of Solomon:

"King Solomon, however, loved many foreign women besides Pharaoh's daughter—Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians and Hittites. 2 They were from nations about which the Lord had told the Israelites, "You must not intermarry with them, because they will surely turn your hearts after their gods." Nevertheless, Solomon held fast to them in love. 3 He had seven hundred wives of royal birth and three hundred concubines, and his wives led him astray. 4 As Solomon grew old, his wives turned his heart after other gods, and his heart was not fully devoted to the Lord his God, as the heart of David his father had been. 5 He followed Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, and Molek the detestable god of the Ammonites. 6 **So Solomon did evil in the eyes of the Lord**; he did not follow the Lord completely, as David his father had done.

7 On a hill east of Jerusalem, Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the detestable god of Moab, and for Molek the detestable god of the Ammonites. 8 He did the same for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and offered sacrifices to their gods.

9 The Lord became angry with Solomon because his heart had turned away from the Lord, the God of Israel, who had appeared to him twice. 1 Kings 11:1-9

Do you know this story? Solomon did evil. God warns men not to make wives hundreds of years before Solomon was even born. In the book of Deuteronomy, God gives decrees and behavior modeling for the future kings of Israel. This is what the Lord says:

“The king, moreover, must not acquire great numbers of horses for himself or make the people return to Egypt to get more of them, for the Lord has told you, “You are not to go back that way again.” 17 **He must not take many wives, or his heart will be led astray.** He must not accumulate large amounts of silver and gold.

18 When he takes the throne of his kingdom, he is to write for himself on a scroll a copy of this law, taken from that of the Levitical priests. 19 It is to be with him, and he is to read it all the days of his life so that he may learn to revere the Lord his God and follow carefully all the words of this law and these decrees 20 and not consider himself better than his fellow Israelites and turn from the law to the right or to the left. Then he and his descendants will reign a long time over his kingdom in Israel.” Deuteronomy 17:16-20

God warns kings and men, if you take many wives, your heart will be lead away from God. This is the process Solomon went through. He gave himself over to his lust and in the process his heart strayed from God. Solomon strayed so far from God that he built a “high place,” a temple or shrine to the gods of Moab and to the demon Molech. Molech is the god of child sacrifice. So, in exchange for all the foreign girlfriends he wanted, Solomon allowed children to be sacrificed under his kingship.

This is what sexual sin will do to you, too.

Sexual sin drives you away from the presence of God, where you are left to yourself, and being left to yourself is scary. Being left to self makes you like Mohammed. Mohammed did not know God. Just as Solomon turned away from the true God and worshiped foreign gods, Mohammed worshiped stones.

Move away from the system God made for sex that is one man = one woman = one Godly marriage, and you too will worship stones, sacrifice little girls to your sexual depravity, worship gods who can't save you, and be left to yourself without the Spirit of God guiding you. There is something that sexual sin does according to medical studies. Sexual sin, pornography consumption leads to aggressive behavior and attitudes. Here is a major study on pornography and violence:

“Meta-analyses of experimental studies have found effects on aggressive behavior and attitudes. That pornography consumption correlates with aggressive attitudes in naturalistic studies has also been found. Yet, no meta-analysis has addressed the question motivating this body of work: Is pornography consumption correlated with committing actual acts of sexual aggression? 22 studies from 7 different countries were analyzed. Consumption was associated with sexual aggression in the United States and internationally, among males and females, and in cross-sectional and longitudinal studies. Associations were stronger for verbal than physical sexual aggression, although both were significant. The general pattern of results suggested that violent content may be an exacerbating factor.” Paul J. Wright, Robert S. Tokunaga, Ashley Kraus First published: 29 December 2015

This study is a meta-analysis of more than 22 studies from 7 countries. That is a lot of information. The conclusion is porn leads to violence. Most prisoners at the time of a violent episode or even murder, will confess to watching pornography. That doesn't mean all people who watch porn will end up killing someone, but it will increase your chances of killing someone. Because anything we do by our own will to seek pleasure, anything we do by our own efforts outside of God's system and design for us, it will remove us from God's presence the same way Solomon was removed.

The sexual sin doesn't stop with Solomon. David took another man's life by having sex with her while he was at war. A scheme that killed an innocent man. Have you ever read the actual Biblical account of David's sexual sin that led to the death of Uriah? If not, it is time you read it:

"One evening David got up from his bed and walked around on the roof of the palace. From the roof he saw a woman bathing. The woman was very beautiful, 3 and David sent someone to find out about her. The man said, "She is Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam and the wife of Uriah the Hittite." 4 Then David sent messengers to get her. She came to him, and he slept with her. (Now she was purifying herself from her monthly uncleanness.) Then she went back home. 5 The woman conceived and sent word to David, saying, "I am pregnant."

6 So David sent this word to Joab: "Send me Uriah the Hittite." And Joab sent him to David. 7 When Uriah came to him, David asked him how Joab was, how the soldiers were and how the war was going. 8 Then David said to Uriah, "Go down to your house and wash your feet." So Uriah left the palace, and a gift from the king was sent after him. 9 But Uriah slept at the entrance to the palace with all his master's servants and did not go down to his house.

10 David was told, "Uriah did not go home." So he asked Uriah, "Haven't you just come from a military campaign? Why didn't you go home?"

11 Uriah said to David, "The ark and Israel and Judah are staying in tents, and my commander Joab and my lord's men are camped in the open country. How could I go to my house to eat and drink and make love to my wife? As surely as you live, I will not do such a thing!"

12 Then David said to him, "Stay here one more day, and tomorrow I will send you back." So Uriah remained in Jerusalem that day and the next. 13 At David's invitation, he ate and drank with him, and David made him drunk. But in the evening Uriah went out to sleep on his mat among his master's servants; he did not go home.

14 In the morning David wrote a letter to Joab and sent it with Uriah. 15 In it he wrote, "Put Uriah out in front where the fighting is fiercest. Then withdraw from him so he will be struck down and die."

16 So while Joab had the city under siege, he put Uriah at a place where he knew the strongest defenders were. 17 When the men of the city came out and fought against Joab, some of the men in David's army fell; moreover, Uriah the Hittite died.

18 Joab sent David a full account of the battle. 19 He instructed the messenger: "When you have finished giving the king this account of the battle, 20 the king's anger may flare up, and he may ask you, 'Why did you get so close to the city to fight? Didn't you know they would shoot arrows from the wall? 21 Who killed Abimelek son of Jerub-Besheth? Didn't a woman drop an upper millstone on him from the wall, so that he died in Thebez? Why did you get so close to the wall?' If he asks you this, then say to him, 'Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead.' "

22 The messenger set out, and when he arrived he told David everything Joab had sent him to say. 23 The messenger said to David, "The men overpowered us and came out against us in the open, but we drove them back to the entrance of the city gate. 24 Then the archers shot arrows at your servants from the wall, and some of the king's men died. Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead."

25 David told the messenger, "Say this to Joab: 'Don't let this upset you; the sword devours one as well as another. Press the attack against the city and destroy it.' Say this to encourage Joab."

26 When Uriah's wife heard that her husband was dead, she mourned for him. 27 After the time of mourning was over, David had her brought to his house, and she became his wife and bore him a son. But the thing David had done displeased the Lord."

2 Samuel 11:1-27

This is the story of David's sexual sin with Bathsheba. She was the wife of Uriah, an elite soldier for the Army of Israel. King David schemed this whole plan to put Uriah at the frontline of a fierce battle that would ensure he was killed by the enemy. So that David's sin was hidden. So, David put Uriah on the frontline. Uriah was killed and King David got what he wanted. But God saw David's sin. The end of the story in 2 Samuel 11:27, says:

BUT THE THING DAVID HAD DONE DISPLEASED THE LORD

This was the beginning of long suffering for David. We know through the Psalms, what this sexual sin did to David and his soul. He was tortured with guilt and shame. He repented and searched for God's mercy. Read what David himself writes and how he cries out to God in the book of Psalms:

"Have mercy on me, O God, according to your unfailing love;
according to your great compassion
blot out my transgressions.
2 Wash away all my iniquity
and cleanse me from my sin.
3 For I know my transgressions, and my sin is always before me. 4
Against you, you only, have I sinned
and **done what is evil in your sight,**" Psalm 51:1-4

David did wrong but he repented. He knew he was wrong. Just because some of the Jewish Prophets had many wives, doesn't mean justification for this sin. Just because they did it doesn't mean that what they were doing was right and that God instructed them to sin this way. Remember that having more than one wife will take you away from the heart of God:

"Neither shall he multiply wives for himself, lest his heart turn away;" Deuteronomy 17:17

Having more than one wife makes your heart turn away from the Truth. The Bible clearly writes we should have only 1 wife:

“The saying is trustworthy: If anyone aspires to the office of overseer, he desires a noble task. 2 Therefore an overseer must be above reproach, **the husband of one wife**, sober-minded, self-controlled, respectable, hospitable, able to teach, 3 not a drunkard, not violent but gentle, not quarrelsome, not a lover of money. 4 He must manage his own household well, with all dignity keeping his children submissive, 5 for if someone does not know how to manage his own household, how will he care for God’s church? 6 He must not be a recent convert, or he may become puffed up with conceit and fall into the condemnation of the devil. 7 Moreover, he must be well thought of by outsiders, so that he may not fall into disgrace, into a snare of the devil.

8 Deacons likewise must be dignified, not double-tongued, not addicted to much wine, not greedy for dishonest gain. 9 They must hold the mystery of the faith with a clear conscience. 10 And let them also be tested first; then let them serve as deacons if they prove themselves blameless. 11 Their wives likewise must be dignified, not slanderers, but sober-minded, faithful in all things. 12 **Let deacons each be the husband of one wife**, managing their children and their own households well. 13 For those who serve well as deacons gain a good standing for themselves and also great confidence in the faith that is in Christ Jesus.”

1 Timothy 3:1-13

The qualifications to serve as an overseer or deacon in the Christian church are these:

HUSBAND OF ONE WIFE
SOBER
SELF-CONTROLLED
RESPECTABLE
HOSPITABLE
NOT QUARRELSOME
NOT A LOVER OF MONEY
GENTLE
NOT VIOLENT

In both character descriptions for men in the church the Bible says that each man must have only ONE WIFE. This is the formula to get and receive the right spirit from God to fulfill this task and manifest all those personality traits of non-violence, gentleness, without greed for money, sober... all things, men cannot do. We have access to them though through God's Spirit, and it all starts with our sexual lives.

Mohammed had none of these character traits and that is because he worshiped vagina. Mohammed created his own system of the religion of the vagina – Islam. Islam made his world revolve around sex. Two wives, three wives, four wives, seventy wives, it was all a sex war to Mohammed.

But God, from the start, taught the world that one man and one woman should unite, nothing added ever, and nothing taken away. United to become one.

It remains to this day. Study other declarations, records, and teachings, the Bible makes about marriage. Take note of the singularity of "wife:"

"And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, he made **into a woman**, and brought her to the man." Genesis 2:22

"**A wife** of noble character is her husband's crown, but a disgraceful wife is like decay in his bones." Proverbs 12:4

"He who finds **a wife** finds what is good and receives favor from the LORD." Proverbs 18:22

"Houses and wealth are inherited from parents, but a prudent **wife** is from the LORD." Proverbs 19:14

"There are three things that are too amazing for me, four that I do not understand: the way of an eagle in the sky, the way of a snake on a rock, the way of a ship on the high seas, and the way of a man with **a maiden**." Proverbs 30:18-19

“A wife of noble character who can find? She is worth far more than rubies.” Proverbs 31:10

“If a man has recently married, he must not be sent to war or have any other duty laid on him. For one year he is to be free to stay at home and bring happiness to **the wife** he has married.” Deuteronomy 24:5

“Marriage should be honored by all, and the marriage bed kept pure, **for God will judge the adulterer and all the sexually immoral.**” Hebrews 13:4-7

“Haven’t you read,” he replied, “that at the beginning the Creator ‘made them male and **female,**’ and said, ‘For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh’? So they are no longer two, but one. Therefore what God has joined together, let man not separate.” Matthew 19:4-6

“But at the beginning of creation God ‘made them male and female.’ ‘For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united **to his wife,** and the two will become one flesh.’ So they are no longer two, but one. Therefore what God has joined together, let man not separate.” Mark 10:6-9

The verses read, WIFE singular, not WIVES plural. This is the way of Jesus Christ, one man with one woman.

No exceptions.

No other ways.

Any other ways carry with them consequence. Did you find one plural Scripture proclaiming that man gets to have more than one woman? Where can you find in the Scripture just listed, the word “women” – plural and not singular? Can you find “wives” anywhere?

Can you find reference to more than one wife? You can't. It is nowhere. Nowhere in the Bible, from beginning to end, does the God of Abraham decree or make right marriage with more than one woman, or even sex with more than one woman – FOR ANY REASON. Written multiple times over hundreds of years, the teaching doesn't change from then until now:

ONE MAN + ONE WOMAN = ONE GODLY MARRIAGE

Jesus is so clear about marriage between one man and one woman that He even declares that a man who divorces his wife and marries another woman for any other reason than marital unfaithfulness commits adultery:

“When Jesus had finished saying these things, he left Galilee and went into the region of Judea to the other side of the Jordan. 2 Large crowds followed him, and he healed them there.³ Some Pharisees came to him to test him. They asked, “Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any and every reason?”

4 “Haven't you read,” he replied, “that at the beginning the Creator 'made them male and female,' 5 and said, 'For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh'? 6 So they are no longer two, but one. Therefore what God has joined together, let man not separate.”

7 “Why then,” they asked, “did Moses command that a man give his wife a certificate of divorce and send her away?”

8 Jesus replied, **“Moses permitted you to divorce your wives because your hearts were hard. But it was not this way from the beginning. 9 I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for marital unfaithfulness, and marries another woman commits adultery.”** Matthew 19:1-9

That is how protective Jesus is of marriage.

Do you think that you can do whatever you want with your wife or Muslim wives? First, if you take more than one wife, you are outside the will of God but there is more. If you are unfaithful to your one wife, or look to dispose of her when she gets older for a younger wife, carefully read what God says about this:

“You cry out, “Why doesn’t the LORD accept my worship?” I’ll tell you why! Because the LORD witnessed the vows you and your wife made when you were young. But you have been unfaithful to her, though she remained your faithful partner, the wife of your marriage vows.

15 Didn’t the LORD make you one with your wife? In body and spirit you are his. And what does he want? Godly children from your union. So guard your heart; remain loyal to the wife of your youth. 16 **“For I hate divorce!” says the LORD, the God of Israel.** “To divorce your wife is to overwhelm her with cruelty,” says the LORD of Heaven’s Armies. “So guard your heart; do not be unfaithful to your wife.” Malachi 2:14-16

The God of the Bible will not accept a man’s worship if he is unfaithful to his wife. God tells us He HATES DIVORCE! God tells us to remain loyal to the wife of our youth, not wives but again, WIFE – singular. We are not to just divorce her anytime we want or for any reason. We are to treat our ONE WIFE with understanding and equality:

“In the same way, you husbands must give honor to your wives. **Treat your wife with understanding as you live together.** She may be weaker than you are, but **she is your equal partner** in God’s gift of new life. Treat her as you should so your prayers will not be hindered.” 1 Peter 3:7

Islam always talks about equality, but the Quran says that women are not equal to men, but right here, the Bible says that man and woman are equal. That we are partners in love and God’s will.

There is a conditional case being made with the verses I am giving to Muslims. The conditional case is if you practice true Islam, Quran 4:34 and all the other verses, Hadiths, that I copy and pasted in the earlier chapters, deceiving your wife, having many wives, divorcing your wife for not making tea fast enough, the True God will never hear your prayers. Your prayers will mean nothing, so:

YOU GET UP LAZY AND YOU MAKE TEA!

Muslims have to grasp how much Jesus protects marriage and creates within marriage sanctity. God made sure we humans know the way He organized marriage. Jesus is absolutely resolute about the definition of marriage and all that is involved in it. If He wasn't, then, we humans in our lust for sexual conquest, pleasure, would exploit, hurt, and take advantage of women. Which any and every polygamous religion, like your Islam and Mormonism, does – exploit. Women were always subject to men until Christianity. They never had their own armies, battalions, resources to overthrow the lust and oppression of men. It carries on to this day, though only, your women believe they are doing good by allowing their husbands to fulfill their lust with other women. All because Allah said so and because Mohammed worshiped sex. The Islamic way of NIKAH favors the exploitation of women by men's lust. Remember the God of Abraham is love, "GOD IS LOVE" 1 John 4:16. And if He is love, then His system is equality because love = equality, not exploitation or lust.

And if His system operates from equality, then that means that man and woman are valued the same as we just proved with the Bible verse 1 Peter 3:7.

If we are valued the same, then we are equal each other.
If we equal each other, then we are one.
That oneness is where there is marital love.
It all comes back to love.

“Husbands, **love your wives**, just as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her,” Ephesians 5:25

“each one of you also must **love his wife** as he loves himself, and the wife must respect her husband.” Ephesians 5:30-33

“In this same way, **husbands ought to love their wives** as their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself.”
Ephesians 5:28

“**Husbands, love your wives** and do not be harsh with them.”
Colossians 3:19

How many times does ONLY the Christian Bible write for a husband to love his wife?

Do you realize how out of the world this was at the time? 2000 years ago, men did not love their wife. Women were like cattle, used for sex and for child-bearing and home building – that is it. Loving your one wife was totally foreign and absolutely never heard of before Jesus Christ. To this day, true Muslims do not know how to love their one wife.

First, you cannot love your one wife because love is equality, and the Quran says you are better and more valuable than your wife.

Second, possessing more than one wife keeps you from the Truth of Jesus God in your hearts. You are programmed by Allah to relate to life through domination and possession. You seek to dominate over your wives. The Quran drives this carnal mechanism to dominate by guiding you to be harsh with women:

Quran 4:3 – “**And if you fear that you will not deal justly with the orphan girls**, then marry those that please you of [other] women, two or three or four. But if you fear that you will not be just, then [marry only] one or those your right hand possesses. That is more suitable that you may not incline [to injustice].”

We actually could again, stop here, and 100% know that there is no way Allah and Jesus God are the same, or worked through the same Prophets to reveal His Divine system. There is no way that the Christian Bible is corrupt, and the Quran is the completion of all Holy Books, based just on your Quran 4:3 above. From your Quran and the life of your Mohammed, we know and can in assurance conclude that Islam is a man-centered religion. Free sex with multiple women including rape of captive non-Muslim women, multiple wife polygamy, sex with children. Only a man could create such a demonic system. Don't believe it? Why don't you try having one, solitary, single wife from your youth until your old age. Until you die. Never cheat on her, love her, do not look upon another woman lustfully, do not be harsh with your one wife, stay faithful to her, love her equally as yourself, cook tea for her. Only then, you will realize how easy and carnal Islam is, and how impossible Christianity is.

More from your Quran about ISLAMIC marriage:

Quran 2:223 – “Your wives are a place of sowing of seed for you, so come to your place of cultivation **however you wish** and put forth [righteousness] for yourselves. And fear Allah and know that you will meet Him. And give good tidings to the believers.”

Quran 33:50 – “O Prophet, indeed We have made lawful to you your wives to whom you have given their due compensation and those your right hand possesses from what Allah has returned to you [of captives] and the daughters of your paternal uncles and the daughters of your paternal aunts and the daughters of your maternal uncles and the daughters of your maternal aunts who emigrated with you and **a believing woman if she gives herself to the Prophet** [and] if the Prophet wishes to marry her, [this is] only for you, excluding the [other] believers. We certainly know what We have made obligatory upon them concerning their wives and those their right hands possess, [but this is for you] in order that there will be upon you no discomfort.”

Quran 4:129 – **“And you will never be able to be equal [in feeling] between wives,** even if you should strive [to do so]. So do not incline completely [toward one] and leave another hanging. And if you amend [your affairs] and fear Allah - then indeed, Allah is ever Forgiving and Merciful.”

Women whom you possess – slave captives, sex slaves?
You can marry your cousins?
Never have equal feeling for your multiple wives?

This is Islam – FILTHY GARBAGE. Every verse declares and writes not just one wife but “WIVES.” “WIVES” with an ‘s’ plural – not singular. The Quran always refers to many wives, never one wife.

You cannot reconcile this.

Islam and all your teachers, Imams, and scholars cannot reconcile it.

We are not debating whether this is right, law has already been established in Christian majority nations where marriage is about equality not exploitation. That means Islam is AGAINST THE LAW. We recognize the objective evidence written in your Quran. The words of Allah are confirmation that Islam allows many wives. You don’t necessarily have to marry multiple wives, but it is permissible to marry multiple wives in Islam. Right there, ends any claim you can ever make about the God of Abraham, ever again. It is over. You must face the reality that Allah is your own god. The same god that is head of all the religions of sex like Mormonism.

Doesn’t matter how hard you try to claim the Jewish Prophets, or how many times you call Jesus a Muslim slave, add Quran 4:129 and you have total separation from the God of Abraham. Your own Quran professes it. You do not love your multiple wives in “equal feeling,” therefore you do not love your wives because love is equality.

You will never know equality because you do not know love. This is equality:

“There is neither Jew nor Gentile, neither slave nor free, **nor is there male and female**, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.”
Galatians 3:28

THERE IS NO MALE OR FEMALE, WE ARE ONE

I know, I know, you are actually HEROES for taking multiple wives, right? I can't count how many Muslims have told me that Muslim men are actually saving poor Muslim women by NIKAHING them. Why can't Islam just take care of the poor women without men exploiting their condition? Why do you have to be sexual with them? You can just do good to them without anything in return, you know that, right? Study and learn who God wants you to be:

“You, however, must teach what is appropriate to sound doctrine. 2 Teach the older men to be temperate, worthy of respect, self-controlled, and sound in faith, in love and in endurance. 3 Likewise, teach the older women to be reverent in the way they live, not to be slanderers or addicted to much wine, but to teach what is good. 4 Then they can urge the younger women to love their husbands and children, 5 to be self-controlled and pure, to be busy at home, to be kind, and to be subject to their husbands, so that no one will malign the word of God. 6 Similarly, encourage the young men to be self-controlled. 7 In everything set them an example by doing what is good. In your teaching show integrity, seriousness 8 and soundness of speech that cannot be condemned, so that those who oppose you may be ashamed because they have nothing bad to say about us... 11 For the grace of God has appeared that offers salvation to all people. 12 **It teaches us to say “No” to ungodliness and worldly passions, and to live self-controlled, upright and godly lives in this present age,** 13 while we wait for the blessed hope—the appearing of the glory of our great God and Savior, Jesus Christ, 14 who gave himself for us to redeem us from all wickedness and to purify for himself a people that are his very own.” Titus 2:1-8, 2:11-14

The grace of God appeared to us to teach us to say NO to the passions that arise out of our flesh. God's grace teaches us to say NO! God's grace teaches us to be self-controlled and upright.

Muslims cry about women in bikinis because they have no self-restraint, no self-control, no self-discipline. And why? Because true Muslims don't have the Holy Spirit. Without the Holy Spirit to make you say NO to your demonic passions and pornographic religion, you can't control yourself:

"Since you died with Christ to the elemental spiritual forces of this world, why, as though you still belonged to the world, do you submit to its rules: 21 "Do not handle! Do not taste! Do not touch!"? 22 These rules, which have to do with things that are all destined to perish with use, are based on merely human commands and teachings. 23 Such regulations indeed have an appearance of wisdom, with their self-imposed worship, their false humility and their harsh treatment of the body, **but they lack any value in restraining sensual indulgence.**" Colossians 2:20-23

It is weird how so much of the Bible when talking about sin, sin nature, our flesh, our flesh nature, points to Islam without writing the word "Islam." This part of Colossians 2 is another precise summary of Islam. Islam has so many rules about what to eat, who to not touch, what to drink, what not to drink, so many rules, but the Bible says these are merely human commands. HUMAN COMMANDS without power. They are falsely humble and lack any strength in "RESTRAINING SENSUAL INDULGENCE."

You don't have the Holy Spirit, so all your commands about cleaning your nose after Satan slept in it all night, and dying your beards blonde, not drinking alcohol but rather camel urine, they have no power to help you against Islam's sex addiction.

Because you don't have the Holy Spirit this is absent in you:

“For the Spirit God gave us does not make us timid, but gives us power, love and **self-discipline.**” 2 Timothy 1:7

SELF-DISCIPLINE

Muslim men lack self-discipline, so they blame all of their lust problems on “slutty western women” who don’t cover-up. The good news for women is Muslim men are bound by marital law in the west. Laws that Christians developed. So, it is harder for Islam to exploit women.

Muslims can go on trying to justify the NIKAH Islamic pseudo-marriage system. Give excuses like because of war the male population was devastated, so there were so many women without husbands. Muslims can present their vagina obsession as solutions for immorality, for the lust that consumes them, and to save us in the west. Muslims can go ahead and categorize having multiple wives with any positive effect. Muslims can justify the Quran’s teaching over and over. They can believe Mohammed was so special that Allah rewarded him with extra vaginas. They can give me reasons why they act on their lust in Islam, and why it is freely tolerated by Allah. Muslims can cry it was all done out mercy and compassion. Muslims can make-up all the excuses and justifications they can think of. They can teach their children lust is permitted for men, sex-slaves are good and normal. They can believe in a heaven with drunken virgin sex and little white boys.

Whatever, not interested.

Muslims can do what they will, but what they can’t do or say ever again is Jesus was a Muslim, or Christianity worships the same God as Islam.

And now, any atheist, non-Muslim, non-Christian, can’t say it either. You can’t say anymore that we worship the same God. All humanity has to concede that Muslims and Christians operate from and within irreconcilable systems – not the same God.

Allah is Mohammed's God.

The sex god of the vagina religion.

Hijab

The way Allah presents himself to your prophet and to you through your book, has shaped your way of looking at every part of life from religion to politics, to war, to love. Every part of your life is dominated by only thoughts of what the Quran and Hadith tells you is right. Living outside of anything beyond the Quran and Sunnah leaves you vulnerable to attack, violence, isolation, prison, fear, and what Allah classifies as sin. The best example of this I see in Islam is there is no directive for Godly love of a man for a woman.

The closest text you have in the Quran is this:

Quran 30:21 – “And of His signs is that He created for you from yourselves mates that you may find tranquillity in them; and He placed between you affection and mercy. Indeed in that are signs for a people who give thought.”

Islam does not have a system of love when it comes to women. Maybe this is the reason why you think that love between a man and a woman was invented by Hollywood and the west? It wasn't a western thing, or a Hollywood thing. It is a Christian thing.

I have never heard of a great love story in Islam, there might be, but I have never heard of any. You might call Mohammed's favoritism for his child wife Aisha – love? There is never any mention of love between them, but there is Mohammed's open favoritism of Aisha over all his other wives. Maybe this was because she was prettier, cleaner, smarter, no pubic hair? Mohammed hated pubic hair. Whatever the case, we know it is a story of favoritism. But favoritism is not love, so, where are the Islamic love stories?

Are you too arrogant for love?

If you are not, then why do you arrogantly mock Christian men who love their wives and daughters? Is it because you look at life through the taking of territory, through possession? Your Quran/Hadith/Reliance of the Traveller write so much about dominating the world that your spirit, your soul, your heart, your mind, have no room left for love. And without love you have no freedom, no equality, no salvation for all of humanity. To you, love is for the 'weak.' Love does not advance Islam as the world religion and Sharia Islamic law as the legal system for every country and people in the world. Love does not create the path for all religion should be for Allah:

Quran 8:39 – “And fight them until there is no fitnah and [until] **the religion, all of it, is for Allah.**”

Book 10, Hadith 12 – The Prophet said: "Instruct your dying to say: (La illaha illallah) '**None has the right to be worshipped but Allah.**'"

Quran 2:193 – “Fight them until there is no [more] fitnah and [until] **worship is [acknowledged to be] for Allah.** But if they cease, then there is to be no aggression except against the oppressors.”

Book 58, Hadith 9 – "While we were in the Mosque, the Prophet (ﷺ) came out and said, "Let us go to the Jews" We went out till we reached Bait-ul-Midras. He said to them, "If you embrace Islam, you will be safe. You should know that **the earth belongs to Allah and His Apostle,** and I want to expel you from this land. So, if anyone amongst you owns some property, he is permitted to sell it, otherwise you should know that the Earth belongs to Allah and His Apostle."

Hadith 8 – The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said, "I have been ordered to fight against the people until they testify that there is **none worthy of worship except Allah** and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah”

Book 65, Hadith 4557 – "The Verse:--'You (true Muslims) are the best of peoples ever raised up for mankind.' means, the best of peoples for the people, as **you bring them with chains on their necks till they embrace Islam.**"

Book 65, Hadith 4650 – "Allah says:-- 'And fight them until there is no more afflictions (worshipping other besides Allah) **and the religion (i.e. worship) will be all for Allah (Alone).**'"

Book 64, Hadith 383 – **"Testify that none has the right to be worshipped except Allah, or else I will chop off your neck!"**

Book 64, Hadith 158 – "Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) used to say, **"None has the right to be worshipped except Allah Alone** (Who) honored His Warriors and made His Slave victorious, and He (Alone) defeated the (infidel) clans; so there is nothing after Him."

Book 16, Hadith 1589 – "The words dearer to Allah are four: 'How perfect Allah is and all praise is for Allah. **None has the right to be worshipped except Allah alone** and Allah is great It does not matter which you say first.'" Related by Muslim."

Book 23, Hadith 138 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, **"Every child is born with a true faith of Islam** (i.e. to worship none but Allah Alone) and his parents convert him to Judaism or Christianity or Magianism, as an animal delivers a perfect baby animal. Do you find it mutilated?"

Book 97, Hadith 58 – "Allah's Messenger (SAW) used to say at the time of difficulty, **"None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, the Majestic, the Most Forbearing. None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, the Lord of the Tremendous Throne. None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, the Lord of the Heavens and the Lord of the Honourable Throne"**

Book 60, Hadith 114 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "Jesus, seeing a man stealing, asked him, 'Did you steal?, He said, **'No, by Allah, except Whom there is None who has the right to be worshipped'** Jesus said, 'I believe in Allah and suspect my eyes."

Can you grasp the level of programming all this does to a human? Read carefully, "NONE HAS THE RIGHT..." Do you know what that does to a person who is taught this from childhood, or believes it to be outlook, reality?

There are no rights for me or anyone else who is not a Muslim to live in an Islamic world. Eventually, if Christians didn't kill Islam with a fatal headwound, the war machine of Mohammed would have taken away all rights, as it has everywhere the sword of Islam spread. The same way Muslims already did to my ancestors. Don't believe it, check the image of Sunni Islam – Saudi Arabia. Prove Islam is a religion of peace and take a Christian with you to worship Jesus there. Record your experience, and we will see how long the Christian lasts. Then, go to Iran, the image of Shite Islam and pray out loud on the street to Jesus. Let's see how long they make it. Do it and prove Islam is peace. You can't. You won't.

Islam has no peace and never will know peace. And as long as cheap white saviors of Islam in the west, classify Islam as a religion of peace, Islam will never relent. I ask again, why is this kind of racism, exclusion, prejudice, legal to be read in democratic nations? Islam loves only one thing, death:

The Prophet (ﷺ) said to me, "Won't you relieve me from Dhu-l-Khalasa?" So I set out with one-hundred-and-fifty riders, and we dismantled it and **killed whoever was present there. Then I came to the Prophet (ﷺ) and informed him, and he invoked good upon us** and Al- Ahmas (tribe) . Sahih al-Bukhari 4355

Remember this, this is Islamic reality:

“testify that none has the right to be worshipped except Allah, or I will chop off your neck.” – Book 64, Hadith 383

With this kind of god, this kind of reality, this kind of prophet, why would this Biblical love mean anything to a Muslim:

“Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud. 5 It does not dishonor others, it is not self-seeking, it is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. 6 Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth. 7 It always protects, always trusts, always hopes, always perseveres. 8 Love never fails.” 1 Corinthians 13:4-8

Does Islam have a definition of love in the Quran? This definition of Christian Godly love means nothing to Muslims. Why would it? Muslims are never taught to love anyone outside of their own, outside of Islam. Which proves Islam is sin:

“But to you who are listening I say: Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you, 28 bless those who curse you, pray for those who mistreat you. 29 If someone slaps you on one cheek, turn to them the other also. If someone takes your coat, do not withhold your shirt from them. 30 Give to everyone who asks you, and if anyone takes what belongs to you, do not demand it back. 31 Do to others as you would have them do to you.

32 “If you love those who love you, what credit is that to you? Even sinners love those who love them. 33 And if you do good to those who are good to you, what credit is that to you? Even sinners do that. 34 And if you lend to those from whom you expect repayment, what credit is that to you? Even sinners lend to sinners, expecting to be repaid in full.

35 But love your enemies, do good to them, and lend to them without expecting to get anything back. Then your reward will be great, and you will be children of the Most High, because he is kind to the ungrateful and wicked. 36 Be merciful, just as your Father is merciful.” Luke 6:27-36

In these verses of Luke, we learn that Allah’s teaching to not love your enemy is condemned by Jesus. So, who do you believe Jesus or Allah? It is either love your enemy or hate your enemy. Jesus, or Allah? Allah tells you who he doesn’t love, and that is everyone outside of Islam. So basic, what a basic religion. What a school yard belief. And, so what, if Allah claims to love you Muslims exclusively. Jesus tells us here in Luke that this is not special. That even sinners who reject God have capability to “love” their own at times. Even Genghis Khan surely loved his own sons. Your system is condemned in itself by doing what all who reject the Truth do – stay within their exclusive systems, races, cultures, families, and heritage. Islam is a NOTHINGBURGER. No meat in the buns. Christ has shown you that your Islam matches the world’s sinfulness.

Love is not exclusive, therefore even if Allah claims to love his own this it is not Godly love. Compare your Islam's system again to God's system. As already written, Jesus sums up the whole Bible, 1500 years of writing, multiple generations, 66 books, the secret to life as this: *"love God and love your neighbor."* Love that doesn't exclude any part of humanity, that means women, too. Remember we already went through the records of the love a Christian husband is to have for his one, solitary, single wife, but again are couple recopied and pasted:

"Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her 26 to make her holy, cleansing her by the washing with water through the word, 27 and to present her to himself as a radiant church, without stain or wrinkle or any other blemish, but holy and blameless. 28 In this same way, husbands ought to love their wives as their own bodies." Ephesians 5:25-28

"Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them."
Colossians 3:19

Study all ancient manuscripts, doctrine, historical records, religions, and you will only find that only the Christian New Testament teaches and records for a husband to love his ONE wife.

You never knew this was in the Christian Bible, did you?

This is all new to you because as the Quran teaches you Allah deceived the world by switching Jesus with an innocent man at the cross, so your teachers follow your Allah and deceive you about the Truth of Christianity. You have never heard that a man is supposed to love his one wife from your prophet or your Allah, your teachers, or your Imams. You have never heard that you are supposed to love your ONE wife, not be harsh with her, give yourself up for her, sacrifice yourself for her. But today, you have heard.

You might have been taught to treat your wives in a “fair,” or “good” disposition, to have “affection” and “mercy” between each other, but that is still not the same as Godly love from 1 Corinthians 13. Again, your Islamic minds are so consumed with the Quran’s teaching and the life of your prophet, who both, with obsessive-compulsiveness program you to conquer the KUFFAR. You are consumed with dominating earth. Your mind has been conditioned through thought reform, a cult-type of mind control that uses dread, isolation from the outside world, deception, unattainable reward, and induced dependency, to see everything through territories, property, possession, domination, fighting, revenge. Superiority of you and Allah over all others. This projects onto your relationships. All your relationships, not just your wives, but with your daughters, sons, friends, employees, everyone.

This is the heartbeat of Islam = struggle for dominance.

That is the definition of JIHAD = struggle for Islam to be dominant by the sword – all religion only for Allah.

This is who you are, who your Mohammed was and is. The absolute truth is you are not taught to love your wife with the love that only Christ showed the world. The absolute truth is the Christian God’s system is embedded with the principle:

‘to love our ONE AND ONLY wife the way He loved us.’

This again, demonstrates the absolute truth that your Quran and the Christian Bible can never be a continuation or from the same source, similar or coming from the same God. It again, demonstrates that your Quran cannot claim Jesus Christ, your Islam has a system in direct conflict with Christ. You can’t just claim Jesus was a Muslim, and then teach that you can beat your wives into better character. You can’t teach that your Muslim men are sanctioned by Allah to possess certain women. You can’t teach rape, You can’t teach that women are not equal to men. You can’t

do true Islam and continue in your fantasy that Jesus was a Muslim. You only humiliate yourselves this way and prove you are so conformed to Allah and Mohammed's story, so conformed that you have lost touch with reality and Truth. You can't just make-up your own rules if you want Jesus as a prophet of Islam. You have to actually include at least one, even just one of His teachings of love for each other. Teachings like this:

"By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, if you love one another." Jesus – John 13:35

Jesus said it. Everyone knows men don't create systems that operate out of love. Love doesn't win wars. Love doesn't expand kingdoms or territories. Love doesn't make a way to be dominate, better, or supreme. Love produces equality that leads to marrying only one wife. NO MUTAH. So, where in the Quran is loving one another the measure of being a Muslim?

There are more fatal and irreconcilable differences between Islam and Christianity, Allah and Yahweh, the Christ and your false prophet Mohammed, when it comes to women. All of these fatal irreconcilable things derive from the absence of love in Islam. Here is another big one, the HIJAB:

Quran 24:31 – "And tell the believing women to reduce [some] of their vision and guard their private parts and not expose their adornment except that which [necessarily] appears thereof **and to wrap [a portion of] their headcovers over their chests** and not expose their adornment except to their husbands, their fathers, their husbands' fathers, their sons, their husbands' sons, their brothers, their brothers' sons, their sisters' sons, their women, that which their right hands possess, or those male attendants having no physical desire, or children who are not yet aware of the private aspects of women. And let them not stamp their feet to make known what they conceal of their adornment. And turn to Allah in repentance, all of you, O believers, that you might succeed."

Book 4, Hadith 12 – “The wives of the Prophet (ﷺ) used to go to Al-Manasi, a vast open place (near Baqi` at Medina) to answer the call of nature at night. `Umar used to say to the Prophet (ﷺ) "Let your wives be veiled," but Allah's Apostle did not do so. One night Sauda bint Zam`a the wife of the Prophet (ﷺ) went out at `Isha' time and she was a tall lady. `Umar addressed her and said, "I have recognized you, O Sauda." **He said so, as he desired eagerly that the verses of Al-Hijab (the observing of veils by the Muslim women) may be revealed. So Allah revealed the verses of "Al-Hijab" (A complete body cover excluding the eyes)."**

Book 67, Hadith 172 – “My foster uncle came and asked permission (to enter) but I refused to admit him till I asked Allah's Apostle about that. He said, "He is your uncle, so allow him to come in." I said, "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! I have been suckled by a woman and not by a man." Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) said, "He is your uncle, so let him enter upon you." **And that happened after the order of Al-Hijab (compulsory veiling) was revealed.** All things which become unlawful because of blood relations are unlawful because of the corresponding foster suckling relations.”

Did you get what Umar caused Islam? Umar forced your mothers to cover the glory of their hair. “COMPULSORY VEILING” came not from Allah but from Umar. Covering up is not a choice. Do you know what the word “compulsory” means? It means by law. It means it is required, no choice, mandatory. Here again for all to read, we find in the Quran the direct, absolute commands to meet external appearance rules for women. Muslim women have no choice but to cover themselves, their bodies, their faces. Umar said so. Umar gave you the verses of the hijab. Umar also made you pray to the black rock. Umar partners with Allah.

Covering up outside of prayer in a church is another new teaching specific to Mohammed of Islam. Nowhere, in the Christian Bible are women commanded to dress this way or cover themselves in the Islamic way. The Bible says that a woman’s hair is her glory and covering:

“but if a woman has long hair, it is to her glory? For the long hair instead of a covering is given to her.” 1 Corinthians 11:15

HAIR IS GLORY AND COVERING for a Christian woman.

Christian women don't need a HIJAB. The only time a Christian woman is asked to cover her hair, not her face, just her hair, is in time of public prophecy or prayer within the sanctuary of church:

“But every woman who prays or prophesies with her head uncovered dishonors her head.” 1 Corinthians 11:5

This is why you still will find many eastern Christian women from the Orthodox landscape covering their hair with a scarf in church. But this is just for prayer. It is for a moment. It is not our priority. A woman's hair covers her, a woman's hair is her GLORY, the Bible says. This principle alone separates us from you forever. True religious Jews and true religious Muslims think the same. Both Hasidic Jews and zealot Muslims force their women to cover their hair at all times. Again, you are closer to the Jews. You are not close to us Christians at all. We are worlds, light years apart.

I know how you want to respond, THE CRUSADES! ISLAMOPHOBE! No really, you want to respond by convincing me that the HIJAB is for a woman's honor. It helps protect against rape and abuse. It was done out of compassion and for the good of the women of Islam. You can show us again and again that Muslim women are proud to cover themselves. Satanic pride infects all of you, even your women, so what if they are proud? Pride would be the kind of response I expect from a Muslim woman, nothing impressive. Being proud of covering the face God gave them because a 7th century Bedouin was insecure and hated women, isn't anything I would want my mother or daughters to proud of. Umar is long dead, and you still are being ruled by his “EAGER DESIRE” to control you. All because he saw Sauda use the one night outside. Creepy, voyer Umar, watching women relieve themselves is the legacy of the HIJAB, you must be so PROUD!

My question is, why do Muslim men care so much about taking the identity away from women? Why don't the Muslim men cover their ugly beards? Most sheikhs, imams, of Islam are overweight, add to their thickness a beard that doubles the size of their faces, and I wonder why they aren't the ones covering up. I think it is time for them to cover their faces.

The obsession with appearance and transforming Islamic insecurity/vanity into something holy is typical of men who have always wanted to control God and people. You really think the God of the universe is as vain and insecure as you? Jesus is not like you or Mohammed. His ways are not your ways. God is not concerned with the physical. God doesn't look upon the outward appearance and judge us, look what the Bible has to say about the outward appearance of people:

But the LORD said to Samuel, "Do not consider his appearance or his height, for I have rejected him. **The LORD does not look at the things man looks at. Man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart.**" 1 Samuel 16:7

The Lord of the Bible has spoken.

He does not esteem the outward appearance of any person. God looks at the heart. This is completely different than what Allah and the Quran teach. Allah looks upon the outward appearance and gives laws and rules of what a specific gender should follow. This is in conflict with the Christian Bible because Jesus is not fooled or impressed by the outward appearance of people. The God of the Christian Bible does not value the flesh, but rather the spirit. This means that a Muslim woman can wear a hundred HIJABS and a thousand blankets to cover her body and face, but if her heart is secretly desiring other men in lust – Jesus knows.

Jesus sees through all the covering deep into our hearts:

“On another Sabbath he went into the synagogue and was teaching, and a man was there whose right hand was shriveled. 7 The Pharisees and the teachers of the law were looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, so they watched him closely to see if he would heal on the Sabbath. 8 **But Jesus knew what they were thinking** and said to the man with the shriveled hand, “Get up and stand in front of everyone.” So he got up and stood there.

9 Then Jesus said to them, “I ask you, which is lawful on the Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?”

10 He looked around at them all, and then said to the man, “Stretch out your hand.” He did so, and his hand was completely restored.” Luke 6:6-10

Jesus knows your thoughts.

You can put on all the HIJABS you want, but if your heart is desiring, lusting, full of hate, exclusivity, arrogance, self-righteousness – the veil does nothing for you:

“You have heard that it was said to those of old, ‘You shall not commit adultery.’ 28 But I say to you that whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart. 29 If your right eye causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell. 30 And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell.”
Matthew 5:27-30

If a man or woman looks upon another with lust, they have already committed adultery. Doesn't matter what kind of clothing they are wearing, or how much of their body they are covering. In Islam, you can control the outside of a woman, but you cannot control the heart of a woman.

This is another irreconcilable difference between Allah and Jesus God.

Jesus gives women, and all people, the free will to come to Him and be transformed by His love and forgiveness, “Do not conform to the pattern of this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind” Romans 12:2. Do not be conformed to the world, but renew your mind in Christ God. Satan wants conformity and drives conformity.

Don't believe it?

Study any atheist country like Mao's China, Stalin's USSR... everyone dressed the same, same haircuts, same thought, same behavior. It was all about conformity. No difference between these non-Christian states and your Islamic states.

Islam is total conformity.

All your nations, all your people, all your men and women, children, they all look, think, and behave the same.

Don't analyze Islam through the defeated Christianized Muslims in Christian majority nations. You have to analyze the image of Islam by Muslim dominant countries. Everyone is the same, total Islamic conformity. We know this is not the will of the God of Abraham. Conformity is not Truth. It is not the will of God to hide women, cover them, take their identity away, and dominate over them. These ways are the patterns of this world all the way back in antiquity until now. How is Islam any different from every society on earth that has dominated and controlled women? It is not. There is nothing new about your Islamic will to cover up women or desire to dominate over them. It has always been part of the conformity of all world systems.

So, how do you not conform to the world? All Jesus calls us to do is, “seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well” Jesus – Matthew 6:33.

When we seek Jesus and call upon Him,

"Everyone who calls on the name of the Lord **will be saved.**"
Romans 13:10

He begins to transform our hearts. Our hearts begin to become like His and He lives in us through His Spirit. The Kingdom of Christ God lives in us, and it takes away the things of the world. This our proof that Jesus lives in us:

"My prayer is not for them alone. I pray also for those who will believe in me through their message, 21 that all of them may be one, Father, just as you are in me and I am in you. May they also be in us so that the world may believe that you have sent me. 22 I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one— 23 I in them and you in me—so that they may be brought to complete unity. Then the world will know that you sent me and have loved them even as you have loved me.

24 "Father, I want those you have given me to be with me where I am, and to see my glory, the glory you have given me because you loved me before the creation of the world.

25 "Righteous Father, though the world does not know you, I know you, and they know that you have sent me. 26 I have made you known to them, and will continue to make you known in order that the love you have for me may be in them and that I myself may be in them." Jesus – John 17:20-26

When Jesus transforms our hearts, it doesn't matter what we wear on the outside, we are changed on the inside. Jesus gives people a new heart. With a new heart, you don't need to be around fully covered women to resist temptation, and you don't need to be fully clothed to please Christ God. Remember, His Spirit gives us self-discipline and the heart is what matters to God.

Muslim women can wear anything they want, and cover their entire bodies, but their men will never know what is in their hearts. They can have infinite secrets of lust in their hearts. The HIJAB and all the isolation, not being able to drive a car or marry a KAFIR Christian, will never change the sin.

Only the love of Jesus Christ can transform a person's heart. Anything else, like covering, is robotic and mechanic obedience that may seem wise and valuable but is nothing in Christianity. Your religious garments breed self-righteousness. Self-righteousness comes from a heart that has not been transformed by the love of Christ. Remember, rules and blankets over your face cannot stop you from lusting:

“Since you died with Christ to the basic principles of this world, why, as though you still belonged to it, do you submit to its rules: 21 “Do not handle! Do not taste! Do not touch!”? 22 These are all destined to perish with use, because they are based on human commands and teachings. 23 **Such regulations indeed have an appearance of wisdom, with their self-imposed worship, their false humility and their harsh treatment of the body**, but they lack any value in restraining sensual indulgence” Colossians 2:20-23.

Your Islamic rules cannot restrain sexual indulgence. So then, why does Paul the Apostle write this in a letter to the church in Corinth: “but every woman who prays or prophesies with her head uncovered dishonors her head” 1 Corinthians 11:5.

Paul is clear when a woman prays or prophesies then to cover her head, not her face. Again, a woman is not to cover her head and face all day long, and anywhere she goes. Paul is not our God. Remember, Paul was a sinner transformed by the love and forgiveness that exists only in Jesus Christ. Paul wrote private letters that he never foresaw as being part of the Christian Bible. Paul was writing to the early church and trying to establish a method and application to their faith. Paul received direct revelation from Christ, and much of what Paul wrote was totally written through him by the Holy Spirit. In this case what Paul writes comes secondary to who Jesus is and what Jesus proclaimed and lived,

“Therefore I tell you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or drink; or about your body, what you will wear. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothes? 26 Look at the birds of the air; they do not sow or reap or store away in barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not much more valuable than they? 27 Can any one of you by worrying add a single hour to your life?

28 **“And why do you worry about clothes?** See how the flowers of the field grow. They do not labor or spin. 29 Yet I tell you that not even Solomon in all his splendor was dressed like one of these. 30 If that is how God clothes the grass of the field, which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into the fire, will he not much more clothe you—you of little faith? 31 So do not worry, saying, ‘What shall we eat?’ or ‘What shall we drink?’ or **‘What shall we wear?’** 32 For the pagans run after all these things, and your heavenly Father knows that you need them. 33 But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well.” Matthew 6:25-33

Jesus is direct, and while on earth made sure to make us conscious of what He thought about clothing. He said this:

DO NOT WORRY ABOUT WHAT TO WEAR

Jesus makes sure we know not to worry about clothing. He tells us that life is more than clothing. By declaring this, Jesus frees humanity from any kind of religious rule, ritual, mandate, regulation, or law regarding clothing for man or woman.

Remember, it is the heart of a woman that God is after, not the appearance of a woman.

Women

Why do Islam and Christianity regard women totally different? How can it be that there is complete opposition in Allah's way and the way of Jesus with women? You claim Jesus as your own prophet, but literally none of His teachings are repeated in your book. Do you find that concerning or strange that you want Jesus to be a Muslim, but you don't repeat any of His ways or teachings while He walked on earth?

Again, you can rely on the same tired and boring accusations that the Bible is corrupt. You can even try to present evidence from various sources outside of Islam that the Christian Bible isn't the same – you only defeat yourselves. Here is why... let's study just one story closely in today's Bible. In any Christian Bible in the world today, in any language, in any part of the world, you will find this story – the story of Jesus and a woman who was to be punished by stoning for adultery:

"But Jesus went to the Mount of Olives. 2 At dawn he appeared again in the temple courts, where all the people gathered around him, and he sat down to teach them. 3 The teachers of the law and the Pharisees brought in a woman caught in adultery. They made her stand before the group 4 and said to Jesus, "Teacher, this woman was caught in the act of adultery. 5 In the Law Moses commanded us to stone such women. Now what do you say?" 6 They were using this question as a trap, in order to have a basis for accusing him.

But Jesus bent down and started to write on the ground with his finger. 7 When they kept on questioning him, he straightened up and said to them, "If any one of you is without sin, let him be the first to throw a stone at her."

8 Again he stooped down and wrote on the ground.

9 At this, those who heard began to go away one at a time, the older ones first, until only Jesus was left, with the woman still standing there. 10 Jesus straightened up and asked her, "Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?"

11 "No one, sir," she said.

"Then neither do I condemn you," Jesus declared. "Go now and leave your life of sin." John 8: 1-11

Again, this story is in every Christian Bible. It doesn't matter who wrote it or if we know who wrote it.

In the story, a woman is about to be put to death by stoning because of her sin of adultery. The Jewish leaders bring the woman to Jesus to see what He would say, essentially to trap Jesus. The Jewish religious elite wanted to entangle Jesus, so that they could accuse Him. With accusations it would then be possible for them to remove Him. Jesus was and still is the greatest threat to all religious power. This is why you forbid the cross in the Islamic world. Because you fear the cross. So, the Pharisees were planning to trap Jesus by testing whether He would stay in line with the Law of Moses. The Law of Moses directed the nation of Israel in punishment for sin, and in this case the sin of adultery.

But what happened?

Jesus did not let Moses's Law punish the woman. What did Jesus say? Instead of letting them kill the woman, Jesus told the Pharisees, "IF ANY ONE OF YOU IS WITHOUT SIN, LET HIM BE THE FIRST TO THROW A STONE AT HER." Ok, this is today's Christian Bible, right now, at any moment, you or anyone in the world can open-up any Christian Bible, in any language, and find this story of Jesus. Now, this established Christian Bible that has been reprinted for centuries before Islam even existed (even if you claim it is the wrong Bible and a corrupt version), before Mohammed was even born, this story was in the Christian Bible. And, if this story was changed along the way to the version I am reading from right now, and someone changed this story to what it is now, right now – in the established Christian Bible that I am reading from today, this moment... how can you say, how can anyone in the world say that the forgiveness and mercy this woman received is corrupt?

You call saving a life, corrupt? You think that the Christian Bible was changed, yet a story like this in today's Christian Bible that I am reading from right now, a story of forgiveness and mercy, Jesus telling the woman that He does not condemn her, you think this is wrong, defiled, corrupt? What human on planet earth would without any bias, agenda, or religious plans for world domination think that this Scripture, this story of Jesus Christ is corrupt?

But Muslims cry what about justice? Muslims immediately want to punish everyone for everything. Like the Jews then, and the religious leaders from all nations who want to punish now.

This is your Islamic heart, the heart of Allah = punishment.

This is where your spirit is because you do not know the Truth of God's love and grace. You do not know this:

"where sin increased, grace increased all the more," Romans 5:20

You do not the grace, mercy, and love of the Christian God. Aside from the stoning verses in the Quran that were eaten by a sheep, being void of this love is why you want to punish this woman like the ancient Jews wanted to punish this woman.

You wouldn't save this woman nor would the ancient Jewish men who surrounded her. Islam would not save her. Your Mohammed would not save her. Your Allah would not save her. Only Jesus saved this woman's life. And after He saved her life, He did not condemn her. He protected her life, and through His protection extended love, that love manifested as mercy and compassion, and therefore reinforced His entire message to all of humanity – LOVE. Love that reconciles not punishes sin:

"that God was reconciling the world to himself in Christ, not counting people's sins against them" 2 Corinthians 5:19

You just read the records from today's Christian Bible. The Christian Bible that is the most read book in the world, in history, and you call this forgiveness, this reconciliation, this protection – you Muslims call it all corrupt.

You just encountered and witnessed, for yourself, the love of God that transformed the world from stoning to forgiveness. This is why you who are today living in Christian majority countries, in Christian historical and principled countries, are not stoned for breaking the law, you can thank Jesus.

The Islamic world still stones adulterers to death because they have rejected Jesus and the cross.

Islamic rejection of the Son of God is why Muslims don't have these same stories of love in the Quran. You want Jesus for yourselves, but you can't have Him. You proudly teach in your Mosques that Jesus was your prophet, a prophet of Allah, a Muslim who proudly believed in tawhid, but your teachings are against and at war with Jesus. Your Islam exists in violent opposition to Jesus Christ.

So, how do you as Muslims, how do you reconcile this?

Unless you can find this same teaching that ended the power of religion and man to kill, or to carry out punishment for sin, you cannot reconcile anything. Unless you find where Mohammed repeats the words of Jesus, "If any one of you is without sin, let him be the first to throw a stone at her," in your Quran, your Islam and my Christianity are in total opposition and cannot exist mutually.

Do you realize that you cannot just keep saying that the Quran is perfect, the Christian Bible is corrupt? You can't just keep boring everyone by repeating that Mohammed was the last prophet and that he had the final teachings from the God of Abraham.

You have to PROVE it.

You have to prove it in your Islamic nations where you still punish woman based on a Jewish law. You have to give us proof that Islam is better. But you can't. The Christian Bible is superior to the Quran.

And the proof is right here:

Quran 4:15 – “Those who commit unlawful sexual intercourse of your women - bring against them four [witnesses] from among you. And if they testify, confine the guilty women to houses until death takes them or Allah ordains for them [another] way.”

Quran 24:2 – “The [unmarried] woman or [unmarried] man found guilty of sexual intercourse – lash each one of them with a hundred lashes, and do not be taken by pity for them in the religion of Allah , if you should believe in Allah and the Last Day. And let a group of the believers witness their punishment.”

Sahih Muslim 1690c – "Take from me. Verily Allah has ordained a way for them (the women who commit fornication),: (When) a married man (commits adultery) with a married woman, and an unmarried male with an unmarried woman, then in case of married (persons) there is (a punishment) of one hundred lashes and then stoning (to death). And in case of unmarried persons, (the punishment) is one hundred lashes and exile for one year.

Sahih al-Bukhari 1329 – Narrated `Abdullah bin `Umar:

The Jew brought to the Prophet (ﷺ) a man and a woman from amongst them who have committed (adultery) illegal sexual intercourse. He ordered both of them to be stoned (to death), near the place of offering the funeral prayers beside the mosque." Book 12, Hadith 12 – “The child is for the bed, and for the fornicator is the stone.”

Sunan Abi Dawud 4439 – “A man committed fornication with a woman. It was not known that he was married. So he was flogged. It was then known that he was married, so he was stoned to death.”

Sunan Abi Dawud 4455, SAHIH – “The Prophet had a man and a woman of the Jews who had committed fornication stoned to death.”

Sunan Ibn Majah 2558, SAHIH – “The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) passed by a Jew with a blackened face who had been flogged. He called them and said: 'Is this the punishment for the adulterer that you find in your Book?' They said: 'Yes.' Then he called one of their scholars and said: 'I adjure you by Allah (SWT) Who sent down the Tawrah (Torah) to Musa! Is this the punishment for the adulterer that you find in your Book?' He said: 'No; if you had not adjured me by Allah (SWT), I would not have told you. The punishment for the adulterer that we find in our Book is stoning, but many of our nobles were being stoned (because of the prevalence of adultery among them), so if we caught one of our nobles (committing adultery), we would let him go; but if we caught one of the weak among us, we would carry out the punishment on him. We said: “Come, let us agree upon something that we may impose on both noble and weak alike.” So we agreed to blacken the face and whip them, instead of stoning.' The Prophet (ﷺ) 'O Allah (SWT), I am the first of those who revive your command which they had killed off,' and he issued orders that (the man) be stoned.”

Those were just a few snapshots of Islam. Records generating fear and suffocating Muslims with story after story of stoning for adultery/fornication. Stoning that is enforced and upheld by Allah and Mohammed. The Hadiths are FULL of the Islamic teaching of stoning for adultery and/or sexual fornication. Have you ever wondered why Aisha made up the story of a sheep eating the pages of the Quran that had the stoning and adult breastfeeding verses on them? The Hadith says that these Quran pages were with Aisha. Mohammed died and that is when the sheep ate the Quran:

Sunan Ibn Majah 1944, HASAN – “The Verse of stoning and of breastfeeding an adult ten times was revealed, and the paper was with me under my pillow. When the Messenger of Allah died, we were preoccupied with his death, and a tame sheep came in and ate it.”

Have you ever wondered why this happened right after Mohammed's death and under the care of Aisha? I will tell you. Aisha and her friends didn't want to breastfeed old, hairy, sweaty, smelly men anymore. They lived in the hot desert with no air conditioning that Christians invented. They were sweaty. Their butts were sweaty. Their armpits were sweaty. They were hairy and they smelled bad. Do you really think young women want to be bothered by old, smelly, horny, perverted men? They didn't want to breastfeed you guys anymore. Aisha outplayed Mohammed and Allah by making up a story of the goat. She destroyed the Quran herself! Open your eyes!

She was an adulterer as well just ask the Shia Muslims. She was also having sex after Mohammed died and she didn't want to die for it. So, she destroyed the two parts of the Quran that would have had her killed with stones and nasty men sucking on her chest.

Go Aisha! You killed Islam, thank you.

The following is more confirmation of the ruin of your Quran by the fast-thinking girl, Aisha:

Book 20, Hadith 2650 – "I fear that after a long time has passed, some will say: 'I do not find (the sentence of) stoning in the Book of Allah,' and they will go astray by abandoning one of the obligations enjoined by Allah (SWT). Rather stoning is a must if a man is married (or previously married) and proof is established, or if pregnancy results or if he admits it. I have read it (in the Quran). "And if an old man and an old woman commit adultery, stone them both." The Messenger of Allah stoned (adulterers) and we stoned (them) after him."

You can't escape.

First, a goat ate the Quran.

Second, Islamic official scriptures should be illegal in any democratic, Christian majority country for urging and commanding the stoning of adulterers. So, if the Quran was original, it would have this adultery stoning command and it would be in perpetuity. We already know Satan doesn't change. Even facing judgment, he will not change. Allah will not repent. Allah will not change:

Quran 33:62 – “[This is] the established way of Allah with those who passed on before; and you will not find in the way of Allah any change.”

Allah won't change. If the goat never ruined the Quran, then stoning in the Quran would still be there. The stoning commands are all over the Hadith. They exist everywhere in outside the Quran Islamic sources. They are another copyright infringement on the Law of Moses that governed the ancient Hebrews 2000 years before Islam. The Law of Moses did command stoning for any Israelite who committed adultery. It was used to create a civil ancient Jewish society, without a police force, to keep the Israelites conscious of the consequences of sin, but it wasn't the reality of God or His system. You claim that Moses and Jesus are Muslims, slave possessions of Islam, yet the Law of Moses and the Grace and Truth in Jesus are not the same?

Can you not see your fatal mistake? You must pick one, either Moses or Jesus.

Who do you choose? You can't have both.

The law of stoning for adultery given to the nation of Israel and for the Jews throughout ancient history was fulfilled and consequently negated by Jesus Christ in the story that we have right now. Right now, in this moment in history in the Christian Bible, you will find that stoning has forever been put away and replaced with love, redemption, forgiveness.

Still, you claim this story of Jesus is corrupt.

You have stories of stoning, killing, and punishing throughout your Islamic history. Read the Hadith to experience from the beginning your Islam's will to stone. It is everywhere in Islam, part of daily life and the total outlook of every Muslims position on justice. So, again, which do you claim is yours – Moses or Jesus? According to the records in your Quran about punishing for adultery with “a hundred lashes,” and verses of stoning adultery eaten by a goat, we can safely conclude that Islam has chosen a false Islamic Moses named Musa.

If you were to claim Jesus, then your book is in direct contradiction and conflict with Jesus and His protection of an adulterous woman – not man, but woman. If you claim Moses, you claim a law that the God of Abraham gave for only a certain time period. A law used to create a separate society not like the rest of the world. God always had a plan to replace and redeem those laws through Himself. So, you can't claim both Jesus and Moses because through Jesus the Law is fulfilled and the punishment for adultery negated by grace and forgiveness. Any kind of punishment is redeemed now through Jesus.

It doesn't matter if it is stoning, lashing, or death. Any punishment carried out by religious men and attributed to God is Islam not Christianity.

That time when you could throw stones is finished in Christ Jesus.

Jesus showed the world it is finished through His life, teachings, and testimony. We have them today in the Christian Bible. Islam has nothing. We see so many of the ancient laws of Moses that invoke self-defense, revenge, violence, punishment, killing, negated by Jesus.

Fulfilled and set aside on the cross.

Punishment carried out in God's name, on this earth, is outdated. Under ZERO circumstances or reasoning, are you or anyone allowed ever again after Jesus to punish for sin in God's name. Jewish people, like Muslims, still do not believe Jesus Christ is God. So, they still live by Moses and the Law of Moses. The Jewish people though, contradict themselves because they are teaching Moses, yet not living by the laws given to them by Moses. Just like your Islam contradicts itself. You claim Jesus and Moses, but one stopped stoning and the other didn't stop. It is either the laws of Moses or the grace and truth of Jesus Christ. Now, after knowing all of that, do you still pick Moses?

Remember, you can't have both:

"For the law was given through Moses; grace and truth came through Jesus Christ." John 1:17

The Jewish people do not live or claim both. They have rejected Jesus, and so, still are under the law of stoning for adultery. Why they have stopped stoning and disobeying Moses, nobody knows. The point is no one can live by both punishment and grace.

You cannot have the absolute law of no punishment, no killing, no revenge, turn the check, pray for your enemy, love your enemy, and also have the law of sometimes punishing or killing depending on the sin and nature of the transgression.

You can't have both.

They can't mix.

"no one pours new wine into old wineskins. Otherwise, the wine will burst the skins, and both the wine and the wineskins will be ruined. No, they pour new wine into new wineskins."

Jesus – Mark 2:22

Jesus symbolizes how the Old Covenant upheld by the Law, and the New Covenant mediated by Jesus on the cross are incompatible. Jesus presents an analogy for us using wine to show how the Old and New cannot mix.

Old wineskins and new wine cannot mix.

The Law and Grace cannot mix.

The Old is fulfilled by the New. The New has come. Yet, your Mohammed and your Quran mix New wine with Old wineskins, by claiming both Moses and Jesus are a part of Islam's operating system. This is another fatal oversight by Mohammed. Claiming Mohammed was the last messenger kills any argument you might have had. Because there is no continuation from Moses to Jesus. The Law stopped having power over us with Christ. We don't live by the Law but by the Spirit, the Spirit replaced the Law:

"But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law."
Galatians 5:8

"But now we have been released from the law, for we died to it and are no longer captive to its power. Now we can serve God, not in the old way of obeying the letter of the law, but in the new way of living in the Spirit." Romans 7:6

It is either the Spirit or the Law.

If you live by Allah's punishment in the here and now, as your Quran, Hadith, Reliance of the Traveller, are saturated with and endlessly proclaim with zeal, then you have excluded yourselves and your Islamic system from Christ, and you again identify with the Law of Moses. Which Islam doesn't have either, it has a cheap Pakistani textile counterfeit Law of Moses.

You have chosen punishment.

Your Islam chooses a warped, naked, imposter you call
Musa.

Women 2.0

That was the first issue. The second issue is the value and worth of women in Islam, and from that worth how Islam establishes a system for the treatment and perspective of women. The Quran actually gives a mathematical value to women compared to men, here is the formula:

Quran 4:11 – “Allah instructs you concerning your children: for the male, what is equal to the share of two females.”

In Islam 2 daughters = 1 son. The anti-mathematical formula for the value of a woman from Islam looks like this:

$$1 + 1 \text{ girls} = 1 \text{ boy}$$

From the start of Islam, boys grew up knowing and they still grow up knowing they are more valuable than their sisters. This is another fatal problem Muslims haven't confronted. Their Satanic pride buoys up denial of inequality even existing as a problem in Islam. A problem that creates schisms in all parts of Muslim life: economics, politics, social, and family cohesion. It is not just within inheritance. It is a principle that has shaped the history of Islam.

The problem is Allah doesn't know how to do math. For Allah, two is equal to one. This is Islamic arithmetic. Muslims tell me this verse doesn't mean anything. It is just for administering inheritance. It doesn't mean that women are officially unequal to men in Islam. Then those same Muslims go on to tell me that women are actually more valuable than men in Islam! The proof, they say, is that women are hidden and covered like pearls. Men don't cover-up but women do. This proves women are more valuable! Can't you see dumb KUFFAR! Professional gaslighters! Do Muslims know what GASLIGHTING is? They are professional at it. They take away the freedom of a woman, the glory of her hair, the glory of her beauty given by God, put her in the kitchen, make her breastfeed stinky, old men, can't go to the store, can't play sports, can't drive in a truly Islamic society, and then they stand before the world and say women are our treasure that is why we hide them.

Diamonds, pearls, are openly worn around the world and displayed for their beauty. They aren't hidden. Treasures are openly exhibited everywhere. These things are admired for their beauty. The Mona Lisa is probably the most famous, valuable painting in the world, and it is not hidden. It is on display for all to witness the glory and beauty.

And if women are that much better to Allah, then why doesn't the Quran say that two men equal one woman? All the pleading and gaslighting doesn't change what is written in simple sentence construction in the Quran:

ONE MALE = TWO FEMALES

How does $1 + 1 = 1$? Please teach us this new math system, Dear Muslim, where $2 = 1$. What if you go against this Islamic arithmetic? If you don't abide by it, you are not a true Muslim. Explaining and justifying cannot change the fact that nowhere does Jesus Christ proclaim this teaching of the Quran. So, what do we have again?

We have conflict. Conflict between the Quran and the Bible.

Why can't a Muslim just stand up for once, be bold and confirm it's all true. Tell us, the Quran does not operate out of a principle of equality. Tell us, so what. This is the way of Islam, like it or not. Why do Muslims want to be like us Christians, desperately trying to proclaim equality when their own Islam is against it. Why can't I just find one honest Muslim in this world who is strong enough and courageous enough to tell the truth about Islam?

Where are these Muslims?

Why do Muslims always have to manipulate, deceive, justify, hide, and worse, try to conform to the standard of the Christian world? In the Christian world the truth of equality is the foundation of human rights that directly came from the Bible. Equality starts from the beginning of the Bible where God made MAN AND WOMAN in His image:

"So God created mankind in his own image, in the image of God he created them; male and female he created them." Genesis 1:27

Both man and woman are made in God's IMAGE, both, not just men. There is equality. There is equality everywhere in the Bible. We have already seen this next verse from the New Testament a few times. It repeats the equality and the paradigm breaking down barriers that divide the human race:

"There is neither Jew nor Greek, slave nor free, male nor female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus." Galatians 3:2

For this section, I am concentrating on the part declaring there is no gender. Here in the Bible, it says explicitly, so that no one can take it out "context," that there is neither male nor female in Christianity. Expressed and written without exception or room for anyone to misinterpret, change, or abuse. God does not look at man and woman and see more value in one. God Himself exists as Spirit and Light:

"God is Spirit." John 4:24

"God is light." 1 John 1:5

The God of Abraham is Spirit + Light. He is non-particle. Exists eternally. And, although He makes and creates each human with a gender, He didn't make one gender more valuable than the other. In Christ, we are all one. Female and male are equally loved by my God. There is no difference. This is not true in Mohammedism. Allah divides man and woman in Islam. We already produced the ALLAH EQUATION from Islamic scripture on the value of a girl/woman. But slippery snakes of Allah won't give up without deception. The snakes will slither about how their mother who is beaten by their father and forced to stay in the kitchen is a beautiful pearl, a diamond. They will keep gaslighting and claim that Quran 4:11 takes into account inheritance only. And why does Allah consider two girls = 1 boy in Islamic inheritance, the answer is genius according to Muslims. The answer they give me is because women marry men and are taken care of financially by their new family. Then, they scream ALHAMDULILLAH! Islam is amazing!

They ask me, do you see the wisdom of Allah? Allah knows that women will be cared for financially, so the only fair way is to give the son more of an inheritance to cause true equality. They tell me this is true equality! Christianity doesn't respect women enough to consider this genius application in dividing an inheritance. And again, they shout, ALHAMDULILLAH!

This is gaslighting to its ultimate core. This is how Islam manipulates their female populace. Islam and Muslim men together are co-conspirators in manipulating the women of Islam to believe that everything Islam commands and decrees about women is for their own benefit. Ask any Muslim and they will give you a speech about how emotional women are and how they need a strong man to keep them in Allah's will. Muslim women are so emotional that they need to be beaten at times to enter-into a state of self-control. Remember, Quran 4:34, here is a Hadith that substantiates that verse about beating Muslim mothers into making tea faster and hotter:

Riyad as-Salihin 276 – 'Amr bin Al-Ahwas Al-Jushami (May Allah be pleased with him) reported that he had heard the Prophet (ﷺ) saying on his Farewell Pilgrimage, after praising and glorifying Allah and admonishing people, "Treat women kindly, they are like captives in your hands; you do not owe anything else from them. **In case they are guilty of open indecency, then do not share their beds and beat them lightly** but if they return to obedience, do not have recourse to anything else against them. You have rights over your wives and they have their rights over you. Your right is that they shall not permit anyone you dislike to enter your home, and their right is that you should treat them well in the matter of food and clothing."

BEAT THEM LIGHTLY

THEY ARE LIKE CAPTIVES IN YOUR HANDS

Wait, do people beat diamonds and pearls? I thought Muslim women were the true value and treasure of Islam? This Hadith says Muslim women are LIKE CAPTIVES in the hands of Muslim men. Like captives, as in SLAVES? Must be a weak Hadith–

:)

Islam is so consumed with slavery because Satan is the head slave-master, that Muslim men even call their mothers captives.

THEIR OWN MOTHERS!

Muslim sons are the worst cowards in history. I have already shared in detail my pathway to concluding Muslim men are the worst of cowards, but watching their mothers be beaten by their fathers just adds to the eternal cowardice of the Muslim male. Muslim sons watch their fathers beat their mothers “lightly.” The pearls of Islam, the diamonds of Allah, must be beaten because that is what people do to treasures. They beat them.

If I was born into Islam, I would be dead or imprisoned already fighting for the rights of my mother and sisters to not be any man’s captive. Especially, not the captive of my father.

Remember, the conditional environment the True God of the Bible requires for a man a to blessed? We read it about in the “MARRIAGE” chapter:

“In the same way, you husbands must give honor to your wives. Treat your wife with understanding as you live together. She may be weaker than you are, but **she is your equal partner in God’s gift of new life. Treat her as you should so your prayers will not be hindered.**” 1 Peter 3:7

You beat your wife – your prayers will never be heard. Allah won’t answer your prayers anyways, for he is Satan. This is why Muslims say Allah never speaks to them. Muslims never hear the voice of Allah because they worship Satan and beat their mothers.

All of you who advocate for Islam in the west, all of you who teach Islam is just like Christianity, Islam is beautiful, Islam is peace; ALL OF YOU advocate and perpetuate the abuse of women. And all of you are guilty with the wife beating Muslims who believe in this Satanic criminality.

YOU ARE ALL GUILTY.

And as for you Muslims, who are you weak cowards to take women as captives? How about someone take you captive and cover your beauty challenged faces?

No one can truly calculate the depth of cowardice of Muslim men to never have once in all of Islamic history, stand against the Quran and Hadith's charge to beat their own mothers.

Not once have has anyone ever heard of organized opposition to Quran 4:34. Not once in all of Islamic history. For 1400 years, each generation of Muslim men are born and die as the most coward population that has ever existed.

People beat their wives all the time, but many times the son or the daughter, will sacrifice themselves to stop the beatings of their mothers. Not in Islam. Those beatings occur not from religious worship but from the father's own demons. This is much different than a huge body of men that all believe the same thing. A massive population of men that think their mothers deserve to be beaten because they need strong men to stop "OPEN INDECENCY." If this is how this population of men deal with "OPEN INDECENCY" which could be anything from talking to the mailman to looking at the father's brother in the wrong way, imagine what they would do if their mother left Islam.

Don't ever let a Muslim tell you about how much they love their mother or how equal women are in Islam, shut them up. Show them how much Islam loves the *'mother of all believers,'* Aisha. The most shiniest diamond and pearl of Islam. Show them this:

Once there was an altercation between the Prophet and Ayesha when they found Abu Bakr as judge. Ayesha said to the Prophet:

'You speak but don't speak except truth'. **At once Abu Bakr gave her such a slap that blood began to ooze out from her mouth.** Then he said: 'O enemy, will he speak the truth?'"

Ihya Ulum-id-din by Imam Ghazzali, Volume 2 page 36, Chapter "The secrets of marriage" – English translation by Maulana Fazlul Karim.

Aisha was beaten by Abu Bakr so bad blood oozed from her mouth. This is the highest women in Islam! The mother of all and coward Mohammed let another man beat her. Mohammed is the model of Islam, the coward prophet. He didn't intervene to help his wife and *'mother of all Muslims.'* This is why coward Muslim sons just let their coward fathers beat their mothers. They are just copying Mohammed.

And sadly, Aisha wasn't just beaten by Abu Bakr, Mohammed beat her, too:

Sunan an-Nasa'i 3964 – Aisha said, 'O Messenger of Allah, may my father and mother be sacrificed for you;' and I told him the story. He said: 'You were the black shape I saw in front of me?' I said: 'Yes.'" She said: "**He gave me a shove in the chest that hurt me** and said: 'You thought that Allah and His Messenger would be unfair to you.'

Who knows how many times Aisha was beaten?

We do get a confession about Islam from Aisha that gives us some insight into how much the women of Islam were suffering under Allah and his slaves:

Sahih al-Bukhari 5825 – Rifa`a divorced his wife whereupon `AbdurRahman bin Az-Zubair Al-Qurazi married her. `Aisha said that the lady (came), wearing a green veil (and complained to her (Aisha) of her husband and showed her a green spot on her skin caused by beating). It was the habit of ladies to support each other, so when Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) came, `Aisha said, "**I have not seen any woman suffering as much as the believing women. Look! Her skin is greener than her clothes!**" When `AbdurRahman heard that his wife had gone to the Prophet, he came with his two sons from another wife. She said, "By Allah! I have done no wrong to him but he is impotent and is as useless to me as this," holding and showing the fringe of her garment, `Abdur-Rahman said, "By Allah, O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! She has told a lie! I am very strong and can satisfy her but she is disobedient and wants to go back to Rifa`a." Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) said, to her, "If that is your intention, then know that it is unlawful for you to remarry Rifa`a unless `Abdur-Rahman has had sexual intercourse with you."

Aisha tells us about a Muslim woman being beaten by her impotent husband so bad her skin changed color. (*And SIDE-NOTE: in this Hadith Muslim men are in the street, openly talking about their penis and their sex life. This is unholy and filthy talk. Where is the modesty in Islam? Word search "IMPOTENT" in the Bible and you will find nothing. Shame on Islam.*) Aisha gives us a window into the depravity of Islam that women are subjected to: "I have not seen any woman suffering as much as the believing women." Finally, some truth in the Hadiths about Islam. Have Muslims ever understood why their mothers suffer so much under Allah as Aisha testifies? This suffering isn't good as much as Muslims want to believe it is all a test from Allah. This isn't the kind of suffering Hatun Tash or others standing for Truth go through. This kind of suffering is from Satan's hate for women.

Satan hates women. Do you know why Satan hates women? Because God promised to crush Satan's head, Satan's kingdom, Satan's work on earth to defeat God, through a woman and her Seed.

Who was this woman?

This woman was Mary and her child, Immanuel – God with us – Jesus. It was through this woman that Satan lost his power. This was promised all the way back in Genesis. In Genesis chapter 3, we hear God’s promise to defeat Satan through the woman and her offspring. God speaks directly to Satan here in the Garden:

Then the LORD God said to the serpent,
“Because you have done this, you are cursed
more than all animals, domestic and wild.
You will crawl on your belly,
groveling in the dust as long as you live.

15 And I will cause hostility between you and the woman,
and between your offspring and her offspring.
He will strike your head,
and you will strike his heel.” Genesis 3:14-15

God says it for all of us to study and know. God says that HE WILL CAUSE HOSTILITY BETWEEN SATAN AND WOMEN. Whenever you witness hostility against a woman, a system that creates and produces hostility against women like Islam, like the abortion of female within the womb in China and India, know that Satan is the head engineer of these systems.

Satan hates women. For it was from a woman that he suffers eternal defeat. Satan tried hard to stop this Seed from being born and the plan of God from manifesting. He tried by having Cain murder Abel. Satan thought that it would all be over after Abel was killed. It wasn’t. Then he had his demon gang walk on earth and take the daughters of men to create demon offspring called Nephilim. They were giants. Islam is lost and doesn’t even know the Nephilim existed. Satan was close at that time to totally ending humanity, but God saved Noah and his family in the flood. There were still giants after the flood. These were the Amalekites, Canaanites, Philistines, Hittites, Jebusites. Goliath was a giant. Basically, all the enemies that surrounded Israel were either Nephilim or ruled by Nephilim. So, Satan came close to winning.

But Satan can't see the future, so he always thinks he is winning like Islam. For 1400 years, Allah has been promising Muslims the earth and blonde Christian women and they just keep losing. Islam is losing so bad that we won't even allow them a caliphate. It really is pathetic, Islam. Like Satan, pathetic. Satan thought he won when he had all the firstborn males killed by Pharaoh. He thought he won again when Herod had all the firstborns killed again when Jesus was born. The list of killing and trying to stop the plan of God by Satan's partnership with evil men is endless. And it always revolved around killing the offspring of women because Satan knew that his end would be through the One Seed that God promised in the Garden.

These brutal slayings occurred throughout history, and we have records in the Bible of the efforts by Satan and man to stop God. All of the plans of Satan were full of hostility for women and her offspring, but things have changed. Now that the Seed, Jesus, came and triumphed over death and Satan at the cross, all that is left is hostility for the women as payback and revenge.

So, a quantifier of Satanic presence in a system or person is always hostility, hatred, violence, attacks, against women. Like the attack against Hatun Tash in the park at Speakers' Corner in 2021. The knife attack, the violence, the hatred against her it is all demonic and from Satan. Muslims say she provoked her own stabbing just as they say their own mothers deserved to be beaten by their fathers to maintain the family order. This is more proof that Muslims worship Satan. When a Muslim tells you a woman deserved it, this is a Satanic utterance. That Muslim is occupied by demons.

Always know if a Muslim says the woman provokes, they are speaking with the words of demonic occupation in them. This is how Mohammed justified violence, subjection, superiority over women in Islam. Mohammed always justified his Satanic hostility against women through blaming the woman. It is the woman's fault because she provoked man. Women curse frequently, they have a deficiency in their minds, they are deficient in faith because they menstruate. It is all the woman's fault, Mohammed said so:

Sahih al-Bukhari 304 – “Once Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) went out to the Musalla (to offer the prayer) of `Id-al-Adha or Al-Fitr prayer. Then he passed by the women and said, "O women! Give alms, as I have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-fire were you (women)." They asked, "Why is it so, O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) ?" He replied, "**You curse frequently and are ungrateful to your husbands.** I have not seen anyone more deficient in intelligence and religion than you. A cautious sensible man could be led astray by some of you." The women asked, "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! What is deficient in our intelligence and religion?" He said, "Is not the evidence of two women equal to the witness of one man?" They replied in the affirmative. He said, "**This is the deficiency in her intelligence.** Isn't it true that a woman can neither pray nor fast during her menses?" The women replied in the affirmative. He said, "This is the deficiency in her religion."

Let's breakdown this Hadith.

Women CURSE

Women make-up the MAJORITY OF HELL

Women are UNGRATEFUL TO THEIR HUSBANDS

Women are STUPID, LACK INTELLIGENCE

Two women EQUAL ONE MAN

Menstruation causes DEFICIENCY IN HER RELIGION

This is who women are to Allah and Islam. They are going to hell, most of them. They curse too much. They aren't thankful to the men who beat them. They aren't equal to those men, hold on. I thought inequality between men and women was only regarding inheritance? But this Hadith lays out that inequality in religion, intelligence, and witness. Islam adds more categories of inequality between a man and a woman. Basically, every part of a woman's essence, creation, and social status is unequal to a man. In every part of Islam, a woman does not equal a man. A woman is deficient in everything, and this is why she is to blame for everything.

It doesn't stop there. Let's look at the true Mohammed, true Islam, which make women the same as dogs and donkeys:

Sahih al-Bukhari 514 – **The things which annul prayer were mentioned before me (and those were): a dog, a donkey and a woman.** I said, "You have compared us (women) to donkeys and dogs. By Allah! I saw the Prophet (ﷺ) praying while I used to lie in (my) bed between him and the Qibla. Whenever I was in need of something, I disliked to sit and trouble the Prophet. So, I would slip away by the side of his feet."

I thought Muslim women were pearls and diamonds, but alas, women are the same as DONKEYS and DOGS in Islam.

All of you who support the abuse of women by defending Islam, you also are guilty of total degradation, dehumanization, and gender inequality and male supremacy that is Islam.

You also consider women the same as dogs. You must feel very proud for defending this:

DEALING WITH A REBELLIOUS WIFE Reliance of the Traveller

mIO.12 "When a husband notices signs of rebelliousness in his wife (nushuz. dis: p42) (0; whether in words, **as when she answers him coldly when she used to do so politely.** or he asks her to come to bed and she refuses. contrary to her usual habit: or whether in acts, as when he finds her averse to him when she was previously kind and cheerful). he warns her in words (0: without keeping from her or hitting her, for it may be that she has an excuse. The warning could be to tell her, "Fear Allah concerning the rights you owe to me," or it could be to explain that rebelliousness

nullifies his obligation to support her and give her a turn amongst other wives, or it could be to inform her, "Your obeying me [def: (3) below] is religiously obligatory"). If she commits rebelliousness, he keeps from sleeping (0: and having sex) with her without words, and may hit her, but not in a way that injures her, meaning he may not (A: bruise her,) break bones, wound her, or cause blood to flow. (0: It is unlawful to strike another's face.) **He may hit her whether she is rebellious only once or whether more than once**, though a weaker opinion holds that he may not hit her unless there is repeated rebelliousness.

(N: To clarify this paragraph, we mention the following rulings:

(1) Both man and wife are obliged to treat each other kindly and graciously.

(2) **It is not lawful for a wife to leave the house except by the permission of her husband**, though she may do so without permission when there is a pressing necessity. Nor may a wife permit anyone to enter her husband's home unless he agrees, even their unmarriageable kin. **Nor may she be alone with a nonfamily-member male, under any circumstances.**

(3) **It is obligatory for a wife to obey her husband as is customary in allowing him full lawful sexual enjoyment of her person.** It is obligatory for the husband to enable her to remain chaste and free of want for sex if he is able. It is not obligatory for the wife to serve her husband (dis: w45.1); if she does so, it is voluntary charity.

(4) If the wife does not fulfill one of the above-mentioned obligations, she is termed "rebellious" (nashiz), and the husband takes the following steps to correct matters:

(a) admonition and advice, by explaining the unlawfulness of rebellion, its harmful effect on married life, and by listening to her viewpoint on the matter;

(b) if admonition is ineffectual, he keeps from her by not sleeping in bed with her, by which both learn the degree to which they need other;

(c) if keeping from her is ineffectual, **it is permissible for him to hit her if he believes that hitting her bring her back to the right path**, though if he does not think so, it is not permissible. His hitting her may not be in a way that injures her, and is his last recourse to save the family;

(d) if the disagreement does not end after all this, each partner chooses an arbitrator to solve the dispute by settlement, or divorce.)”

THE PEARLS OF ISLAM!

HATUN TASH you are the Apostle Paul of today. We all look to you as the one who speaks the Truth without fear. We are blessed to live in the time of Hatun – the lioness of Christianity.

Hatun has been killing Allah for years. Hatun has exposed Satanic Islam and its devil worship, and the stabbing proves that Muslims worship Satan. It is Satan who comes to:

“The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy; I have come that they may have life, and have it to the full.” John 10:10

They can't kill Hatun unless Hatun's God and my God, the Lord Jesus Christ, allows the demon Muslims at Speakers' Corner to kill her. And if Jesus takes Hatun home to heaven, Hatun will live on in this world as the little girl who killed Islam. All her videos, all her speaking, all her teaching, everything – it remains with us and if she dies by the hands of Satanic Muslim, her death will bring judgement and multiplication of Muslims leaving Islam. We Christians don't die – we multiply. And in the footsteps our brave lady, our beautiful Hatun, God will raise up another generation of Hatun's to continue to throw dirt on the casket of Islam.

The demon Muslim that tried to behead Hatun, here is a message for you. My Lord already foresaw your Islamic bloodthirst 2000 years ago, and wrote about demon worshipers like you and what would happen to the Christian Saints that you come after:

*“I saw thrones on which were seated those who had been given authority to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded because of their testimony about Jesus and because of the word of God. They had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years.”
Revelation 20:4*

Hatun will live and reign with Christ. She will be raised to life and will have authority to judge you and the Muslims who mocked and cheered her death.

Thank you, Jesus, for our Hatun.

You did the same to my Christian ancestors and look what happened to your Ottoman Caliphate. God brought judgment upon Islam and the Muslims, and He will bring it again.

Repent, stop the work of the devil. Killing us, persecuting us, will only spread the Gospel further and wider.

Sex In Heaven

The most phenomenal claim that the Quran makes which illustrates the absolute distinction between Islam and Christianity is where Allah tells Muslims that they will have sex in heaven:

Quran 4:57 – “But those who believe and do righteous deeds – We will admit them to gardens beneath which rivers flow, wherein they abide forever. **For them therein are purified spouses**, and We will admit them to deepening shade.”

Riyad as-Salihin 47 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "The one who suppresses anger and has the power to give effect to it, will be called out by Allah, the Exalted, to the forefront of the creatures on the Day of Resurrection and **he will be asked to choose any of the virgins (Hur) of his liking.**"

There it is plain and direct for all the world to read, the religion of sex and vaginas in all its Satanic glory. Muslim men have virgins waiting for them in heaven not Muslim women. Allah rewards Muslim men ONLY in heaven with sex, women, virgins, alcohol, pleasures of the human body that we have free will to engage in here on earth.

That makes Islamic heaven like earth.

Islamic heaven is full of lust and pleasure of human capacity. The Playboy Mansion in California matches your Islamic heaven, and it is occurring right here on earth. What is the difference between Hugh Hefner’s sexual fantasy playing out in real-time today in California, and Mohammed’s vision? They both are full of endless sexuality and sensuality with so many partners. This sounds gross. Anyone, filled with the Holy Spirit of Jesus knows this is total carnality and against the Truth. The weirdest thing is that you have convinced Muslim women that this is glorifying, and they should be happy that their husband gets to live out his lust for virgins in heaven. How can Muslim women be so convinced of this... fear, submission? How humiliated I would feel if my mother actually endorsed my father’s lust to have sex in God’s Holy heaven. The shame I would feel would never leave me.

What if people don’t want to have sex in heaven?

What if people just want to worship Jesus and be in the presence of Holy God in heaven?

Many people in this world have never felt or experienced love. They have experienced your Islamic heaven here on earth though. They have been raped, violated, used, and abused sexually all their lives. A life without love. They know that this sex stuff that Islam is consumed with is nothing, empty, not part of the Truth. People want to be free of this depravity and lust in heaven. They want to know and experience True love, eternal, and unfailing love from Christ God Himself.

If Jesus taught the world that I would have virgins in heaven, then I would have rejected Him like I reject your Mohammed. I would not follow anyone who made/makes heaven like earth, full of man's corrupt desires and unyielding appetite for sex. My life on earth is not about sexual pleasure or pleasure in any way because I have God's Spirit in my heart that transforms me and sets me free from the hungry spirit of lust.

I don't want to go to heaven to have sex.

I want to go to heaven to be with God.

I want to see God, to see Jesus, to love Him and worship Him, and I will. I don't want to be bothered by a bunch of prostitute virgins from hell with excellent vaginas and breasts as Hadiths con you into believing.

I don't want to be in a heaven that is a residence of earthly sensuality.

No, thank you.

Compare your sensual heaven and a heaven full of sex to what Jesus tells us about heaven:

“Then the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to him with a question. 19 “Teacher,” they said, “Moses wrote for us that if a man’s brother dies and leaves a wife but no children, the man must marry the widow and have children for his brother. 20 Now there were seven brothers. The first one married and died without leaving any children. 21 The second one married the widow, but he also died, leaving no child. It was the same with the third. 22 In fact, none of the seven left any children. Last of all, the woman died too. 23 At the resurrection whose wife will she be, since the seven were married to her?” 24 Jesus replied, “Are you not in error because you do not know the Scriptures or the power of God? 25 When the dead rise, they will neither marry nor be given in marriage; they will be like the angels in heaven.” Mark 12:18-25

“Some of the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to Jesus with a question. 28 “Teacher,” they said, “Moses wrote for us that if a man’s brother dies and leaves a wife but no children, the man must marry the widow and have children for his brother. 29 Now there were seven brothers. The first one married a woman and died childless. 30 The second 31 and then the third married her, and in the same way the seven died, leaving no children. 32 Finally, the woman died too. 33 Now then, at the resurrection whose wife will she be, since the seven were married to her?” 34 Jesus replied, “The people of this age marry and are given in marriage. 35 But those who are considered worthy of taking part in that age and in the resurrection from the dead will neither marry nor be given in marriage.” Luke 20:27-38

‘Jesus replied, “You are in error because you do not know the Scriptures or the power of God. 30 At the resurrection people will neither marry nor be given in marriage; they will be like the angels in heaven.” Matthew 22:29-30

Three records of Jesus Christ describe a fully different heaven than an Islamic heaven. The heaven that Jesus describes is not a heaven of fulfilling sexual desires. It is not a place of sensual pleasure and endless meetings with virgins, or even one meeting with a virgin.

No, Jesus Christ tells us that we will be like the angels in heaven. We will be transformed. I would not believe Him if He said otherwise. If, He would have said that heaven is full of sex, I would know Jesus was not the Truth. Because maybe you in Islam don't understand this, but sex is NOT the most valuable or significant part of a man's life, being conformed to the image of Jesus Christ is.

To be like Jesus, seek Him and know Him is everything:

"to be conformed to the image of his Son," Romans 8:29

"This is how love is made complete among us so that we will have confidence on the day of judgment: **In this world we are like Jesus.**" 1 John 4:17

Some, like me, don't value sex outside of love with one woman. On earth, sex depends on so many factors involved in one's life: past trauma, abuse, physical health, love, spirituality, and so everyone is different when it comes to sex. But that doesn't change the Truth that when we hear the voice of Christ God, His frequency in love, we know that sex is confined to a boundary of love. Your Quran assumes everyone wants to be like Mohammed – full of sexual appetite, lusting for multiple sexual partners. That is the way your prophet was, but it doesn't mean everyone is like Mohammed. Can you understand that not everyone wants virgins? In the world, now in the time of the living, there is something so much greater than sex and that is a relationship with Father God through God the Son maintained by the Holy Spirit. And, by and through that relationship, loving and serving all people and all humanity.

Sex cannot compare to being forgiven, redeemed, loved by God.

Recognize the irreconcilability of your Quran and the Christian Bible, Allah's system and Jesus God's system, Islam and Christianity, in just this part of human life – sex. They are so far apart that they can NEVER be reconciled, no matter how hard you or any scholars, teachers, or experts try.

NOTE: that although we aren't given the full understanding of what Christ God's heaven really is and what it will be like, Jesus and the Christian Bible give us enough information to know that it is not a place of virgin sex. It is a perfect place of love and being in the presence of Him, where there will be no more suffering and no more pain:

*"And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes, and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away."
Revelation 21:4*

And we know that in the new earth, animals will no longer kill each other for food, they will leave at peace with each other and with us:

*"The wolf will live with the lamb,
the leopard will lie down with the goat,
the calf and the lion and the yearling^a together;
and a little child will lead them.
7 The cow will feed with the bear,
their young will lie down together,
and the lion will eat straw like the ox.
8 The infant will play near the cobra's den,
and the young child will put its hand into the viper's nest.
9 They will neither harm nor destroy
on all my holy mountain,
for the earth will be filled with the knowledge of the LORD
as the waters cover the sea." Isaiah 11:6-9*

*What hope, what beauty, thank you Jesus for this hope.
I love animals, this makes me so happy.*

Children and vipers, and no death.

Let The Children Come To Me

Islam defiles children because Islam is Satanic and Satan hunts children everywhere. Here is more proof from the Quran that Islam is Satanic:

Quran 65:4 – “And those who no longer expect menstruation among your women - if you doubt, then their period is three months, **and [also for] those who have not menstruated.** And for those who are pregnant, their term is until they give birth. And whoever fears Allah - He will make for him of his matter ease.”

“THOSE WHO HAVE NOT MENSTRUATED” – physiologically this is a child. You are allowed to take a child into Muslim marriage. Maybe today, this isn’t common practice in Islamic society because once again I will remind Muslims, how thoroughly Islam has been defeated and dominated by outside Christian influence and our Christian love/protection for female children. You are restricted by human rights governance that originates in the Christian position. Human rights introduced in principled and majority Christian nations. So, it may not be the way of the majority of Muslim life, but just because some don’t practice it, doesn’t change what is written in your Quran and demonstrated in the life of Mohammed with his bride 6 year-old Aisha. You cannot disagree with or stand against Allah or his false prophet. Mohammed had a fetish for children. It is time Muslims deal with it. Muslims have to accept that defiling children is a big part of Islam, whether you participate in child violations or not.

These Quranic verses allow Muslims to marry children, compound that with Mohammed’s life and you have the formula for Satanic predators hunting beautiful children. I want to take this part of history and plainly write as ABC, to all Muslims, that having sex with a child is one of the most evil and Satanic sins that man has engaged in willingly for centuries. Men in Islam and men all over the world, from all religions. It doesn’t matter if you call the child a “wife,” you are defiling this child. It is sin and grave transgression against the True God. It is not sin for you as Allah wills you to defile children. All people, who commit these crimes against children will be judged by the law on earth if found, and by Righteous God in heaven either way. BE VERY AFRAID. Read what Jesus says about Mohammed and those Catholic priests who defiled children:

“But if you cause one of these little ones who trusts in me to fall into sin, **it would be better for you to have a large millstone tied around your neck and be drowned in the depths of the sea.**”

Matthew 18:6

This verse reveals the heart of my God, not Allah, for children. Examine the verse again. It reads that if anyone causes these little ones, which are children, to sin that it would be better to tie a heavy rock around your neck and be thrown into the depths of the ocean. Jesus hasn't even remarked on hurting the children. He is saying if you cause them sin, then the seriousness of your actions must be paid through your horrifying death and awaiting judgment. But realize the consequence for causing children to sin is so bad, imagine if you actually hurt the child? Imagine what will become of the ones that hurt children and defile them.

My God, Jesus, doesn't mess around when it comes to children. Muslims need to know that Allah is a criminal and if Mohammed was alive today, the false prophet and his criminal Sahaba would all be arrested and charged as an international pedophile gang and child sex-slave traffickers. When arrested Mohammed would blame everything on Allah. An investigator with the FBI would ask Mohammed what made you rape these children, Mohammed would say, ALLAH KNOWS BEST. This is the answer. This is the answer to everything in Islam – Satan Allah and his co-conspirator Mohammed know best.

Allah is the one who worked through Mohammed's carnal and dark desires to have sex with children. What do Muslims expect when their god actually promises child sex-slaves in Islamic heaven:

Quran 78:19 – **“There will circulate among them young boys made eternal.** When you see them, you would think them [as beautiful as] scattered pearls.”

Lord Jesus have mercy on you for this ungodly fantasy.

BOYS that are BEAUTIFUL and WHITE like pearls, are you guys on drugs to believe this Satanic depravity? Even people on drugs couldn't make up this kind of hell for children that you call Islamic paradise. And just in case you thought this verse is out of context, there is another verse that backs it up:

Quran 52:24 – “And there will go round **boy-servants** of theirs, to serve them as if they were preserved pearls.”

Quran 56:17 – “There will circulate among them **young boys** made eternal.”

NASTY PIG ALLAH! Boy-servants! MAY GOD HAVE MERCY ON YOU for believing these verses in the demonic Quran. “*BOY-SERVANTS*” is a new term I have never heard of. Thank Islam for contributing this newfound word to the English language. What does preserved pearls mean? I know it means the boys will be white, since Islam is white supremacist and wants everyone to be white so bad. But what does the PRESERVED mean?

Anyway, the Tafsir for this verse, by Ibn Abbas, Quran 56:17, writes;

“(There wait on them) for service (immortal youths) servants; **it is also said that these are the children of the disbelievers** who are made servants for the people of Paradise. Another way of reading this verse is (There wait on them youths, and they are immortal): i.e. they will never die nor leave the Garden.” Quran 56:17

Just when I thought Islam couldn't get any more psychotic, crazy, and sick, Muslims tell us that our non-Muslim children will be their slaves in Islamic heaven. Muslims won't relent on this slavery thing. They can't imagine an eternity without slaves, so they take our Christian kids and make them slaves in their heaven. And remember, anything goes in Islamic heaven. So, if a Muslim man wants to rape one of these white BOY-SERVANTS, it is his right and his reward from Allah.

Muslims will argue against their own Quran here, and plead that this is homosexuality and homosexuality is against Islam. But they have never read Sahih Bukhari 5105:

“narrated Abu Ja'far, **If a person commits homosexuality with a boy**, then the mother of that boy is unlawful for him to marry.”

This Hadith shares a lot of Islamic history with us. This Hadith proves that Muslims were raping boys. So common was the rape that they had to include a law and punishment for Muslims who raped boys. What was the punishment? The punishment is that the man who raped the boy can't NIKAH the mother of the boy. Dear Muslims, how do believe this? Rape a boy and the only thing that happens to you is you can't NIKAH the mom of that boy. You can't have sex with his mother. No prison, no criminal charges, nothing, just no sex with his mom. Who even thinks this way? It is such depravity. A group of leading mental health professionals need to go over all this information and reveal their findings.

Children are not for your bestial sexuality. Children are the most valued in the Christian system and the Kingdom of God:

“He called a little child and had him stand among them. 3 And he said: “I tell you the truth, unless you change and become like little children, you will never enter the kingdom of heaven. 4 **Therefore, whoever humbles himself like this child is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.**” Matthew 18:2-6

“See that you do not look down on one of these little ones. For I tell you that their angels in heaven always see the face of my Father in heaven.” Matthew 18:10

“People were bringing little children to Jesus for him to place his hands on them, but the disciples rebuked them. 14 When Jesus saw this, he was indignant. He said to them, **“Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.** 15 Truly I tell you, anyone who will not receive the kingdom of God like a little child will never enter it.” 16 And he took the children in his arms, placed his hands on them and blessed them.” Mark 10:13-16

“People were also bringing babies to Jesus to have him touch them. When the disciples saw this, they rebuked them. 16 But Jesus called the children to him and said, “Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these. 17 **I tell you the truth, anyone who will not receive the kingdom of God like a little child will never enter it.**” Luke 18:15-17

Jesus, while He was in atomic/particle state, on earth, shows us what children mean to His Kingdom. Jesus teaches us the value of children, that they are the greatest in His Kingdom. That we are to be like children. Jesus teaches humanity how to treat children and how to be with children. He let the children come to Him. He loved them and protected them. Reread what is written. It is written that Jesus, *“calls the children to him,”* and *“that we should not hinder them, for the Kingdom of God belongs to them.”* Anyone who hinders children with their own lust, carrying out their defiled sexual sin against children ruining their lives, anyone who hurts children, abuses children, carries out violence against children, rapes children, anyone who causes pain to children, partners with Satan against God’s Kingdom. No other Kingdom or God makes children the greatest in this world. Not the Mayan, Aztec, Hindu, Polynesian, Hawaiian, Viking, Celtic, Inca, all of these kingdoms on earth partnered with Satan to sacrifice children.

If those nations and kingdoms lived by this Bible verse, so much suffering would have been avoided:

“Do not give any of your children to be sacrificed.” Leviticus 18:21

Child sacrifice was everywhere in history and still is everywhere through abortion. Muslims think they stopped the Arab tribes from sacrificing baby girls, but they didn’t. They needed girls for their unquenchable appetite for sex. The girls of Islam now are sacrificed at the altar of Mohammed’ sex god. And Islam still sacrifices children in blood, through JIHAD and honor killings of females who don’t want to be covered like ninjas. Muslims aren’t alone in child sacrifice, though.

Chinese still sacrifice children, too. I lived there and know the disdain and contempt the Chinese have for female children, especially the older Chinese. How many girls have been slaughtered in China and left to die as a sacrifice to the idol of pride in having a son? Even Allah wanted sons not daughters. We already read Allah's favor for the male gender over the female in Quran chapter 37, with mumble-chaos about Elijah and Jonah. Here is the verse isolated:

Quran 37:149 – “So ask them, inquire of the Meccan disbelievers, by way of reproach: are daughters to be for your Lord, after their claim that the angels were God's daughters, **while sons are to be for them?, so that the best becomes exclusively theirs?**”

Muslims will cry I don't know how to interpret this verse, but Dear Muslims, the verses have already been interpreted by your pseudo-scholars. You can't argue with them. Here is Al-Jalalayn's interpretation:

Tafsir Al-Jalalayan, Quran 37:149 – “So ask them, inquire of the Meccan disbelievers, by way of reproach: are daughters to be for your Lord, after their claim that the angels were God's daughters, **while sons are to be for them?, so that the best becomes exclusively theirs?**”

What is the best per Allah? The best is a son.

Allah, in this verse, was mad at the Quraysh people for assigning to him daughters not sons. Allah asks Mohammed to ask the *“Meccan disbelievers,”* why daughters were given to Allah, while the disbelievers got sons? Allah is really asking this question, lol. The Quran is corrupt. Allah is thinks like all Arab men, all Arab men want sons not daughters. Islam is cray-cray.

All this makes sense in the light of Biblical analysis. The hate for the female gender, for daughters, it is pure Satanic.

Hindu Indians are the same Muslims who are the same as Chinese. They have aborted millions of baby girls in the womb, and if not aborted, then they smash their heads when they are born. Millions upon millions of baby girls were sacrificed this way in China and India. And in so many other parts of the world. Even in the Christian west, so many women abort their children but not for gender specificity. All of it is modern day child sacrifice.

Atheists fight for this sacrifice every day in the United States by and through abortion. All who cheerlead and fight for abortion, fight with and partner with Satan against God's Kingdom. Muslims vote Democratic, Democrats support abortion – the line back to Satan is stenciled. God's Kingdom, the Christian Kingdom, values every child in the womb and outside the womb as the greatest part of humanity. Abortion is a sacrifice to the god of 'self.' But it isn't just sacrifice through death that is everywhere, sacrificing children through sexual defilement is everywhere, too. Your Mohammed took a child for his wife. He lay with her and took her innocence, but Jesus protected the innocence of children. How then can you claim Jesus is yours? Your book and your false prophet are radically different from Jesus and the Christian Bible. Jesus looked upon children with a Father's love not Mohammedan desire. Jesus called children the highest in the kingdom of Heaven, the greatest. And Muslims call these Bible records corrupt.

Muslims are all about science, right? The Quran tells us the sun sets in muddy water. The Hadiths tell us if a man orgasms first the baby will look like the father (others say the baby will be a boy), and if the woman orgasms first the baby will look like her (or be a girl). All this Islamic science, so what does science say about being an adult? Muslims argue that girls developed faster and were more mature in the time of Mohammed. Proof? They have none.

If girls developed faster 1400 years ago the cause would be attributed to behavioral development set against a backdrop of environmental and social factors. The cause wouldn't be a different physiology. It would be determined as behavioral. But behavioral conditions cannot warp speed a brain's development. It can add detriment to development and slow maturity, but it can't advance it.

So, when does a girl mature? Bad news for Islam and the Muslim men who desire sex with children, science has identified an age range that predicts the maturity of a girl. And it all has to do with the brain. The brain is the indicator of maturity and adulthood. Science indicates that the magic number for brain maturity is 25. So, going by science, Aisha was a child when she was raped by Mohammed at age 9. Raped because her brain could not fully comprehend the position she was in and give proper consent to having sex with an old, stinky, hairy, ugly, overweight, man. Science judges against Allah and Islam. Brain development is the signal and measurement of maturity in a girl. Just because a girl has pubic hair and starts her menstruation doesn't mean she is ready for sex. It takes a long time for a child to develop into an informed adult. It is a process. A process that didn't occur faster in the barren deserts of Arabia. Conclusion: science condemns Islam.

Good news for Christians, Jesus protected the innocence of children. Jesus applied children to the model for what we should be like in faith and trust. We Christians are to be like children, not hunt children in perversion. The Quran allows Muslim men to look upon little girls, children, as potential wives, with sexual hunger.

Why so hungry? Why can't you control your appetite? The answer again for your uncontrollable lust is in Colossians 2:

"Do not handle! Do not taste! Do not touch!"? 22 These rules, which have to do with things that are all destined to perish with use, are based on merely human commands and teachings. 23 Such regulations indeed have an appearance of wisdom, with their self-imposed worship, their false humility and their harsh treatment of the body, **but they lack any value in restraining sensual indulgence.**" Colossians 2:21-23

Because Islam is just manmade rules that is the answer. Islamic rules may appear wise to a Muslim. They attempt to issue constraint and discipline. Islam has rules on how to walk, how you pray, how you dress, what and how to eat, how to wipe after the restroom, how to wash:

Vol. 1, Book 1, Hadith 100 – "'Aishah liked my honesty and hired me, and she showed me how the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) used to perform Wudu'. **She rinsed her mouth, sniffed water into her nose and blew it out three times, and washed her face three times. Then she washed her right hand three times and her left hand three times. Then she put her hand on the front of her head and wiped her head once, front to back. Then she rubbed her ears with her hands, then she passed her hands over her cheeks.**" Salim said: "I came to her as a slave with a contract of manumission, and she did not hide herself from me. She would sit before me and talk to me, until I came to her one day and said: 'Pray for blessing for me, O Mother of Believers.' She said: 'Why is that?' I said: 'Allah has set me free.' She said: 'May Allah bless you.' Then she lowered the Hijab before me, and I never saw her again after that day."

Talk about obsessive-compulsive, neurotic disorder, mental illness – poor Aisha. She was trapped in the Satanic rituals of Mohammed. These rituals and regulations to be clean couldn't make her clean. They can't make anyone clean. They can't purify sin. They have no power to restrain sensuality, lust, sexual hunger. Muslims prove this every day where 8 of the 10 most addicted nations to pornography are Islamic. Every Muslim man watches porn, I can guarantee it. Ask your Imam for his phone and check his history, you will find porn. There is nothing wrong with porn in Islam, as long as they are dirty KUFFAR women the Muslims are getting off from. Porn is the way of Islam. There is even porn in Islamic heaven, this Hadith proves it:

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 2550 – "Indeed in Paradise there is a market in which there is no buying nor selling- **except for images of men and women.** So whenever a man desires an image, he enters it."

Tell me this isn't porn? Satan has always tempted men this way. All godless societies burst with pornographic sex, but this Hadith was way ahead of its time. Porno-magazines 1400 years ago?

Mohammed really was a Satanic prophet.

All nations, all Muslims, that really follow the Sunnah find nothing wrong with KUFFAR pornography. This is why Muslim men are highly addicted to their phones. If by some miracle you are Muslim man and you NEVER watch porn, you don't follow the Sunnah. Islamic sex-slavery is pornography, Satanic pornography. The power of sex over the youth of Islam is not measurable and it is incurable. Your laws don't work. The Bible in Colossians 2 is evidence against Islam and exposes Islam's failure to heal the sexual addiction plaguing Muslims today.

There is a way out.

Dear Muslim, Jesus will heal you from pornography:

"I have the right to do anything," you say—but not everything is beneficial. "I have the right to do anything"—but I will not be mastered by anything. 13 You say, "Food for the stomach and the stomach for food, and God will destroy them both." The body, however, is not meant for sexual immorality but for the Lord, and the Lord for the body. 14 By his power God raised the Lord from the dead, and he will raise us also. 15 Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ himself? Shall I then take the members of Christ and unite them with a prostitute? Never! 16 Do you not know that he who unites himself with a prostitute is one with her in body? For it is said, "The two will become one flesh." 17 **But whoever is united with the Lord is one with him in spirit.**

18 Flee from sexual immorality. All other sins a person commits are outside the body, but whoever sins sexually, sins against their own body. 19 Do you not know that your bodies are temples of the Holy Spirit, who is in you, whom you have received from God? You are not your own; 20 you were bought at a price. Therefore honor God with your bodies." 1 Corinthians 6:12-20

The way out of sexual sin is to be one with the Lord Jesus Christ in spirit.

“So I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not gratify the desires of the flesh.” Galatians 5:16-18

The Holy Spirit indwelling in you will give you the power to overcome pornography and fantasy of blonde, Christian sex slaves. Only by the power of the Spirit of God in you, that is it, there is no other way. You will always go back to your vomit and lick it up, as Mohammed licked-up his nasty vomit until he died a cursed and humiliating death.

Mohammed’s sexual hunger can never be reconciled to God’s Truth:

Book 5, Hadith 21 – Anas bin Malik said, "The Prophet (SAW) used to visit all his wives in a round, during the day and night and they were eleven in number." I asked Anas, "Had the Prophet (SAW) the strength for it?" Anas replied, "**We used to say that the Prophet (SAW) was given the strength of thirty (men).**" And Sa`id said on the authority of Qatada that Anas had told him about nine wives only (not eleven).

You Muslims believe this Mohammed?

The SEX PIG OF ARABIA wanted to be a porn-star.

You think Mohammed heard the HOLY God of Abraham?

You think a man who bragged and boasted of sex power is from Holy God? You really believe that this sex-maniac was given strength of 30-men given to him from Holy God? Do you even understand what Holy means?

MAY THE LORD JESUS FORGIVE YOU!

Listen up because no matter what I write you are bound by the fallen spirit of Allah that has convinced you that lust, multiple sex partners, the strength of 30 men in erection, is Godly and Holy. Still, I want to write this as a WARNING for any and all Muslims who realize what they are reading, to hear that all who allow and have/are practicing marriage with and having sex with children – you are in grave sin before Christ God.

YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED.

Pornography and sexual sin too, will lead your life to despair, ruin, and death.

Repent or die in your sins.

You are engaging in sin that will keep you from the God of Abraham's presence here on earth and in eternity.

Here is a good place to bring up the Catholic Church and rape of children. It is no different with the Catholic priests who perpetrated this grave sin against the children they raped and against the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Those Catholic priests have the same god as Mohammed – Satan Allah, who hunts children to defile and sexualize them.

What the Catholic priests have done, the members of their institution, their clergy, raping and ruining the lives of so many children – hiding it, covering it, was so ungodly both on earth and in heaven, that there are no words I can use to write about them and fully express what they have done... so defiled, so dark, so evil, so Satanic, that they will have to face judgment for their grave sins against these children and against God.

*The Catholic Church does not allow their congregation to marry. Their priests are not allowed to marry but why? Where did the Catholic Church develop this teaching? God, from the beginning made man a partner for the very reason that man was alone, and God declares in Genesis 2:18 that **“it is not good for man to be alone.”***

*I don't know where the Catholic Church got their rules from, but I do know this Catholic Church is not the representation of the God of Abraham. There is only One who represents infinite God the Father and that is Jesus Christ. This is what the Christian Bible records about those who try to forbid people to marry, **“they forbid people to marry** and order them to abstain from certain foods, which God created to be received with thanksgiving by those who believe and who know the truth.” 1 Timothy 4:3*

The Catholic Church made up their own rules and look what their rules have caused: hurt, humiliation, death, lust, sexual crimes, rape, inhumanity, and so much more that these poor children and the victims of the Catholic Church are so countless that we will never hear the real truth of all that was perpetrated... but God knows.

And may the God of all comfort, comfort those children who many have grown-up confused, violated, and broken by the demon priests who worship the god of Islam – Satan:

“Praise be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of compassion and **the God of all comfort**,⁴ who comforts us in all our troubles,” 2 Corinthians 1:3

Islamic Law

You still punish your woman.
You still punish your men.

You still lash, whip, kill, cut off... punishment and practice long ago ended by Jesus Christ. Your Quran allows and commands punishment. People are still dying and afflicted from religious punishment in Somalia, Yemen, Iran, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, and so many other Islamic nations or places where Islam is the law/dominant. Jesus, and His words after Him, takes away the power of religion and its authority to punish. So again, this brings us to direct conflict and irreconcilability between Christianity and Islam. In Christ God's system, there is no more stoning, lashing, whipping, no more religious punishment of any kind that we as Christians are permitted, commanded, or required to execute anyone, at any time – ever. Earthly punishment for crime and consequences of crime are in the hands of the government, and the system of law that regulates a nation, state, and people. Which in Christ God's system is always separate from His Kingdom. This is the verse which is responsible for the separation of Church and State that is hallmark to Christianity alone:

Then Jesus said to them, **“Give back to Caesar what is Caesar’s and to God what is God’s.”** And they were amazed at him. Mark 12:17

We Christians have separated faith and politics. This command comes from Jesus Himself. Jesus separated the power in Rome from the power of God. They are separate.

In Islam, politics and religion are not separate. In Islam, there is no concept of government and law outside of the Quran and Sunnah. There is no acceptance of outside governance, foreign governance, that takes a position above Islam.

Throughout the Quran, Allah, never gives Muslims a command to separate religion from government/state. Saudi Arabia is where your prophet came from. The Saudis try hard to be pure Islamic. In Saudi Arabia, they all know this decree of Mohammed:

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 1606 – That the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: "If I live - if Allah wills - **I will expel the Jews and the Christians** from the Arabian Peninsula."

This is called ETHNIC CLEANSING. Islam promotes and teaches ethnic cleansing. Mohammed dreamt of it. He wasn't fully able to reach his dream. Marth Luther King Jr. the Christian minister also had a dream. His dream was for men and women of all races and religions to sit down at the table of brotherhood. Have you ever read the famous speech from the Christian minister? Here is part of it:

"I have a dream that one day on the red hills of Georgia, the sons of former slaves and the sons of former slave owners will be able to sit down together at the table of brotherhood.

I have a dream that one day even the state of Mississippi, a state sweltering with the heat of injustice, sweltering with the heat of oppression will be transformed into an oasis of freedom and justice.

I have a dream that my four little children will one day live in a nation where they will not be judged by the color of their skin but by the content of their character. I have a dream today.

I have a dream that one day down in Alabama with its vicious racists, with its governor having his lips dripping with the words of interposition and nullification, one day right down in Alabama little black boys and black girls will be able to join hands with little white boys and white girls as sisters and brothers. I have a dream today.

I have a dream that one day every valley shall be exalted, every hill and mountain shall be made low, the rough places will be made plain, and the crooked places will be made straight, and the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together.

This is our hope. This is the faith that I go back to the South with. With this faith, we will be able to hew out of the mountain of despair a stone of hope. With this faith we will be able to transform the jangling discords of our nation into a beautiful symphony of brotherhood. With this faith we will be able to work together, to pray together, to struggle together, to go to jail together, to stand up for freedom together, knowing that we will be free one day.

This will be the day when all of God's children will be able to sing with new meaning: My country, 'tis of thee, sweet land of liberty, of thee I sing. Land where my fathers died, land of the pilgrims' pride, from every mountainside, let freedom ring." – Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.

When I was living in China, I memorized this speech. I studied the words very thoroughly. Has anything so beautiful ever been written or composed by a Muslim in 1400 years of Islamic history? Nothing in the Quran comes even close to what a mere mortal wrote, and the Quran is supposed to be from God. Please somebody show me anything this beautiful in the Quran. This is the dream of Christianity written by a persecuted man. A dream constructed in the New Testament.

Islam has dreams, too. Muslims are hyped by Allah and Mo to dominate the world and take our women as sex-toy slaves. This is the dream of Islam and every Muslim man. Add Mohammed's dream to ethnically cleanse the Christians and Jews from Arabia, and you have the beauty of Islam.

Islam's dream always fails. Mohammed failed. Islam always fails.

Islam the religion of losing and LOSERS. Saudi Arabia, as desperate as it is to fulfill the dreams of Mohammed, is filled with Philippine and Indian and European and American Christians that literally either labor to keep Saudi's society pulsing or in the case of the western Christians, actually designed/built everything in modern day Saudi Arabia. Everything from hospitals, to roads, to bridges, everything was built by Christians or engineered by Christians. Mohammed failed big time. Saudi Arabia is a western colony maybe not like the colonies of old, but definitely all parts of Saudi Arabia's modernization came from Christians in the west.

As humiliated as Saudi Arabia is by taking us Christians as allies against Muslim Iran, Saudi Arabia, is the closest to being governed by the laws that are written in the Quran, Hadith, and Reliance of Traveller. These Islamic laws are the representation of Mohammed and Allah on earth. All Muslims from childhood know their basic laws given by Allah, Mohammed, and the scholars. Doesn't matter if they live in Christian majority, principled, established countries. Every Muslims knows Islamic law. Even if a Muslim lives in a country like Turkey or Canada, you ALL beg and cry-out for Islamic law, Islamic governance, and dominance. Ruling the world is the fantasy of every Muslim who accepts that Mohammed is the messenger of the Islamic god, Satan Allah. This is why all the atheists and non-Muslims and Muslims who argue that when a Muslims kills a Christian in a Christian nation that Muslim was not following Islam, are wrong.

There is no such thing as following the KUFFAR's laws in Islam. Any Muslim who abides by laws outside of the laws given by Allah have become KUFFAR. They lose their status as Muslims. Deception plays a big role here, as it does in every part of a Muslim's life. The deception makes it seem that Muslims are good citizens that are encouraged by Mohammed and Islam to live according to the laws and regulations that govern a non-Muslim nation. But this is deception only.

If Muslims were to do this, then how did Indonesia which is thousands of miles away from Arabia become Muslim? Albania, Turkey, Azerbaijan, Iran, Pakistan, Egypt, how are they all Islamic?

They are Islamic because the Muslims really, truly, believe Mohammed when he said:

Sahih al-Bukhari 3167 – While we were in the Mosque, the Prophet (ﷺ) came out and said, "Let us go to the Jews" We went out till we reached Bait-ul-Midras. He said to them, "If you embrace Islam, you will be safe. **You should know that the earth belongs to Allah and His Apostle**, and I want to expel you from this land. So, if anyone amongst you owns some property, he is permitted to sell it, otherwise you should know that the Earth belongs to Allah and His Apostle."

I mean how much more clarity do you want? Every single true Muslim knows this Hadith. Every Muslim knows in their diseased hearts of rage and anger (Quran 9:14-15) that the world belongs to Allah and Mohammed. To them that means the United States, Canada, Australia, Europe, Russia, every Christian land, is being occupied by Christians, until the time that Allah restores earth to Muslims as rightful owners.

Does anyone get how profoundly disturbing this Muslim belief is?

It is a belief and a fantasy that dominates every Muslim. It never stops replaying in their hopeful projection of the future. Now, the problem for them is how to get to this promise and rightful standing to conquer the world. Every Muslim has a different plan of action.

Some Muslims say Allah will just give the world to them as Christians destroy themselves.

Some Muslims say that they have to take action but secretly, since Islam is the religion of cowards, the Muslims really believe they can secretly take us over from the inside.

Some Muslims say that they have to wage JIHAD and put terror into the KUFFAR just as their prophet did to his neighbors.

The options are many, but there is never an option to submit to the KUFFAR and the dirty laws of the KUFFAR. So, anyone who argues that examples of stabbing Hatun Tash, killing gay people at a Florida night-club, are terror events not related to true Muslims because Islam says to follow the laws of the place you live, are again totally wrong.

Muslims will never live by our laws because they are supremacist JihadoNazis. Nazis before the Nazis were Nazis. Muslims did worse than the Nazis as they have been persecuting and murdering, enslaving, and crucifying Christians for 1400 years. Hitler only was able to kill for a few years before we Christians rose-up and stopped the Nazi Army. But Islam has been able to freely kill and enslave Christians since its inception. And because they killed and ruled over us for so long, they are confused on why they are losing right now. So, they talk and scheme with each other about the best way to overcome the KUFFAR. They don't talk about what Martin Luther King Jr. talked about. They talk about enslaving us with chains around our necks, raping our beautiful women, and how they are going to get to this place again. By what means and by what methods.

This is the fantasy of every Muslim. A fantasy that is talked about at the dinner table by true Muslims.

It has to be every Muslim's fantasy. They have no choice in Islam:

Reliance of the Traveller p75.2 – "The Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace) said, "None of you believes until I am more beloved to him than his wife, child, self, and all people." (Munawi:) Kirmani says, "**Love of the Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace) means the will to obey him and not disobey him**, this being one of the obligations of Islam."

You are not a Muslim unless you love Mohammed more than anyone else. It doesn't say unless you love Allah more than

anyone else. Mohammed stole this from the Bible, but in place of Jesus who is God, Mohammed put himself:

“Anyone who loves their father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves their son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.” Jesus, Matthew 10:37

Jesus says this because Jesus is God, and if anyone loves someone or something like their heritage, their nation, their culture, more than God then they shouldn't be Christians.

Mohammed didn't understand what these verses mean. He just wanted to be the center of Islam and the center of the universe. Mohammed wanted to be Allah, so in the Quran you must obey Allah and HIS MESSNEGER, not just Allah:

Quran 4:59 – “Believers! **Obey Allah and obey the Messenger**, and those from among you who are invested with authority; and then if you were to dispute among yourselves about anything refer it to Allah and the Messenger.”

Obedience to Mohammed. This is Islam. Love Mohammed. The Hadith doesn't say to love Allah. If you don't love Mohammed more than all, you are not a true Muslim. If you don't love Mohammed more than anything, then you have become Christianized. If you are not Christianized, then you are to be like your false prophet and his life goal was to cover the earth with Islam.

Mohammed's dream wasn't healing the sick like Jesus.

Mohammed's dream wasn't forgiving sin and trespass.

Mohammed's dream wasn't redeeming humanity from sin.

Mohammed's dream wasn't washing feet like Jesus.

Mohammed's dream was pure world domination by Islam.

Dreams of world domination that filled men like Khan, Caesar, Nebuchadnezzar, Napoleon. Your Islamic fantasy of taking

over the world has been repeated *ad nauseam* by every kingdom that ever existed. And like all of them who failed, you failed, too. Your Mohammed failed. Your Turkish Islamic Ottoman caliphate failed. Every one of your Muslim caliphs have failed since Mohammed. And you will always fail.

Why, tho?

Why, does your Islam always fail? Because you cannot defeat love, because "God is love" 1 John 4:16.

It is all Islamic fantasy, but it is your Muslim fantasy. Just like my great grandfathers had to deal with your Mohammed's fantasy, and totally defeat it, it is now my turn. It is my turn to deal with the ruin and oppression of your Islam.

We all know that your boring Islamic fantasy end-game relies on JIHAD. JIHAD is the supreme way of Mohammed and Allah. JIHAD is your way to make the dream of Islam come true. Because of Allah's fantasy through JIHAD, you have no rest and no peace. Islam takes away rest from the spirit of Muslims, and replaces it with fight (spiritual, worldly, personal, – doesn't matter).

Muslims are always restless.

Everywhere your Islam touches and turns, there is no rest. Your secret Islamic privilege – Arab privilege, Arab racism, Arab exclusivity, Arab superiority, that Allah has chosen you to rule the world is embedded deep within every Muslim heart. This Islamic secret has to stay secret in Christian nations because of Islam's defeat and endless humiliation around the world. Every Islamic nation of yours that exists today, except maybe Iran and Somalia, is totally controlled and in submission to the west. This is your defeat.

Your Muslim leaders from Morocco to Malaysia can't sneeze without first asking permission from the United States. Still, you think you are winning. Total Satanic delusional. Like when Mohammed thought he was doing something he wasn't:

Sahih al-Bukhari 3268 – “Magic was worked on the Prophet (ﷺ) so that he began to fancy that he was doing a thing which he was not actually doing.”

Mohammed lost his mind. Islam is crazy, too. Muslims are under the same spell of demonic magic. Muslims think they are doing a thing which they are not actually doing. Only in your minds and Allah’s mind are you winning. And, only in your Islamic minds and hearts is your boring fantasy to make religion only for Allah still a secret. Anyone who reads Mohammed/Allah, and what they produced after the Quran by those who followed him, know who you are and how you think:

Book 21, Hadith 65 – “That the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: "Do not precede the Jews and the Christians with the Salam. And if one you meets one of them in the path, then force him to its narrow portion." [He said:] There are narrations on this topic from Ibn 'Umar, Anas, and Abu Basrah Al-Ghifari the Companion of the Prophet (ﷺ). [Abu 'Eisa said:] This Hadith is Hasan Sahih. And regarding the meaning of this Hadith: "Do not precede the Jews and the Christians": Some of the people of knowledge said that it only means that it is disliked because it would be honoring them, and **the Muslims were ordered to humiliate them**. For this reason, when one of them is met on the path, then the path is not yielded for him, because doing so would amount to honoring them.”

Push Jews and Christians off the road? Why don't you do this to us in our Christian world?

You too scared?

When will coward Muslims practice true Islam?

Practice pushing us into the gutters, right now, cowards.

Your Allah wants to deceive us, humiliate us. Mohammed commands you to humiliate us. The Hadith says IT IS AN ORDER TO HUMILIATE CHRISTIANS. And you wicked Muslims who willfully stay within Islam after knowing this discrimination and racism, will be overcome by the same humiliation you want for us.

Well, at least now you yourselves can answer the question should the world trust you Muslims?

NEVER. NEVER TRUST A MUSLIM.

Muslims are easy to know and discern because Islam is like every other system that has ever existed:

FIGHT FOR DOMINATION AS THE EXCLUSIVE PEOPLE

It is the same boring story throughout history. Your god wants to rule the world, so he employees you to kill yourselves and kill others. In exchange, for your blood sacrifice, you get the sex, you get the wealth/war-booty, you get the territory, blah, blah... and Satan gets your soul for eternity.

JIHAD

Anyone who wants to get familiar with the boring and repetitive racist exclusivity within the parameters of Islam, not some individual Muslims who are racist, but the actual belief system and the evil of Muslim privilege, can read through the book that governs Islamic law – *“The Reliance of the Traveller.”*

It is real long, real boring, but it is full of true Islam. The true Islamic and Muslim-Arab racism, hate, prejudice, criminality, violence, slavery, domestic violence, rape, murder, and so much more.

But I want to focus on JIHAD in this part of my letter. Since every JIHADI JOE and JIHADI JANE in the west tells us that JIHAD is really about doing more yoga and eating a low-carb diet. This chapter will add to the humiliation of the Muslim Islamophobes who try to hide true Islam and re-make, innovate a new Islam.

We are going to settle the manipulation and serpent deception about Islamic JIHAD that so many in authority keep perpetuating. I can't believe so few academics, professors, experts, scholars, have never read and studied this true Islam:

09.0 JIHAD

Reliance of the Traveller

“(0: **Jihad means to war against non-Muslims**, and is etymologically derived from the word mujahada, signifying warfare to establish the religion. And it is the lesser jihad. As for the greater jihad, it is spiritual warfare against the lower self (nafs), which is why the Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace) said as he was returning from jihad,

"We have returned from the lesser jihad to the greater jihad."

The scriptural basis for jihad, prior to scholarly consensus (def: b7) is such Koranic verses as:

- (1) "**Fighting is prescribed for you**" (Koran 2:216);
- (2) "**Slay them wherever you find them**" (Koran 4:89);
- (3) "**Fight the idolators utterly**" (Koran 9:36) and such hadiths as the one related by Bukhari and Muslim

that the Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace) said:

"I have been commanded to fight people until they testify that there is no god but Allah and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, and perform the prayer, and pay zakat. If they say it, they have saved their blood and possessions from me, except for the rights of Islam over them. And their final reckoning is with Allah";

and the hadith reported by Muslim,

"To go forth in the morning or evening to fight in the path of Allah is better than the whole world and everything in it."

Details concerning jihad are found in the accounts of the military expeditions of the Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace), including his own martial forays and those on which he dispatched others. The former consist of the ones he personally attended, some twenty-seven (others say twenty-nine) of them. He fought in eight of them, and killed only one person with his noble hand, Ubayy ibn Khalaf, at the battle of Uhud. On the latter expeditions he sent others to fight, himself remaining at Medina, and these were forty-seven in number.)"

THE OBLIGATORY CHARACTER OF JIHAD

Reliance of the Traveller

09.1 "Jihad is a communal obligation (def: c3.2).

When enough people perform it to successfully accomplish it, it is no longer obligatory upon others (0: the evidence for which is the Prophet's saying

(Allah bless him and give him peace),

"He who provides the equipment for a soldier in jihad has himself performed jihad,"

and Allah Most High having said:

"Those of the believers who are unhurt but sit behind **are not equal to those who fight in Allah's path with their property and lives**. Allah has preferred those who fight with their property and lives a whole degree above those who sit behind. And to each. Allah has promised great good" (Koran 4:95).

If none of those concerned perform jihad, and it does not happen at all, then everyone who is aware that it is obligatory is guilty of sin, if there was a possibility of having performed it. In the time of the Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace) jihad was a communal obligation after his emigration (hijra) to Medina. As for subsequent times, there are two possible states in respect to non-Muslims.

The first is when they are in their own countries, in which case jihad (def: o9:8) is a communal obligation, and this is what our author is speaking of when he says, "**Jihad is a communal obligation,**" meaning upon the Muslims each year.

The second state is when non-Muslims invade a Muslim country or near to one, in which case jihad is personally obligatory (def: c3.2) upon the inhabitants of that country, who must repel the non-Muslims with whatever they can).

09.2 jihad is personally obligatory upon all 'those present in the battle lines (A: and to flee is an enormity (dis: pH)) (O: provided one is able to fight. If unable, because of illness or the death of one's mount when not able to fight on foot, or because one no longer has a weapon, then one may leave. One may also leave if the opposing non-Muslim army is more than twice the size of the Muslim force).

09.3 Jihad is also (O: personally) obligatory for everyone (O: able to perform it, male or female, old or young) when the enemy has surrounded the Muslims (O: on every side, having entered our territory, even if the land consists of ruins, wilderness, or mountains, for non-Muslim forces entering Muslim lands is a weighty matter that cannot be ignored, but must be met with effort and struggle to repel them by every possible means. All of which is if conditions permit gathering (A: the above-mentioned) people, provisioning them, and readying them for war. If conditions do not permit this, as when the enemy has overrun the Muslims such that they are unable to provision or prepare themselves for war, then whoever is found by a non-Muslim and knows he will be killed if captured is obliged to defend himself in whatever way possible. But if not certain that he will be killed, meaning that he might or might not be, as when he might merely be taken captive, and he knows he will be killed if he does not surrender, then he may either surrender or fight. A woman too has a choice between fighting or surrendering if she is certain that she will not be subjected to an indecent act if captured. If uncertain that she will be safe from such an act, she is obliged to fight, and surrender is not permissible).”

WHO IS OBLIGED TO FIGHT IN JIHAD

Reliance of the Traveller

09.4 “Those called upon (0: to perform jihad when it is a communal obligation) are every able bodied man who has reached puberty and is sane.

09.5 The following may not fight in jihad:

(1) Someone in debt, unless his creditor gives him leave:

(2) or someone with at least one Muslim

parent. until they give their permission;

unless the Muslims are surrounded by the enemy,

in which case it is permissible for them to fight

without permission.

09.6 It is offensive to conduct a military expedition

against hostile non-Muslims without the

caliph's permission (A: though if there is no

caliph (def: 025), no permission is required).

09.7 Muslims may not seek help from non-Muslim allies unless the Muslims are considerably outnumbered and the allies are of goodwill towards the Muslims.”

THE OBJECTIVES OF JIHAD

Reliance of the Traveller

o9.R “The caliph (o25) makes war upon Jews, Christians, and Zoroastrians (N: provided he has first invited them to enter Islam in faith and practice, and if they will not, then invited them to enter the social order of Islam by paying the non-Muslim poll tax (jizya, def: 011.4) which is the significance of their paying it, not the money itself-while remaining in their ancestral religions (0: and the war continues) until they become Muslim or else pay the non-Muslim poll tax

(O: in accordance with the word of Allah Most High, "Fight those who do not believe in Allah and the Last Day and who forbid not what Allah and His messenger have forbidden—who do not practice the religion of truth, being of those who have been given the Book—until they pay the poll tax out of hand and are humbled" (Koran 9:29), the time and place for which is before the final descent of Jesus (upon whom be peace). After his final coming, nothing but Islam will be accepted from them. for taking the poll tax is only effective until Jesus' descent (upon him and our Prophet be peace), which is the divinely revealed law of Muhammad, The coming of Jesus does not entail a separate divinely revealed law, for he will rule by the law of Muhammad, As for the Prophet's saying (Allah bless him and give him peace), "I am the last, there will be no prophet after me," this does not contradict the final coming of Jesus (upon whom be peace), since he will not rule according to the Evangel, but as a follower of our Prophet (Allah bless him and give him peace)).

09.9 The caliph fights all other peoples until they become Muslim (O: because they are not a people with a Book, nor honored as such, and are not permitted to settle with paying the poll tax (iizya») (n: though according to the Hanafi school, peoples of all other religions, even idol worshippers, are permitted to live under the protection of the Islamic state if they either become Muslim or agree to pay the poll tax, the sale exceptions to which are apostates from Islam and idol worshippers who are Arabs, neither of whom has any choice but becoming Muslim (al-Hidaya sharh Bidaya al-mubtadi' (y21). 6.48--49))."

Ok, in review:

1. Are we given the definition of 'JIHAD?' Check.
2. Are the sources for that definition found and substantiated in the second-hand revelations Allah gave to Mohammed through a fallen angel? Check.
3. Are we provided the requirements of JIHAD (age, gender, socio-economic position, personal vs state, detailed characteristics of/who and are these characteristics found and substantiated in the revelations of Mohammed)? Check.
4. Can we come to a full and present understanding of who is obliged to partake (partake means fight in accordance to the definition of) in 'JIHAD?' Check.
5. Finally, is there a list, explanation, clarity, position, assurance, proof, illustration, claims about the objectives of 'JIHAD?' Check.

So, why all the racism and Islamophobia against true JIHAD from westernized Muslims and their partners in Christianizing Islam, the white saviors of Islam? Why don't the white Islamophobes in the western world, with their white privilege, let Muslims practice true JIHAD according to what their Islam defines JIHAD to be and how/when/where it is practiced and who practices it? Why does everyone keep insisting on projecting the love of Christianity and the Christian God's system of *"love your enemy/neighbor," "lay down your sword,"* onto Islam?

The Muslims with Islamophobia and the white privileged academics are discriminatory and racist. White saviors in their privilege are trying to subjugate Muslims to the love of Christianity. White media, white college professors, white privilege, are all trying to make Islam = Christianity. Why are the atheists, politicians, academics, in the white privilege sphere, crying ISLAM IS PEACE? And that Islam and Christianity worship the same God!? Why?

Why are you imposing the Christian, “God is love” 1 John 4:16, on an Islamic system that is based in execution, submission, and fear-obedience?

Why are you and the white saviors so racist?

Islam hasn't changed. Sorry to the Islamophobe Muslims who say JIHAD is eating more salad and watching less reality TV. Again, what you see today is an Islam that has been totally suffocated by the rise and power of Christian Spain, England, France, Russia, the United States, and Christian countries around the world that defeated Islam's caliphate, and by the Sykes-Picot agreement, divided up and has since controlled every Islamic state (minus a defiant state like Iran, but even Iran gets eve from Christian Russia). Islam says it doesn't change. Remember, if Islam changes, then Mohammed is disqualified from the identity of a prophet. Muslims believe the Quran was never changed, that Islam hasn't changed, but they do whatever they want whenever they want just by calling every Hadith weak and Quranic verse abrogated. Islam shapeshifts like a demon. It changes with the wind, the ever-shifting spirits of Muslims.

Islam pretends it doesn't change but ask any Muslim about Quran chapter 9 and they will say *“it was for that time only.”* So, Islam does change, or Quran chapter 9 is forever? If Islam changed since Quran chapter 9 was written, then who is the new prophet and where are the revelations? Quran 9 is actually chapter 92 out of 114 chapters. Chapter 9 was written at the end of Mohammed's office of the false prophet. So, a new messenger would have to abrogate chapter 9. Who is the messenger? Is it one of the Shia Imams? Is it Muhammed Ali's beloved Elijah Muhammed? Every Muslim wants to claim Muhammed Ali but when we talk about Elijah Muhammed as the final prophet of Islam and as the Messiah of Islam, Muslims get quiet and upset. Either way, the westernized Muslims doing more sit-ups as JIHAD, and the white privileged Islamophobes who force Muslims to serve the Christian God of love, lose again.

Islamic laws are not subject to your yoga JIHAD, white privilege, or disdain at Allah's will for Muslims to rule the world.

Islam, according to Mohammed, is perpetual – that means forever, and Allah's will for Islam to be the only religion of the world. This goal doesn't change because you made JIHAD out to be Pilates and cleaning your room.

Islamic law governs absolutely and without reproach from your Christianized position for love and peace.

Islamic law mandates Muslims to humiliate Christians with chains around our necks. All to one day rule the world.

This is Islam. There is no other Islam.
There are no 2 Islams.

Here are some examples of Mohammed's JIHAD:

Sahih al-Bukhari 3647 – Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) reached Khaibar in the early morning and the people of Khaibar came out with their spades, and when they saw the Prophet (ﷺ) they said, "Muhammad and his army!" and returned hurriedly to take refuge in the fort. The Prophet (ﷺ) raised his hands and said, "Allah is Greater! **Khaibar is ruined! If we approach a nation, then miserable is the morning of those who are warned.**"

Sunan Abi Dawud 2633 – Ibn 'Awn said "I wrote to Nafi' asking him about summoning the polytheists (to Islam) at the time of fighting. So, he wrote to me "This was in the early days of Islam. **The Prophet of Allaah(ﷺ) attacked Banu Al Mustaliq while they were inattentive and their cattle were drinking water. So their fighters were killed and the survivors (i.e., women and children) were taken prisoners.** On that day Juwairiyah daughter of Al Harith was obtained. 'Abd Allaah narrated this to me, he was in that army."

These are just two examples of JIHAD and the Muslim Satanic terror and bloodshed inflicted on people that were not even ready for their coming. In both cases, there was ruin and surprise attacks. Muslims keep crying about how defensive Islam was and remains. But you can't get to Indonesia and Xinjiang, China on the defensive. If Islam was defensive, it would have stayed in the cursed deserts of Arabia.

Remember, Islam spins around the dream of Mohammed and Allah to own the earth. This is Satan's dream. He thinks if he can achieve this, he can force every human to bow down to him in fear and surrender. By making all humans worship him as God, he thinks he will defeat God, proving to God that all humanity is corrupt and that it is time to give up.

This is why JIHAD never ends. It will never end and why Hatun Tash was stabbed. It is to bring terror to the KUFFAR. Little by little, Muslims sacrifice themselves in an attack on the KUFFAR as a human sacrifice to Satan Allah. They don't care if they live just as the Mayans and Aztecs didn't care when they ripped the hearts out of their children on top of pyramids. Under Satanic magic you don't care about anything except vagina and power. All of the Muslim men who are about to attack a KUFFAR in the land of the KUFFAR, all of them believe in moments they will wake up to big boobie hoes in Islamic playboy paradise.

Big breasts are within their reach.

Islam needs this terror in the land of the KUFFAR to slowly win. Mohammed promised this is how Muslims in the future would win because this is how he won and conquered his neighbors:

Sahih Muslim 523a – Abu Huraira reported that the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) said:

“I have been given superiority over the other prophets in six respects: I have been given words which are concise but comprehensive in meaning; **I have been helped by terror (in the hearts of enemies)**: spoils have been made lawful to me: the earth has been made for me clean and a place of worship; I have been sent to all mankind and the line of prophets is closed with me.”

I thought Elijah Muhammed was the last messenger of Allah? That is what your great boxer Muhammed Ali believed. Whoever the last prophet or messenger was, Mohammed the original slave of Satan Allah tells us his strategy right here. I mean how dumb was Mohammed to leave all of this for us KUFFAR to read and study. His *modus operandi* is right there. Terror in the hearts of his enemies is what helped Mohammed win, and it will help Muslims win if they listen.

This is JIHAD. This is the best JIHAD:

Sunan Ibn Majah 2794 – “I came to the Prophet (ﷺ) and said: ‘O Messenger of Allah, **which Jihad is best?**’ He said: ‘(That of a man) whose blood is shed and his horse is wounded.’”

BLOODSHED = JIHAD

Blood sacrifice. It is the ancient fight for global control and blood is the currency. The Satanic dream of a One World order that every fallen leader has tried to accomplish. This Islamic dream is not new. It is recycled and regurgitated after every loss, then vomited back up for the next one willing to give up their soul.

JIHAD was in heaven before it was on earth.

Satan is the author of JIHAD, look what the Bible says about JIHAD:

“Then war broke out in heaven. Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon and his angels fought back. 8 But he was not strong enough, and they lost their place in heaven. 9 The great dragon was hurled down—that ancient serpent called the devil, or Satan, who leads the whole world astray. He was hurled to the earth, and his angels with him.

10 Then I heard a loud voice in heaven say:
“Now have come the salvation and the power
and the kingdom of our God,
and the authority of his Messiah.
For the accuser of our brothers and sisters,
who accuses them before our God day and night,
has been hurled down.

11 They triumphed over him
by the blood of the Lamb
and by the word of their testimony;
they did not love their lives so much
as to shrink from death.

12 Therefore rejoice, you heavens
and you who dwell in them!
But woe to the earth and the sea,
because the devil has gone down to you!
He is filled with fury,
because he knows that his time is short.”

13 When the dragon saw that he had been hurled to the earth, he pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child. 14 The woman was given the two wings of a great eagle, so that she might fly to the place prepared for her in the wilderness, where she would be taken care of for a time, times and half a time, out of the serpent’s reach. 15 Then from his mouth the serpent spewed water like a river, to overtake the woman and sweep her away with the torrent. 16 But the earth helped the woman by opening its mouth and swallowing the river that the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. 17 **Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to wage war against the rest of her offspring—those who keep God’s commands and hold fast their testimony about Jesus.”** Revelations 12:8-17

Satan was waging JIHAD and because of his JIHAD he was kicked out of heaven. But Satan lost. The Bible says Satan and his army was too weak! *He was not strong enough.* Muslims you are on the losing side! It says right there in the Bible SATAN WAS NOT STRONG ENOUGH and neither is Islam. And did you see our secret to overcoming your Satanic JIHAD? Our secret to triumph is the blood of the Lamb and the word of our testimony from people like Hatun Tash who do not shrink back from death.

I told you that what you have been doing to Hatun Tash, the Christians around the world, my ancestors, what you will try to do to me, is all part of our testimony that in the end, will crush the head of the serpent of Islam.

You are enraged because Satan, your god, is enraged and you take up his countenance. Satan wages war against the offspring of the woman. That is what Revelation 12 says, exactly what I previously explained from Genesis 3. The Satanic hostility for Mary and Jesus, and the offspring of God. The children of God the Father, that is us, and you want our blood. You Muslims are filled with this fury that Revelation writes about. Your own Quran tells us how diseased you are with fury and rage. The Bible and Quran confirm each other here. The Satanic anger that burns within you is only alleviated by killing us. The Quran says our blood eases the disease in you. But you will never be cured no matter how much of our blood you spill.

We will win. This is our promise from Jesus.

We don't need JIHAD. We don't need to stab you in the street at Speakers' Corner. We don't need to plan and scheme to have more kids than you in your Islamic nations. We don't need any human effort or ploy.

We are at rest in the Lord Jesus and His blood that covers us, TRIUMPHANT.



Now you know how Islamic law works and what JIHAD really is, now you know that the Islamic state is involved as a governing system of laws and regulations in every area of a Muslim's life. From cutting hair on religious pilgrimage to hundreds more pages, full of rules, governing everything from Muslims not being able to eat garlic and go to the Mosque, to how to drink out of a cup.

Rules are Islam. Whether or not academic, white privilege, tries to continually make us all come from the same Christian God. This is Islam, the non-defeated, non-Christianized, perpetual Islam of the Quran, Hadith, Reliance of the Traveller. Islam of Mohammed is the real Islam. The real Islam please get up from your beatings.

Islam has in real-time attempted, schemed, tried, planned, to take over the world. To remind all Muslims, in 1913, my grandfathers, during the First Balkan Wars, rose-up and defeated your Islamic lust to make religion only for Allah. My heritage, my family, defeated the Turkish Islamic caliphate once and for all. You had your chance. You will try to rise again and establish a new caliphate, but it is all a delusion from your fatal head wound 100 years ago. Here is a message to all Muslims – your Islam will lost and you are too weak to ever reign over us again.

Islam is dead.

All you have left is rules. No spirit. But spirit is what gives everything life. It is time to compare again, the Quran to the Christian Bible. Look at what Jesus says about government and the Christian Bible's way concerning civil/state law:

“Later they sent some of the Pharisees and Herodians to Jesus to catch him in his words. 14 They came to him and said, “Teacher, we know you are a man of integrity. You aren’t swayed by men, because you pay no attention to who they are; but you teach the way of God in accordance with the truth. Is it right to pay taxes to Caesar or not? 15 Should we pay or shouldn’t we?”

But Jesus knew their hypocrisy. “Why are you trying to trap me?” he asked. “Bring me a denarius and let me look at it.” 16 They brought the coin, and he asked them, “Whose portrait is this? And whose inscription?”

“Caesar’s,” they replied.

17 Then Jesus said to them, “Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s and to God what is God’s.”

And they were amazed at him.” Mark 12:13-17

Jesus separates the law that governs a nation-state from the governing laws of His Kingdom. We quickly touched this verse last chapter when Jesus said, *“give to Caesar what is Caesar’s and give to God what is God’s.”* In this simple directive, Jesus separated church and state. You see, the Jews were consumed with not paying taxes to Rome and to the emperor of Rome, Caesar. Jesus through His teaching showed us that there should exist a separation between God and the governments of this world. Jesus didn’t cause them or tell them to stop paying their taxes. Jesus didn’t tell them or teach them to rebel, to overthrow, to plan a coup, to fight until “Christian law” is established. Jesus didn’t plan ways for them to wait for the right moment to dominate the world for Him. Jesus was not concerned with world domination. Jesus even paid taxes – Temple Tax. Imagine God, in the flesh, PAYING TAXES:

“After Jesus and his disciples arrived in Capernaum, the collectors of the two-drachma temple tax came to Peter and asked, “Doesn’t your teacher pay the temple tax?”

25 “Yes, he does,” he replied.

When Peter came into the house, Jesus was the first to speak. “What do you think, Simon?” he asked. “From whom do the kings of the earth collect duty and taxes—from their own children or from others?”

26 “From others,” Peter answered.

“Then the children are exempt,” Jesus said to him. 27 “But so that we may not cause offense, go to the lake and throw out your line. Take the first fish you catch; open its mouth and you will find a four-drachma coin. **Take it and give it to them for my tax and yours.**” Matthew 17:24-27

Jesus paid His taxes to Rome – imagine!

Christ taught us with His own life to be subject to the government, even a foreign government that was not of your 'people.' Remember, at that time Israel/Judea was ruled by a foreign empire – Rome. The Jews were taxed by Rome, yet Jesus descended from the earthy lineage of King David could have made paying taxes to a foreign empire, a gentile nation, a major issue, but He didn't.

Jesus taught them to pay their taxes to Rome.

Jesus never issued any orders or commands to go out and infiltrate the world of politics for His Kingdom to be dominate on the earth, or to not have to pay taxes to an enemy government.

Governments were not His enemy. He did not come to raise up armies and fighters to implement "Christian laws and regulations." The Christian Bible is completely the opposite of the Quran, in that, it tells us that we must submit to the governing authorities. Submission not just while we are weak and until we grow strong in population and might, but always. We are taught that rebellion against any authority is rebelling against what God has instituted:

"Everyone must submit himself to the governing authorities, for there is no authority except that which God has established. The authorities that exist have been established by God. 2 Consequently, he who rebels against the authority is rebelling against what God has instituted, and those who do so will bring judgment on themselves. 3 For rulers hold no terror for those who do right, but for those who do wrong. Do you want to be free from fear of the one in authority? Then do what is right and he will commend you. 4 For he is God's servant to do you good. But if you do wrong, be afraid, for he does not bear the sword for nothing. He is God's servant, an agent of wrath to bring punishment on the wrongdoer. 5 Therefore, it is necessary to submit to the authorities, not only because of possible punishment but also because of conscience. 6 This is also why you pay taxes, for the authorities are God's servants, who give their full time to governing. 7 Give everyone what you owe him: **If you owe taxes,**

pay taxes; if revenue, then revenue; if respect, then respect; if honor, then honor. 8 Let no debt remain outstanding, except the continuing debt to love one another, for he who loves his fellowman has fulfilled the law. 9 The commandments, "Do not commit adultery," "Do not murder," "Do not steal," "Do not covet," and whatever other commandment there may be, are summed up in this one rule: "Love your neighbor as yourself." 10 Love does no harm to its neighbor. Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law."
Romans 13:1-7

Jesus teaches us to pay taxes, the Christian Bible tells us that we are to pay taxes – get it? No rebellion, pay your taxes. We are to submit to the local and state authorities. That means if we are Christians in Indonesia, we are to live in submission to authorities that govern Indonesia. If we live in Mexico, we are to live in submission to the authorities that govern Mexico. In every nation, we are to submit to the authorities that govern law, the police, civil, and social bodies that uphold the law, the president and ruling establishment.

This is the way of Jesus God, written and recorded without confusion.

The only time we are NOT to submit to the authorities and to governments is when we are forced, persuaded, persecuted, bribed, or in any way challenged to renounce our faith in Jesus God, or to sin against Him:

"What good is it for a man to gain the whole world, and yet lose or forfeit his very self? 26 **If anyone is ashamed of me and my words, the Son of Man will be ashamed of him when he comes in his glory** and in the glory of the Father and of the holy angels."
Luke 9:25-26

"I tell you, whoever acknowledges me before men, the Son of Man will also acknowledge him before the angels of God. 9 **But he who disowns me before men will be disowned before the angels of God.**" Luke 12:8-9

I already used this verse to prove the cowardice of Muslims. We do not denounce the Name of the Father, Son, Spirit, in any circumstance like the Muslims lie to save themselves. We are to submit except in the denial of our faith and in sin. Only to protect our hearts that belong to Jesus, and against sin, do we stand up and boldly not submit. Submitting and rebelling are not the same. Other than not acknowledging Jesus Christ before men, and to not come against Him by sin, we are not to come against any government. Can you see, can you hear, how this is so far away from your Quran, your Islam, your Allah, your Mohammed?

Your Quran is dominated by teachings, commands, blessings, prophecies that you are to be the superior religion in the world, and you are to fight for it.

But why? Why are there such pronounced and exhaustive differences in treatment, behavior, and perspective of law and government between you and me, between Islam and Christianity, between Mohammed and Jesus, between Allah and Jesus God? How can this be if you Muslims claim Jesus as Islam's, and every white atheist in America and academic claims we share the same God? Why?

Here is one of the answers:

"But our citizenship is in heaven. And we eagerly await a Savior from there, the Lord Jesus Christ." Philippians 3:20

Our Christian citizenship is in heaven that is the answer. We do not value our lives on earth. We do not value earthly kingdoms. Our God came to this earth born in a manger with animals, riding into Jerusalem on a donkey. He became poor for us. He washed feet. He did not come for riches and to conquer, so we, too, follow our Savior. We are not in the world to conquer, fight, overcome or overtake. We are here to love and to serve, as our Savior and Lord Jesus Christ also came to love and to serve.

We are not like you.

Jesus is not like Mohammed.

Your Allah is not my God.

No God came to earth to die for us except the Christ. The Jews wanted a Messiah who would come to devastate Rome. A Messiah who would come to build an earthly kingdom full of riches and victory for the Jewish people. They had an agenda, a mission, a bias, and it was the physical nation of Israel. But the Messiah came as a Lamb, low and meek. He carried His own cross to be crucified and without fight gave up His life. This was not the Messiah the Jews wanted, and this is not the prophet of Islam. The prophet of Islam calls you to war and to fulfill the will of your Allah to overcome the earth and establish your dominion over it by and through Islamic law. Yet, we Christians don't find our citizenship anywhere on this earth, even as kings and priests, our citizenship is in heaven.

This is what gave my ancestors hope and perseverance at a time of suffering and persecution that was so deep and harrowing no book could record. They sang hymns and praises to Jesus Christ, the Father, and the Spirit, as Muslim demon worshipers impaled them, crucified them, raped them, beheaded them, and desecrated them.

Our love for Jesus and His love for us is too powerful for your Islamic law. It is too powerful for death. My Serbian Christian ancestors proved these verses are real:

"But thank God! **He gives us victory over sin and death** through our Lord Jesus Christ." 1 Corinthians 15:57

"I have told you these things, so that in me you may have peace. In this world you will have trouble. **But take heart. I have overcome the world.**" Jesus –John 16:33

"**Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?** Shall trouble or hardship or persecution or famine or nakedness or danger or sword?" Romans 8:35

And one more time, from Romans:

“No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. 38 For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, 39 neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.” Romans 8:37-39

My Serbian Christians ancestors won. Christ won in them. Your Islam lost. All the death and sorrow you brought could not defeat them, and in the end, your Muslim brothers and sisters in the Turkish Ottoman Caliphate were humiliated and defeated. They retreated disgraced and cowardly back to small, little Turkey. Your retreat marked the end of your Islamic caliphate. It was March 3rd, 1924, when Mustafa Kemal officially sealed the total defeat of Islam and Mohammed. March 3rd, my father’s birthday, a glorious day in our Orthodox Christian history. It was the same from the time Jesus was resurrected and the Church of Jesus God started, Christians could not, cannot and will never be defeated. We have been endlessly persecuted, enslaved, tortured, and put to death in every single square inch of land in the world. Even persecuted by “our own” corrupt and bloodthirsty “churches.” How many countless people did the Catholic Church burn and kill? Study what the Croatian Catholic church did in World War II, to Orthodox Christian Serbs, they did it to my family in Catholic Croatia. All the time, claiming to belong to God, yet killing Christ’s own. Some Catholics were very well-known for killing children, women, Christians – especially the Croatian Catholics. Christians have suffered beyond measure around the world and still do. Try to be a Christian in atheist North Korea or Islamic Somalia, right now, today. Go and try it.

I challenge you to be a Christian in Pakistan or Iran. Do it and then you will know what it is like to be a Christian in a world that does not belong to us, nor do we want.

Take the world and leave us Jesus.

Apostates

I know where your Imperial Islam, which killed and subjugated, got its directives and imperialist zeal from, but where did Christian nations get theirs?

The answer is it wasn't from Jesus Christ. It was their own humanity, their desire for resources, power, land, economy building, and greed.

Muslims have this idea and pattern of thinking in their minds that when they think of the “western” world’s sins of slavery and war, they think of Christianity. You associate everything the west does with Christianity. Don’t you and the world know that Christianity came from the east. The west took the principles of Christ, separation of church and state, value for every human life, equality between man and woman, freedom for all, but that doesn’t mean the governments are Christian and nations are governed by Christian law. What is Christian law? There is no Christian law except this:

“Love does no harm to a neighbor. Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.” Romans 13:10

Love is the law in Christ God’s system. So, if it were the case that the governments in the west are Christian, then everything would be done completely out of love. There would be no abortion because abortion is self-centered and not love. Yet, there exists is abortion in majority Christian nations. In reality, many in the west grow hostile to Jesus and Christianity because they worship Allah who is Satan, like you. Many institutions, many officials included, hate Jesus. If you don’t believe me, come to Europe, come to America, and try to profess to your neighbors that you are a Christian. In many places you will be scorned and an outcast. Do a social experiment and you will realize for yourself that Christians are hated above all. Try to talk about Jesus at your work, or at school, you will see how fast you are fired, dismissed, alienated, suspended, and excommunicated. But talk about, identify with, publicly align with Mohammed, Buddha, Vishnu, and you are cool, non-white, non-colonial. Christians are hated everywhere they go, but we already knew that we would be hated because the world hated Jesus:

“If the world hates you, keep in mind that it hated me first. 19 If you belonged to the world, it would love you as its own. As it is, you do not belong to the world, but I have chosen you out of the world. That is why the world hates you.” Jesus – John 15:18-19

We are hated not just by you, but by the world. Communists hate us, Hitler hated us, Hollywood hates us, Hindus hate us... what people group do not hate Christians? Do you know how many TV, movies, shows, books, comics, drawings, artists, authors, mock and ridicule Jesus Christ? Everyone does it. It is cool to humiliate and mock Jesus Christ in Europe and America. Every day you can find something on television that is making fun of Jesus, and they are merciless. They even curse Christ God's name without cease. *'Jesus (curse word) Christ'* is America's favorite way to curse. They draw Jesus, mock Jesus, hate Jesus, and what? Do you think we Christians will kill them for this? Never, they can draw all the cartoons they want. They can laugh all they want. They can mock and insult our God all day – every day. Everything has already been finished on the cross. Nothing was worse than the cross. When our God, our Jesus, hung bloody and broken to save humanity, it was all over. So, they, you, can draw, mock, laugh, we will continue to declare Christ God's unyielding love for all of you.

On the cartoon tip, I can't even imagine if someone like Marilyn Manson, the boring death metal singer, ripped a Quran on stage, as he rips up the Christian Bible at his concerts. Why is Manson so gutless, why is he such a coward? Rip up the Quran and test who believes in the religion of peace.

Why is there no *Christian revenge* against these filmmakers, TV shows, artists, authors, who relentlessly attack Jesus unprovoked? Why don't we kill them, beat them, threaten them, instill fear in them, and make sure they never do it again? Why don't we cry racists like you cry every day, all day? Because remember, our God did not fight while He was on earth, and we are to be like Him in this world:

“God is love. Whoever lives in love lives in God, and God in them. 17 This is how love is made complete among us so that we will have confidence on the day of judgment: **In this world we are like Jesus.**” 1 John 4:16-17

In this world we are like Jesus, not Mohammed. We do not take revenge because Jesus did not take revenge. He went to the cross and forgave. He did not seek revenge, so we do not seek revenge:

'Do not take revenge, my friends,' Romans 12:9

Islam takes revenge.

We saw that you even kill your own brother who leaves Islam. Your own son, your daughter, your mother, and in Satanic pride you declare, *'this is the will of Allah.'* This is not the will of God. The will of God is to love, forgive, redeem:

"Be kind and compassionate to one another, **forgiving each other**, just as in Christ God forgave you." Ephesians 4:32

"Bear with each other and **forgive one another** if any of you has a grievance against someone. Forgive as the Lord forgave you." Colossians 3:13

"In him we have redemption through his blood, **the forgiveness of sins**, in accordance with the riches of God's grace" Ephesians 1:7

You cannot claim Jesus for Islam when you seek revenge, and your Allah commands you to kill those who leave Islam, draw cartoons of your overweight, stinky prophet, or insult you stone kissers..

This is your way. The way of Islam. The way of Muslim. Your way.

It is not the way of the Christian Bible, Jesus, or Christians. Please understand that it is impossible to claim Jesus was a Muslim just because of the very fact that you kill "apostates" and kill those who proselytize. Will you deny your own Islam and claim Muslims who kill apostates are not true Muslims? Here is a list of Islamic countries and their punishments for leaving Islam:

Iran
Egypt
Pakistan
United Arab Emirates
Somalia
Afghanistan
Saudi Arabia
Sudan
Qatar
Malaysia
Mauritania
Syria
Morocco
Jordan
Kuwait
Maldives
Yemen
Brunei
Oman
Comoros

Leave Islam in these nations and you are dead. You are all prisoners to Islam, too afraid to leave because you fear death.

It is time for the white privileged world to come out of their slumber and start to analyze/critically think through, and finally rest in the truth that Allah is not my God, and my God is not Islam's god. Jesus would never kill anyone who left Him or denied Him. He showed this to be true.

He proved this to be true when He was deserted by EVERY ONE of His disciples.

Here is just one story of desertion – Peter's denial of Jesus:

While Peter was below in the courtyard, one of the servant girls of the high priest came by. 67 When she saw Peter warming himself, she looked closely at him.

“You also were with that Nazarene, Jesus,” she said.

68 But he denied it. “I don’t know or understand what you’re talking about,” he said, and went out into the entryway.

69 When the servant girl saw him there, she said again to those standing around, “This fellow is one of them.” 70 Again he denied it.

After a little while, those standing near said to Peter, “Surely you are one of them, for you are a Galilean.”

71 He began to call down curses on himself, and he swore to them, “I don’t know this man you’re talking about.”

72 Immediately the rooster crowed the second time. Then Peter remembered the word Jesus had spoken to him: “Before the rooster crows twice you will disown me three times.” And he broke down and wept.” Mark 14:66-72

Peter denied Jesus not once, not twice, but three times!

THREE times in a day!

Peter just spent three years with Jesus, watching Him, witnessing Him, observing Him, processing His love, healing, feeding, forgiveness, redemption, power, and gentleness to the multitudes, and what does Peter do when Jesus is on the cross, alone, bloody, and broken? Peter pretends he never knew Jesus. Muslims, study this, memorize it because it supersedes your Allah and Mohammed in every way.

Now, study what Jesus said and how Jesus reacted after He was resurrected and saw Peter again:

"Afterward Jesus appeared again to his disciples, by the Sea of Galilee. It happened this way: 2 Simon Peter, Thomas (also known as Didymus), Nathanael from Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two other disciples were together. 3 "I'm going out to fish," Simon Peter told them, and they said, "We'll go with you." So they went out and got into the boat, but that night they caught nothing.

4 Early in the morning, Jesus stood on the shore, but the disciples did not realize that it was Jesus.

5 He called out to them, "Friends, haven't you any fish?"

"No," they answered.

6 He said, "Throw your net on the right side of the boat and you will find some." When they did, they were unable to haul the net in because of the large number of fish.

7 Then the disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" As soon as Simon Peter heard him say, "It is the Lord," he wrapped his outer garment around him (for he had taken it off) and jumped into the water. 8 The other disciples followed in the boat, towing the net full of fish, for they were not far from shore, about a hundred yards. 9 When they landed, they saw a fire of burning coals there with fish on it, and some bread.

10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish you have just caught." 11 So Simon Peter climbed back into the boat and dragged the net ashore. It was full of large fish, 153, but even with so many the net was not torn. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and have breakfast." None of the disciples dared ask him, "Who are you?" They knew it was the Lord. 13 Jesus came, took the bread and gave it to them, and did the same with the fish. 14 This was now the third time Jesus appeared to his disciples after he was raised from the dead.

Jesus Reinstates Peter

15 When they had finished eating, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon son of John, do you love me more than these?"

“Yes, Lord,” he said, “you know that I love you.”

Jesus said, “Feed my lambs.”

16 Again Jesus said, “Simon son of John, do you love me?”

He answered, “Yes, Lord, you know that I love you.”

Jesus said, “Take care of my sheep.”

17 The third time he said to him, “Simon son of John, do you love me?”

Peter was hurt because Jesus asked him the third time, “Do you love me?” He said, “Lord, you know all things; you know that I love you.”

Jesus said, “Feed my sheep. 18 Very truly I tell you, when you were younger you dressed yourself and went where you wanted; but when you are old you will stretch out your hands, and someone else will dress you and lead you where you do not want to go.” 19 Jesus said this to indicate the kind of death by which Peter would glorify God. Then he said to him, “Follow me!”

John 21:1-19

Who has this power?

Who has this love?

Who forgives and redeems people this way?

Jesus, after His resurrection, came to Peter and restored Him. Islam didn't restore him. Allah didn't restore him. Only Jesus restored Peter. Had Mohammed been suffering, and Peter been a Muslim who turned away from Mohammed in his suffering, it would be off with Peter's head. The Islamic way. The Islamic way is beheading in public, for all to witness, so that all are stricken with fear from Allah and his fake messenger. There is no chance for repentance, no love, no redemption, no forgiveness in Islam.

Do you reason killing apostates is a price they must pay for forgiveness, so that, even if they repent, they still must be killed? If they repent, Allah might forgive them in eternity – Islamic logic. WRONG! It doesn't work like that. What you are doing is what all of antiquity did. You are doing nothing different. You are all the same.

Your punishment for sin, your beheading is nothing new. John the Baptist was beheaded by the enemies of God:

At that time Herod the tetrarch heard the reports about Jesus, 2 and he said to his attendants, "This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead! That is why miraculous powers are at work in him."

3 Now Herod had arrested John and bound him and put him in prison because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, 4 for John had been saying to him: "It is not lawful for you to have her." 5 Herod wanted to kill John, but he was afraid of the people, because they considered John a prophet.

6 On Herod's birthday the daughter of Herodias danced for the guests and pleased Herod so much 7 that he promised with an oath to give her whatever she asked. 8 Prompted by her mother, she said, "Give me here on a platter the head of John the Baptist." 9 The king was distressed, but because of his oaths and his dinner guests, he ordered that her request be granted 10 and **had John beheaded in the prison.** 11 **His head was brought in on a platter** and given to the girl, who carried it to her mother. 12 John's disciples came and took his body and buried it. Then they went and told Jesus." Matthew 14:1-12

The same work that is in you, and in Quran 5:33, was the same energy at work in Herod's kingdom of Rome. The same god who is Satan, and the same mutilation of God's creation by beheading. It is all the same crap. Beheading is always Satanic except in the case of King David and Goliath. David beheaded Goliath but Goliath was a demon hybrid. He was not a man. He was a giant. This is the only case of beheading by one of God's own. And it was because Goliath was a Nephilim. But God's creation is not to be beheaded, since we are all made in the image of God. This won't stop your rage, fury, angry, and blood-lust, for us Christians and our heads. You have beheaded us from the start, and still do all over the world.

Saint Peter would've been beheaded by the Satanic prophet of Islam or his Muslim executioners. We saw that Jesus didn't behead Peter. Let's analyze the incredible love of Jesus Christ for a man that walked away from Him in the most significant event in the history of the universe:

1. The first observation you should make is Jesus calls the disciples, including Peter, who were fishing together – “FRIENDS.”

Jesus calls the man who left Him hanging naked, bloody, and crucified, A FRIEND. Mohammed never did that and based on his life, the Quran, and the Hadith, would never call someone who left Islam, A FRIEND.

2. Second, the disciples had failed all night to catch fish, they were hungry, weary, sleepy, and beaten down with discouragement.

What does Jesus do?

Jesus tells the disciples to cast their net on the other side of the boat. Do you really think moving the net to the other side of the boat would make that much of a difference? No, it wouldn't, not in that close of proximity. But Jesus was again proving to them that He would meet their physical needs, their hunger pangs. Still, at this juncture, Jesus hadn't spoken of Peter's abandonment.

3. Third, the fish in the net was so plentiful after the disciples listened to Jesus and His gentle instruction, His help, His care for their hunger. Something after that moment of filling their nets with fish made them realize who it was – it was Jesus. Maybe they connected it to the recent past, the past where Jesus was feeding everyone who came to Him, not rejecting humanity, not counting our sins against us, redeeming us, and looking after our hunger. Whatever it was, Peter, was the first to recognize Jesus.

4. Fourth, Peter right away jumped into the water! This is the most telling and beautiful moment for all the world to finally receive and acknowledge who Jesus was, the Jesus of Christianity, not Islam. Peter who did what is punished by death in Islam, in the military, and in so many systems made-up by humans, was so fearless, so filled with joy upon seeing Jesus that He was not conscious of the deep sin He perpetrated against God hanging on a cross. Peter had no apprehension, no reservation, no condemnation. He jumped off the boat and swam straight to Jesus! HALLELUJAH! Praise You Jesus for your love for us sinners.

5. Fifth, what happened when Peter and the rest of the disciples came to shore? What was waiting for them? Read it again, for yourself, Jesus fixed breakfast for them! The God of the universe who exists in a separate dimension, who is non-particle, who is light, who is love, was in particle form, in Christ, and instead of demanding breakfast to be made for Him, God made these sinners breakfast! I don't think any of you atheists, Muslims, Hindus, Buddhists, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, know what this means. All of you who have the same position, Jesus is not God, can never begin to imagine what this means for humanity, for me, for us, who know Jesus is God. No words can describe this act of preparing breakfast. It has never been duplicated in all history. So, Muslims, next time you force one of your NIKAH women to cook you breakfast, remember, who Jesus is and the example He set for all humanity. Remember, the example your Mohammed didn't follow, and cook your wife breakfast.

6. Sixth, Jesus broke the bread and gave it to the disciples. Jesus served the disciples, including Peter, all of whom left Jesus hanging on the cross by Himself. Imagine, this kind of love. You can't can you? I know you can't. It is not your fault. You fear Allah so much, you have been so lost and consumed by that fear. It is impossible for you to know this kind of love. After all, who can love and fear, remember, "there is no fear in love," 1 John 4:18.

7. Seventh, this moment was the most telling of who Jesus is, what Christianity is, who the God of Abraham is... it was the moment Jesus looked to Peter and asked Him this question, *“do you love me?”* Stop and really think about it. Put away Mohammed and Allah’s boring plans to rule the world, put away the sword, put away the self-righteousness, and really stop and think. Saturate in the love of Jesus for this man who totally denied Him. What do you feel? What do you recognize? What do you see? Jesus, who could’ve right away, began to expose Peter’s sin, the mortal sin in Islam. Jesus could’ve been like Mohammed and called for public execution of this once disciple who abandoned the faith. This man was an apostate according to Islam, and apostates in Islam receive no mercy, no forgiveness, no redemption, just death. Cold and cruel public death, directly commanded by your Allah. Jesus could have done so much to humiliate, punish, condemn, blame, charge, indict, Peter. But Jesus didn’t. He completely covered Peter’s sin and with this question reinstated Apostle Peter into the Truth. The only Truth in in the universe, the love and Truth of Jesus Christ. Your Allah can’t compete with this. This is why there is so many of us, and why you live in perpetual fear of punishment by Allah, a prisoner to fear. And because Jesus covers our sins, we love each other:

“Above all, love each other deeply, because love covers over a multitude of sins.” 1 Peter 4:8

8. Eighth, Jesus asked Peter not once, but three times, *“do you love me?”* Three times was so meaningful. It was a complete cover and redemption from the three times Peter denied Jesus before men and Christ’s crucifiers. Three times to make sure Peter knew his identity in Jesus, his forgiveness, and the love of God for him. Three times so that we as a people, as a race, as humanity would come to the realization that Jesus never commanded apostates be killed. Jesus asked Peter three times if He loved him. Jesus didn’t behead Peter for leaving Christianity.

9. Ninth, and the final observation, notice how after Jesus gently dealt with the sin of Peter, after He had covered the sin Peter committed (the sin that today around the world is commanded by Allah to kill), what did Jesus do? Jesus called Peter back, invited Peter back to Himself, *“follow me!”* Jesus told Peter to follow him. Not to follow Allah, not a faraway god, not ‘one’ to come. Jesus said, *“follow ME.”* Jesus is the way, Jesus is the Truth, Jesus is the only one who redeems, forgives, and covers our sin with His blood. He does not execute us for abandoning Him. He does not call for us to be beheaded for anything like your demon-god, like your Islam, like your blood-thirsty prophet.

Jesus received Peter back. Peter was fully restored. And more than restored. It was on Peter that the Christian church was built. Jesus blessed Peter the time that Peter recognized who Jesus was, the Son of God:

When Jesus came to the region of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, *“Who do people say the Son of Man is?”*

14 They replied, *“Some say John the Baptist; others say Elijah; and still others, Jeremiah or one of the prophets.”*

15 *“But what about you?”* he asked. *“Who do you say I am?”*

16 Simon Peter answered, *“You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God.”*

Jesus replied, *“Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for this was not revealed to you by flesh and blood, but by my Father in heaven.*

18 And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the gates of Hades will not overcome it. 19 I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.” 20 Then he ordered his disciples not to tell anyone that he was the Messiah. Matthew 16:13-20

Jesus blessed Peter and spoke this prophecy over Peter that He would build His church upon Peter before Peter apostatized. Jesus knows all things, and knew Peter would abandon Him. But Jesus still spoke this knowing Peter would abandon Him at the cross.

Peter's original name was "SIMON." Peter is taken from "PETRUS" which means "ROCK." Peter is the ROCK upon which Jesus built His church, and to think, if Peter followed Mohammed, Peter would have been beheaded.

Islam is a graveyard of severed heads that has cut so many lives full of potential for God, short.

Apostates 2.0

And just so you know that this kind of redemption isn't for Saint Peter only, for the disciples only, or for the apostles only. Jesus illustrates our redemption to this present day with a story. A detailed story, to present to us His way, not the Muslim way. The sovereign and autonomous way of God. The way of love that blesses us with redemption, forgiveness, and restoration. Given to all humanity as a gift.

A gift is free.

The redemption of God in Christ is not based on birth, nationality, or race. Read how Jesus teaches us to treat those who leave His Christianity become “apostates,” and from the example He left us, how we are to do the same:

Jesus continued: “There was a man who had two sons. 12 The younger one said to his father, ‘Father, give me my share of the estate.’ So he divided his property between them.

13 “Not long after that, the younger son got together all he had, set off for a distant country and there squandered his wealth in wild living. 14 After he had spent everything, there was a severe famine in that whole country, and he began to be in need. 15 So he went and hired himself out to a citizen of that country, who sent him to his fields to feed pigs. 16 He longed to fill his stomach with the pods that the pigs were eating, but no one gave him anything.

17 “When he came to his senses, he said, ‘How many of my father’s hired servants have food to spare, and here I am starving to death! 18 I will set out and go back to my father and say to him: Father, I have sinned against heaven and against you. 19 I am no longer worthy to be called your son; make me like one of your hired servants.’ 20 So he got up and went to his father.

“But while he was still a long way off, his father saw him and was filled with compassion for him; he ran to his son, threw his arms around him and kissed him.

21 “The son said to him, ‘Father, I have sinned against heaven and against you. I am no longer worthy to be called your son.’

22 “But the father said to his servants, ‘Quick! Bring the best robe and put it on him. Put a ring on his finger and sandals on his feet. 23 Bring the fattened calf and kill it. Let’s have a feast and celebrate. 24 For this son of mine was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found.’ So they began to celebrate.

25 “Meanwhile, the older son was in the field. When he came near the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 So he called one of the servants and asked him what was going on. 27 ‘Your brother has come,’ he replied, ‘and your father has killed the fattened calf because he has him back safe and sound.’

28 “The older brother became angry and refused to go in. So his father went out and pleaded with him. 29 But he answered his father, ‘Look! All these years I’ve been slaving for you and never disobeyed your orders. Yet you never gave me even a young goat so I could celebrate with my friends. 30 But when this son of yours who has squandered your property with prostitutes comes home, you kill the fattened calf for him!’

31 “‘My son,’ the father said, ‘you are always with me, and everything I have is yours. 32 But we had to celebrate and be glad, because this brother of yours was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found.’” Luke 15:11-32

Has any Muslim ever heard of this kind of love? Jesus is telling a story that is a parable about Himself. About a Father’s love for those who leave the Truth of the Gospel and go out among the ‘swine,’ spending their inheritance. Rejecting the love of God, the love of the Father and living for pleasure in a sinful world. The father in this story is a picture of our Heavenly Father, and the son is a believer who apostatized from the faith. Remember, that we are not slaves like you Muslims are to Allah. We Christians are heirs, free children of the Most-High God:

“So you are no longer a slave, but God's child; and since you are his child, God has made you also an heir.” Galatians 4:7

‘The Spirit you received does not make you slaves, so that you live in fear again; rather, the Spirit you received brought about your adoption to sonship. And by him we cry, “Abba, Father.”” Romans 8:15

“So in Christ Jesus you are all children of God through faith,” Galatians 3:26

“Yet to all who did receive him, to those who believed in his name, **he gave the right to become children of God**—children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband's will, but born of God.” John 1:12-13

“**I no longer call you slaves**, because a master doesn't confide in his slaves. Now you are my friends, since I have told you everything the Father told me.” Jesus – John 15:15

“Dear friends, **now we are children of God**” 1 John 3:2

Our God is Father. We have the right, through Jesus, to become His children. Again, Jesus told us we are no longer slaves but His friends. Your Allah is still a slave-master. You will never be Allah's friend or children, and you are still his worthless slaves. Mohammed was a slave, too, no better than you:

Quran 72:19 – “(It has been revealed to me that) **When the slave of Allah** (Muhammad SAW) stood up invoking (his Lord Allah) in prayer to Him they (the jinns) just made round him a dense crowd as if sticking one over the other (in order to listen to the Prophet's recitation).”

Quran 2:23 – “And if you (Arab pagans, Jews, and Christians) are in doubt concerning that which We have sent down (i.e. the Quran) **to Our slave** (Muhammad Peace be upon him), then produce a Surah (chapter) of the like thereof and call your witnesses (supporters and helpers) besides Allah, if you are truthful.”

Quran 18:1 – “All the praises and thanks be to Allah, **Who has sent down to His slave** (Muhammad SAW) the Book (the Quran), and has not placed therein any crookedness.”

Quran 25:1 – “Blessed be He Who sent down the criterion (of right and wrong, i.e. this Quran) **to His slave** (Muhammad SAW) that he may be a warner to the 'Alamin (mankind and jinns).”

Mohammed was nothing but a slave:

Sunan an-Nasa'i 3966 – The Prophet [SAW] said: "I have been commanded to fight the idolators until they bear witness to La ilaha illallah (there is none worthy of worship except Allah) and that Muhammad is His slave and Messenger. If they bear witness to La ilaha illallah and that **Muhammad is His slave** and Messenger, and they pray as we pray and face our Qiblah, and eat our slaughtered animals, then their blood and wealth becomes forbidden to us except for a right that is due."

Book 1, Hadith 412 – ‘Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "He who bears witness that there is no true god except Allah, alone having no partner with Him, **that Muhammad is His slave** and His Messenger,"

The Sunnah uses the word “SLAVE” – 3746 times. Even, the Jewish prophets were made to be slaves of Allah:

Quran 54:9 – “The people of Nuh (Noah) denied (their Messenger) before them, **they rejected Our slave**, and said: "A madman!" and he was insolently rebuked and threatened.”

Quran 19:2 – ‘(This is) a mention of the mercy of your Lord to His **slave Zakariya** (Zachariah).”

Quran 38:30 – “And to Dawud (David) We gave Sulaiman (Solomon). **How excellent (a) slave!**”

There is so much data and information in Islam, proving and confirming the slave-ship of Muslims to Allah, and the system of Islam that retains, produces, and creates slaves.

Islam = slavery.

Muslims are not loved, so Muslims could never imagine receiving back their own child who left Islam and stayed a non-Muslim. Go back to the story of *the Prodigal Son* and analyze it. Again, this story is a representation of all who know the Father, Son, Holy Spirit, know their love, know God's forgiveness, and leave Him for the world's system, or leave Christianity for a system for anti-Christ system that denies the Son like Islam. Read it again, the son takes the inheritance of the father and leaves the father's identity and presence. What does the father do while the son is gone, spending his inheritance on sex, pleasure, and self?

The father waits, and waits, in love, for the son to come back. The father waits for the son to come home. When the son comes back, when he comes home, he comes back full of humiliation, guilt, shame, and self-condemnation. Seeking any kind of mercy, any kind of forgiveness, from the father. Even just to be a slave in his father's household would be amazing grace. But study it closely, the father when He saw his son "*a long way off,*" walking to his home, the father was filled with compassion for the son. The father was still full of love. The father brought out the best robe, put a ring on his son's finger, sandals on his feet, prepared a feast and celebrated. There was music and dancing because the lost had been found.

None of this could ever or has ever happened in Islam. Slaves have no value so if they run, then they are to be murdered immediately upon capture, to set an example for all the other slaves. By killing them, the slave-master, sends a message that you have no value. He will punish any attempt at freedom.

Slave-masters must keep the slaves in constant fear. God is not a slave-master like Allah. God the Father loves us as children. He loves you. Can you grasp now what your Islam is compared to Christianity? Can you see who your Allah is compared to Father God?

You kill your own brothers, your own mothers, your own sisters, your own fathers, your own children because your Allah demands you to kill anyone who leaves Islam.

But our God, comes to us. Our God runs to us with His arms open and kisses us:

“he ran to his son, threw his arms around him and kissed him.”
Luke 15:20

There is no god like our God, the Christian God, who loves every Muslim. There are many gods like Allah:

Quran 4:89 – “They wish you would disbelieve as they disbelieved so you would be alike. So do not take from among them allies until they emigrate for the cause of Allah. **But if they turn away, then seize them and kill them wherever you find them** and take not from among them any ally or helper.”

Quran 9:73-74 – **“O Prophet, fight against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and be harsh upon them.** And their refuge is Hell, and wretched is the destination. They swear by Allah that they did not say [anything against the Prophet] while they had said the word of disbelief and disbelieved after their [pretense of] Islam and planned that which they were not to attain. And they were not resentful except [for the fact] that Allah and His Messenger had enriched them of His bounty. So if they repent, it is better for them; but if they turn away, Allah will punish them with a painful punishment in this world and the Hereafter. And there will not be for them on earth any protector or helper.”

Quran 8:23-24 – “However, he who turns away and disbelieves - **Then Allah will punish him with the greatest punishment.**”

Quran 5:54 – “O you who have believed, whoever of you should revert from his religion - Allah will bring forth [in place of them] a people He will love and who will love Him [who are] humble toward the believers, **powerful against the disbelievers;** they strive in the cause of Allah and do not fear the blame of a critic.”

Quran 2:217 – “They ask you concerning the sacred month about fighting in it. Say: Fighting in it is a grave matter, and hindering (men) from Allah’s way and denying Him, and (hindering men from) the Sacred Mosque and turning its people out of it, are still graver with Allah, and persecution is graver than slaughter; and they will not cease fighting with you until they turn you back from your religion, if they can; **and whoever of you turns back from his religion, then he dies** while an unbeliever—these it is whose works shall go for nothing in this world and the hereafter, and they are the inmates of the fire; therein they shall abide.”

Quran 9:11-14 – “But if they repent, establish prayer, and give zakah, then they are your brothers in religion; and We detail the verses for a people who know. And if they break their oaths after their treaty and defame your religion, then fight the leaders of disbelief, for indeed, there are no oaths [sacred] to them; [fight them that] they might cease. Would you not fight a people who broke their oaths and determined to expel the Messenger, and they had begun [the attack upon] you the first time? Do you fear them? But Allah has more right that you should fear Him, if you are [truly] believers.” Fight them, **Allah will punish them by your hands and bring them to disgrace**, and assist you against them and heal the hearts of a believing people.”

Quran 9:66 – “Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after your belief. If We pardon one faction of you - **We will punish another faction** because they were criminals.”

All gods do the same. The reoccurring theme in all religions is: **“GOD WILL PUNISH BY YOUR HANDS.”** This is the story of Islam and all Satanic systems = PUNISHMENT OVER LOVE. And how will they punish? It is right there, re-read, *“by the hands of Muslims.”* You are to carry out the punishment for those who turn away from Islam. True Muslims kill apostates. Fake Muslims don’t. Allah does all this by your own blood-soaked, guilty, sinful, Muslim hands. But my God, the Bible says, does not need anything from man:

"The God who made the world and everything in it is the Lord of heaven and earth and does not live in temples built by human hands. 25 **And he is not served by human hands, as if he needed anything.** Rather, he himself gives everyone life and breath and everything else. 26 From one man he made all the nations, that they should inhabit the whole earth; and he marked out their appointed times in history and the boundaries of their lands. 27 God did this so that they would seek him and perhaps reach out for him and find him, though he is not far from any one of us. 28 'For in him we live and move and have our being.' As some of your own poets have said, 'We are his offspring.'

29 "Therefore since we are God's offspring, we should not think that the divine being is like gold or silver or stone—an image made by human design and skill. 30 In the past God overlooked such ignorance, but now he commands all people everywhere to repent. 31 For he has set a day when he will judge the world with justice by the man he has appointed. He has given proof of this to everyone by raising him from the dead." Acts 17:24-31

This is the True God. The True God is not served by human hands as if He needs anything from us sinners. But your Allah is dependent on you and needs you to kill us, Christians. Allah needs you to kill apostates from Islam.

Allah is so needy.

Islam needs you to kill Saint Peter. Allah needs your hands to kill *the Prodigal Son*. Mohammed needs you to kill apostates.

PROOF OF NEEDY ALLAH AND NEEDY MOHAMMED:

Sahih al-Bukhari 6899 – "By Allah, Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) never killed anyone **except in one of the following three situations:** (1) A person who killed somebody unjustly, was killed (in Qisas,) (2) a married person who committed illegal sexual intercourse and (3) a man who fought against Allah and His Apostle and deserted Islam and became an apostate."

Sunan an-Nasa'i 4059 – The Messenger of Allah [SAW] said: **'Whoever changes his religion, kill him.'**

Sahih al-Bukhari 4344, 4345 – Then he (i.e. Mu`adh) pitched a tent and they started visiting each other. Once Mu`adh paid a visit to Abu Musa and saw a chained man. Mu`adh asked, "What is this?" Abu Musa said, "**(He was) a Jew who embraced Islam and has now turned apostate.**" Mu`adh said, "I will surely chop off his neck!"

Muwatta Malik, Book 36, Hadith 15 – Yahya related to me from Malik from Zayd ibn Aslam that the Messenger of Allah, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, said, "**If someone changes his deen - strike his neck!**" The meaning of the statement of the Prophet, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, in our opinion and Allah knows best, is that "if someone changes his deen, strike his neck!" refers to those who leave Islam for other than it - like the heretics and their like, about whom it is known. They are killed without being called to tawba because their tawba is not recognised."

Sahih al-Bukhari 6878 – Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The blood of a Muslim who confesses that none has the right to be worshipped but Allah and that I am His Apostle, cannot be shed except in three cases: In Qisas for murder, a married person who commits illegal sexual intercourse and **the one who reverts from Islam (apostate) and leaves the Muslims.**"

Bulugh al-Maram, Book 9, Hadith 1241 – "Mu`adh bin Jabal (RAA) narrated - concerning a man who embraced Islam and then turned to Judaism (i.e. apostated), 'I shall not sit down until he is killed. **That is the Command of Allah and His Messenger, and he gave an order that he must be killed and so he was.**' Agreed upon. In a version by Abu Dawud, 'He was given a chance to repent and return to Islam but he refused.'"

Bulugh al-Maram, Book 9, Hadith 1242 – Ibn 'Abbas (RAA) narrated that The Messenger of Allah said, **“He who changes his religion (i.e. apostates) kill him.”** Related by Al-Bukhari.

Sahih al-Bukhari 3611 – I relate the traditions of Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) to you for I would rather fall from the sky than attribute something to him falsely. But when I tell you a thing which is between you and me, then no doubt, war is guile. I heard Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) saying, "In the last days of this world there will appear some young foolish people who will use (in their claim) the best speech of all people (i.e. the Qur'an) and they will abandon Islam as an arrow going through the game. Their belief will not go beyond their throats (i.e. they will have practically no belief), **so wherever you meet them, kill them**, for he who kills them shall get a reward on the Day of Resurrection."

Atheist apostates, you don't escape the sword of Islam:

Sahih al-Bukhari 6922 – Some Zanadiqa (atheists) were brought to `Ali and he burnt them. The news of this event, reached Ibn `Abbas who said, "If I had been in his place, I would not have burnt them, as Allah's Messenger (SAW) forbade it, saying, 'Do not punish anybody with Allah's punishment (fire).' I would have killed them according to the statement of Allah's Messenger (SAW), **'Whoever changed his Islamic religion, then kill him.'**"

RE-READ the Hadiths, none of them say that Allah has the power to kill any non-Muslim. Allah is powerless. Allah needs Muslims to kill. The pathetic god of Islam can't do anything on his own.

If all of this still isn't enough to teach you who you are, what you believe, and that which you worship, then go read the 'APOSTATE' section in the Islamic law book – *“The Reliance of the Traveller.”* You will know who you are after you are done reading it. You will stop taking our Christian identity upon you. You will stop telling us JIHAD is aqua aerobics.

So, have Muslims in the Christian world forgotten Islam? No, they know true Islam, but they are just too weak to be true Muslims.

Weak sauce Muslims.

There is no need to repeat Satanic arguments, baby-talk rationalizations, manmade interpretations, or cling to your desperate Islamic anti-reasoning. You, internally in Islam, can debate over which is right, which is greater, which to follow – killing or not killing apostates. It is your dilemma breaking and exposing fake Muslims. What is not a dilemma is that in true Sharia, Islamic law, that is supposed to govern all Muslims but is too powerless against the military might of the west, you are supposed to kill those who leave Islam.

Islam murders apostates.

This is just another reason why Jesus cannot be claimed by Islam. We Christians are assured of and prove this by the Biblical records of Jesus, and there being no records of Jesus issuing an order to kill Peter when he denied Him three times. More proof is Jesus never telling us a story of a father killing his son for leaving the faith, but rather Jesus tells us a story of a father loving his child, even after leaving the home and forsaking the family.

Jesus never tells us to kill a Christian who converts to Islam, or to murder a Christian who becomes an atheist. Jesus shows us the beautiful moment of celebrating and loving “apostates.”

And just so that every Muslim and atheists knows, the word “APOSTATE” isn’t even found in the Bible. Not one time.

So, here is the message of love... Jesus waits for all who have left Christianity. He is waiting to celebrate their/your return with a feast, with music, with dancing, full of His love.

Jesus loves apostates.

Freedom

Freedom. What does freedom mean to a Muslim? Can any Muslim give me their definition of freedom? What is the Islamic definition of freedom in the Quran?

Is there freedom in Islam?

No, there is no freedom in Islam. There is no freedom in the Quran. There is no freedom in Islamic law and there is no freedom in Allah. I know that Muslims do not place value on individual freedoms, or the most important part of freedom – freedom from sin. Remember, Muslims are willing and PROUD SLAVES of Satan Allah. Muslims look to form a collective will of Allah in everything. They are forced to say INSHALLAH all the time. INSHALLAH means “ALLAH’S WILL.” Muslims can’t even have sex unless they invoke the name of Allah:

“Saying bismillah before having intercourse is liked. The saying of bismillah benefits the young man, and protects him from the harm of the devil.

The scholars have differed in opinion over the harm which it protects one from.

It has been confirmed in the hadith of the Prophet ﷺ: **If anyone of you says Bismillah, Allahumma jannibni-Sh-Shaitan wa jannibish-Shaitan ma razaqtana when having sexual intercourse with his wife, then if it is destined that they should have a child, satan will never be able to harm him.**

Narrated by Bukhari and Muslim. As for the benefits to the child, the scholars have differed in opinion over the meaning of the saying of the Prophet ﷺ (then satan will never be able to harm him).

They include: 1. That shaytan will not have power over the baby but will rather be from among the servants of Allah because of the blessing of “bismillah”. Those whom Allah describes in the Qur’an – “As for My servants, you have no authority over them. Different, however, is the case of such of the deviators who (choose to) follow you) surah Al-Hijr Ayah 42

2. Nothing will harm the child physically
3. It will be a reason for his being saved from committing shirk (associating partners with Allah) and disbelieving
4. It distances him from committing major sins
5. Prevents the presence of shaytan with the couple during intercourse because it has been narrated on the authority of Mujahid that **“The ones who have intercourse and do not say bismillah, shaytan wraps around his male sex organ’.**

Ibn Hajar says: “These are the possible explanation to the hadith. The first answer is stronger as many people who know the great virtue may forget the words when they have intercourse, and few who have said the basmalah (Bismillah) do not get pregnant.” And it has come in the book of Ihkam al Ahkam, by Ibn Daqiq Al Eid:

The saying of the Prophet ﷺ “and satan will not harm him” likely means a general meaning of harm which includes religious difficulty comes to him. It can also be taken to mean a specific harm in form of physical harm. Meaning that Satan cannot manipulate him, make him act blindly, or cannot get him to do things which may harm his brain or his body, and this is closer to the actual meaning. Even though the specificity here contradicts the principle. However, if we take it according to its general indication then we would necessitate this: that the child will be unable to commit any sin, and this is either impossible, or rare. There is no doubt that what the Prophet ﷺ told us is real and would occur as said.”

Read More at Islamonline: <https://fiqh.islamonline.net/en/the-benefit-of-saying-bismillah-before-having-intercourse/>

This is very serious stuff. I mean picture in your mind, Satan wrapping himself around your "MALE SEX ORGAN," if you do not say "BISMALLAH."

This is FEAR-CONTROL-PROGRAMMING. It is a way to create total obedience and conformity in a system. Every time Muslims have sex, they are so controlled by this superstition that sex is not safe anymore. Fear controls every part of a Muslim's daily life. Remember, the Bible says that "perfect love casts out all fear." 1 John 4:18. Love pushes away ALL FEAR. All the fear you have, not some of the fear.

Imagine the fear if you were a Muslim. Believing that Satan wraps himself around your penis while you have sex with your multiple NIKAHers, if you forget to use Allah's name. This is a catalyst to real mental distortions and disorders. This is a typical pagan religion. By pagan meaning manmade, Satan inspired. Where man is the center and man can control the spirit world through ritual behaviors and ritual ceremony. Voodoo, Santeria, Islam, they are all the same. Here invoking a ritual decree stops Satan from wrapping himself around your private parts. The scope of these pagan rituals bleed-out thoroughly from the lifeless body of Islam.

There is no freedom in Islam because Islam rules you by fear. To moderate that fear all pagan religions find their hope in these ceremonial rituals like kissing a black stone for protection, forgiveness, for anything they want to counter the fear that their system is causing them internally. But it is an exhausting cycle passed down from one generation to the next, with no power to break the fear or mental anguish of really believing Satan was on your penis because you forgot to speak Allah's name before sex.

These rules and rituals are the only *modus operandi* that Islam has because Islam has no theology. Islam is a collection of pagan rituals in the form of rules that keep a Muslim's mind in a maze of fear and uncertainty. Islam's pagan system is typified in the power of the Evil-eye over Muslims.

Who can measure the amount of energy Muslims have devoted to teaching and blaming the Evil-eye? The Evil-eye is an obsession in Islam. In Islam, the Evil-eye is facts:

Sahih Muslim 2188 – Ibn 'Abbas reported Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) as saying:

The influence of an evil eye is a fact; if anything would precede the destiny it would be the influence of an evil eye, and when you are asked to take bath (as a cure) from the influence of an evil eye, you should take bath.

Fear and control. Outside of Islam, the clarity of Christianity helps to pixelate the damage this is doing to the inner-person of Muslims. It causes a host of deficiencies and suffering in a person and society. Just a short-list would be things like people not taking responsibility for actions and sins, learning to blame hurtful behaviors on a spell of the Evil-eye. Another place this harms society is with the sick. Illness, whether genetic or conditional, can be attributed to the Evil-eye. And what does this Hadith say about how to fix the influence of an Evil-eye? It says that taking a bath can cure you. Now, think about how many sick Muslims have lost their lives due to dysentery, fever, infectious disease, by thinking the cure is a bath? Everything is a spell in Islam. There is no contagious disease in Islam. Mohammed the Islamic doctor proves his theory in camels:

Sahih al-Bukhari 5770 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, 'No 'Adwa (i.e. no contagious disease is conveyed to others without Allah's permission); nor (any evil omen in the month of) Safar; nor Hama" A bedouin said, "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! What about the camels which, when on the sand (desert) look like deers, but when a mangy camel mixes with them they all get infected with mange?" **On that Allah s Apostle said, "Then who conveyed the (mange) disease to the first (mangy) camel?"**

Wow, Momo should win a Nobel Prize in Medicine for his question! Islamic science submits that there is no contagious disease. A smart camel herder challenged this Islamic theory because he knew that healthy camels when mixed with a sick camel got sick.

A Bedouin camel herder knew more than Allah and Mohammed about infectious disease. This is the height of Islamic science that Muslims in the west have been trying to convince us proves Islam is the Truth. There is no Germ Theory in Islam, everything is from a magic spell or the Evil-eye. Even the wannabe prophet, Mohammed, remember, was put under a magic spell that left him in a state of psychosis:

Sahih al-Bukhari 3268 – **Magic was worked on the Prophet (ﷺ) so that he began to fancy that he was doing a thing which he was not actually doing.** One day he invoked (Allah) for a long period and then said, "I feel that Allah has inspired me as how to cure myself. Two persons came to me (in my dream) and sat, one by my head and the other by my feet. One of them asked the other, "What is the ailment of this man?" The other replied, 'He has been bewitched' The first asked, 'Who has bewitched him?' The other replied, 'Lubaid bin Al-A'sam.' The first one asked, 'What material has he used?' The other replied, 'A comb, the hair gathered on it, and the outer skin of the pollen of the male date-palm.' The first asked, 'Where is that?' The other replied, 'It is in the well of Dharwan.' " So, the Prophet (ﷺ) went out towards the well and then returned and said to me on his return, "Its date-palms (the date-palms near the well) are like the heads of the devils." I asked, "Did you take out those things with which the magic was worked?" He said, "No, for I have been cured by Allah and I am afraid that this action may spread evil amongst the people." Later on the well was filled up with earth.

Already confirmed, Mohammed thought he was doing things that he really wasn't. This mental state in existing medical framework of diagnosis is approached with high caution as it is very dangerous and requires intervention immediately. Combine these delusional episodes with Mohammed's suicide attempts when Waraqa, who wrote most of the Quran died, and you have a mind afflicted with disease. A person who was in NO CONDITION to lead or to teach. This was a person who needed help not a prophet sent to help.

The mental illness Mohammed should have been diagnosed with wasn't because the Evil-eye or a magic spell. The Evil-eye is a superstition that dates back to at least the 6th century B.C. That is a long time ago. A long time before Islam was established. In places that were anti-Christ and did not worship the God of Abraham. Basically, the Evil-eye was everywhere. In West Asia, Africa, India, the Middle-East, even in the Mediterranean. It spread as far as Latin America, and to this day you can buy all kinds of things to repel the Evil-eye. So, Islam took from superstitious pagan societies and then tells everyone it is from the God of Abraham? So dumb. What is worse for the Muslims, since they hate Jews so much, is that Mohammed probably got all their detailed Hadiths and stories about the Evil-eye from the Talmudic Jews. The Evil-eye is not just folklore in Judaism. It is also really taught as facts, just as Mohammed taught the Evil-eye as facts. Muslims should study this Rabbinical text to learn who Mohammed plagiarized from:

“Our sages in Sotah 36 comment on this that Joshua (who was also of the tribe of Ephrayim) meant that they should hide in the forests so as not to arouse other people's evil eye, envy. Furthermore, you will agree that there never was a greater miracle than occurred at the revelation at Mount Sinai, and we find that even on that occasion **the evil eye was very much in evidence**. In searching for a reason why the first set of Tablets were smashed, Tanchuma Ki Tissa 31 claims that it was because they were given to the Jewish people in public, [I am sure this refers to the text, and not the actual Tablets as the former was announced at the revelation. Ed.] an area where the evil eye is rampant. This is why the second set of Tablets was given in secret, i.e. Moses was told that (Exodus 34,3) ואיש לא יעלה עמך וגם איש אל ירא בכל ההר “no one is to go up the mountain with you, nor is anyone to be seen at the mountain.” **When the second Tablets were given the evil eye as not present**, hence they were not smashed [even though the Jews repeatedly served idols after they had lived in the land of Israel for a while. Ed.] Yaakov therefore had good reason not to arouse the envy of Lavan and his sons.” Rabbeinu Bahya, Bereshit 30:38

The Bible never once talks about the superstitious, pagan, Judaic, Islamic, Evil-eye. The Bible talks about eyes that are evil, but not the Evil-eye from all anti-Christ religions. Jesus teaches us about your and my own EVIL WITHIN US that causes us to sin:

“The eye is the lamp of the body. So if your eye is clear, your whole body will be full of light. 23 **But if your eye is evil, your whole body will be full of darkness.**” Matthew 6:22-23

This is why Jesus said to cut out your eye later in Matthew:

“**And if your eye causes you to sin, gouge it out** and throw it away. It is better for you to enter life with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into the fire of hell.” Matthew 18:9

Sin is deadly. So deadly that it will separate you from God in eternity. The illustration Jesus makes is about our own eyes and our own sin. Not the magic spell of an outside Evil-eye. Jesus is addressing us personally and conveying to us through the metaphorical mutilation of our own bodies how much damage sin will do to us. The responsibility for sin is upon our own self, not magic spells.

True freedom is found in the power to overcome sin that is in Jesus Christ. This is why we Christians so desire the will of God because in the will of God there is no sin. There is Holiness. Do Muslims know what the will of God is? Has anyone ever taught Muslims the will of God? Here is the will of God:

“Now we ask you, brothers and sisters, to acknowledge those who work hard among you, who care for you in the Lord and who admonish you. 13 Hold them in the highest regard in love because of their work. Live in peace with each other. 14 And we urge you, brothers and sisters, warn those who are idle and disruptive, encourage the disheartened, help the weak, be patient with everyone. 15 Make sure that nobody pays back wrong for wrong, but always strive to do what is good for each other and for everyone else.

16 Rejoice always, 17 pray continually, 18 give thanks in all circumstances; for this is God's will for you in Christ Jesus.

1 Thessalonians 5:13-18

LOVE THOSE WHO WORK HARD
LIVE IN PEACE WITH EACH OTHER
ENCOURAGE THE DISHEARTENED
HELP THE WEAK
BE PATIENT WITH EVERYONE NOT JUST MUSLIMS
DON'T PAYBACK WRONG FOR WRONG
ALWAYS DO GOOD FOR EVERYONE NOT JUST CHRISTIANS
REJOICE ALWAYS
PRAY ALWAYS
GIVE THANKS IN ALL CIRCUMSTANCES

This is the will of my God, in Christ Jesus, for all Muslims.

This isn't the will of Allah.

Allah's will works in collaboration with the sinful lusts, pride, violence, and greed of men. All that a man has ever wanted: sex slaves, war booty, conquering the world, big breasts in Islamic heaven, all of it is found in the will of Allah. So, it is a standard deviation when calculating why Muslims are so hungry for Allah's will. Allah feeds their appetites in this world and in the next. This is why Muslims on repeat say INSHALLAH and BISMALLAH. They are trying to earn more rewards on earth and in heaven. We already saw that to keep Satan from wrapping himself on a Muslim penis, Allah's name must be invoked. It is the same with saying INSHALLAH or Allah's will. These ritual invocations occupy the minds of Muslims making them slaves to fear.

We Christians want God's will found in the life of Jesus Christ. A real-time study we can reflect on and be sure of who God is and what His will is for our lives. God's will is the greatest and only desire in my heart. But just because I want the will of Jesus Christ in my life doesn't mean that others do. Humans are not machinery that they should have a forced operating mechanism.

Being forced to believe in something is not faith, it is surrender by fear. It is not faith. Faith only exists where there is free will. Faith only comes within the paradigm of freedom.

Islam doesn't have a declaration on free will. Islam has never discussed or contemplated freedom. The opposite of free is fatalism, and fatalism is at the rotten core of Islam. Fatalistic Allah, and the freedom to will, supplied out of the love of Yahweh, cannot really co-exist. In Islam, everything is predetermined, and I mean everything. In Christianity, you are given free will but without the freedom in Christ you will always end up a slave to sin.

Just from the few Bible verses in 1 Thessalonians 5, teaching us Christians what the will of God is found in Jesus alone, we can predict that a Christian who truly lives this information will not be a murderer, will not become a JIHADIST, will not keep sex slaves, will not hurt anyone who hurts them. We can predict that the same person will help the weak and work hard, they will encourage others, live in peace with all people groups, and do good to everyone, without exclusivity, that they have a chance to do good to.

This is a Christian by the Book.

We can also predict what a true Muslim will be like in the same way. It is all a formulation by adding up the words of the god of Islam and putting them together to form the will of Allah for a Muslim's life. The sad thing for Muslims is they have no choice anyway. Allah's will is fatalistic and there is no freedom in a Muslim to do what they want to do or be what they want to be. Every action and part of Muslim's life is determined by Allah, everything. There is no way out. There is no way out for non-Muslims, either. Below are a series of verse from the Quran that demonstrate there is no freedom of will in Islam. Everything is predetermined by Allah and his guidance or misguidance of a person:

Quran 2:272 – “Not upon you, [O Muhammad], is [responsibility for] their guidance, but **Allah guides whom He wills.**” 2:272

Quran 2:284 – “To Allah belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is in the earth. Whether you show what is within yourselves or conceal it, Allah will bring you to account for it. **Then He will forgive whom He wills and punish whom He wills,** and Allah is over all things competent.”

Quran 11:34 – “And my advice will not benefit you - although I wished to advise you - **If Allah should intend to put you in error.** He is your Lord, and to Him you will be returned.”

Quran 5:40-41 – “Do you not know that to Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth? He **punishes whom He wills and forgives whom He wills,** and Allah is over all things competent. O Messenger, let them not grieve you who hasten into disbelief of those who say, "We believe" with their mouths, but their hearts believe not, and from among the Jews. [They are] avid listeners to falsehood, listening to another people who have not come to you. They distort words beyond their [proper] usages, saying "If you are given this, take it; but if you are not given it, then beware." But he for whom Allah intends fitnah - never will you possess [power to do] for him a thing against Allah. Those are the ones for whom Allah does not intend to purify their hearts. For them in this world is disgrace, and for them in the Hereafter is a great punishment.”

Quran 6:125 – “So whoever Allah wants to guide - He expands his breast to [contain] Islam; and **whoever He wants to misguide** - He makes his breast tight and constricted as though he were climbing into the sky. Thus does Allah place defilement upon those who do not believe.”

Quran 11:118-119 – “**And if your Lord had willed, He could have made mankind one community;** but they will not cease to differ. Except whom your Lord has given mercy, and for that He created them. But the word of your Lord is to be fulfilled that, "I will surely fill Hell with jinn and men all together.”

Quran 7:178-179 – **“Whoever Allah guides - he is the [rightly] guided; and whoever He sends astray - it is those who are the losers.** And We have certainly created for Hell many of the jinn and mankind. They have hearts with which they do not understand, they have eyes with which they do not see, and they have ears with which they do not hear. Those are like livestock; rather, they are more astray. It is they who are the heedless.”

Quran 14:4 – **“Then Allah misleads whom He wills** and guides whom He wills.”

Quran 39:23 – “Allah has sent down the best statement: a consistent Book wherein is reiteration. The skins shiver therefrom of those who fear their Lord; then their skins and their hearts relax at the remembrance of Allah. That is the guidance of Allah by which He guides whom He wills. **And one whom Allah leaves astray - for him there is no guide.**”

Allah guides who he guides.

Allah punishes who he wants.

Allah forgives who he wants.

Allah intends to put some in error.

Allah sends astray.

Allah misguides who he wants to misguide.

This is a theme repeated in all parts of Islam and in the life of the false prophet of Islam. Mohammed was totally fatalistic. Analyze the consequences of this kind of retrograde belief in a story of a young boy in the Quran who is beheaded in front of the Islamic Moses by a prophet of Allah:

Quran 18:74 – “And so they travelled on. Then, **when they met a young boy and the man killed him**, Moses said, ‘How could you kill an innocent person? He has not killed anyone! What a terrible thing to do!’”

Al Jalalayn TAFSIR – “So they set off, after leaving the ship, making their way on foot, until, when they met a boy, who had not yet reached puberty, playing with [other] boys, among whom his face was the fairest — and he, **al-Khidr, slew him, by slitting his throat with a knife while he lay down, or by tearing his head off with his hand, or by smashing his head against a wall**, all of which are [different] opinions (the coordinating fā’ [of fa-qatalahu, ‘and he slew him’] is used here because [it indicates that] the slaying took place after the encounter; the response to idhā, ‘when’ is [the following statement, qāla ...]) — he, Moses, said, to him: ‘Have you slain an innocent soul, that is, a pure one that had not reached the age of [legal] responsibility (a variant reading [for zākiya] has zakiyya), [one slain] not in retaliation for another soul?, in other words, one that has not slain any soul. Verily you have committed an dreadful thing’ (read nukran or nukuran), that is to say, an abomination.”

HE TORE OFF THE BOY’S HEAD! Then, this prophet of Allah named al Khidr, smashed the boy’s head against a wall! A little boy! And this boy was beheaded in the Quran for what? Not for any sin but for a **FUTURE SIN**. This is the Hadith that proves the Satanic fatalism of Islam:

Sunan Abi Dawud 4705 – “The boy whom al-Khidr had killed was created an infidel. Had he lived, **he would have moved his parents to rebellion and unbelief.**”

This maniac al Khidr, a guy who is still alive today hiding in a cave somewhere, beheads a little boy because the little boy was going to leave Islam and cause his family shame. He didn’t even do it yet! Absolute chaos! Punishment for sins not even committed. Allah misguiding and causing people to sin. Islam is total chaos. If Allah makes people sin, then punishes them, there is no order and Allah is the devil. It is the devil who causes people to sin. The devil, the Bible declares, has been sinning from the beginning, and whoever sins, attaches themselves to the work of the devil:

“The one who does what is sinful is of the devil, because the devil has been sinning from the beginning. The reason the Son of God appeared was to destroy the devil's work.” 1 John 3:2

Satan has been sinning from the very start of creation. Satan is the one who misguides and deceives people to sin. Listen to Jesus as He threatens those who cause sin, who are the ones who tempt humanity to sin:

‘One day Jesus said to his disciples, "There will always be temptations to sin, **but what sorrow awaits the person who does the tempting!**" Luke 17:1

If Allah is god, and god causes people to sin, guides people into error, misguides them, misleads them into sin away from the Truth, then there is no devil in Islam. Because only Satan and his kingdom are the initiators, guiders, misleaders, and deceivers of sin.

Does anybody get how serious this is?

It is very, very, serious that Allah misguides, misleads, sends astray, intends to put some in error. One more time, listen to what Jesus says about those who mislead, misguide, cause error, cause sin,

“but if you cause one of these little ones who trusts in me to fall into sin, it would be better for you to have a large millstone tied around your neck and be drowned in the depths of the sea.” Jesus – Matthew 18:6

Is Jesus talking to Allah here? You answer the question. I know the answer.

So, according to your Quran I don't believe in Islam because Allah chooses whom he will guide to Islam. It is Allah's fault I am not a Muslim. Whatever Allah wills in my life, according

to Islam is what I will become. I am not a believer in Islam because Allah caused me *“to err,”* and I am the *“loser”* because of Allah’s influence in my life. Should I provide you with more verses from your Quran to show how much Allah despises me? How much he is going to chastise me because he hasn’t chosen me as one of his? I had no chance at getting into your Islamic afterlife of sex and drunkenness because from the beginning of time Allah wanted nothing to do with me. Hallelujah, Allah did not choose me!

This broken outlook is another dagger that pierces the heart of Islam. From which Islam cannot recover. It aligns Islam with all the pagan religions of the world.

In Islam, like all failed religions, nobody has a choice. Nobody has free will. How can you accept this? How can you accept that your Allah is so selective, against all of humanity except you? Don’t you remember that the God of Abraham, “so loved the world...” John 3:16? Your religion is typical religion = my god loves us + hates you. You against us. Kindergarten theology. What is even more backbreaking to Islam is that we as humans can’t change anything. The world has already been mapped out and we are all robots that Allah either guides to big boobs in Islamic heaven or makes unclean-dirty KUFFAR. And that Allah forgives only people he wants to forgive, only purifies hearts that he wants to purify, how devastating to Islam! You thought Mohammed’s will to commit suicide was bad, but this is worse. Your Allah causes people to fall into sin by misguiding them, hello, only Satan causes mankind to sin. This proves again that Allah is the devil.

All this means that in Islam, we are machines, no will, no spirit, no heart. Satanic bots. I can’t even begin to write how absolutely, untrue this is with my God, His Truth, and the system programmed in Christ, recorded in the Christian Bible. There is absolutely no predestination in Christ.

There is so much to write about here, but this is a letter, not a dissertation or a theological presentation, and I am not a theologian. I will only write this about the Christian Bible and predestination... the Bible declares that:

“**all** have fallen short of the glory of God.” Romans 3:23

“ALL” – means me, you, and every person in this world have not met the requirements of God’s Holiness to be sinless and perfect in love as He is the Only Holy One. Doesn’t matter where you are born or who your father is, please understand this once and for all. Understand that we are all on equal ground when it comes to God’s Holiness and our sin. We are all sinners. The Christian Bible tells us that we have “*all fallen short*” and that we have all sinned.

But it also tells us that it is God’s desire for all humanity to be saved:

“I urge, then, first of all, that requests, prayers, intercession and thanksgiving be made for everyone— 2 for kings and all those in authority, that we may live peaceful and quiet lives in all godliness and holiness. 3 This is good, and pleases **God our Savior, 4 who wants all men to be saved** and to come to a knowledge of the truth.” 1 Timothy 2:1-4

“The Lord is not slow in keeping his promise, as some understand slowness. He is patient with you, **not wanting anyone to perish, but everyone to come to repentance.**” 2 Peter 3:9

Now, read again what is written,

“God our Savior, who **wants all men to be saved** and to come to a knowledge of the truth” 1 Timothy 2:3-4.

And, in 2 Peter 3:9,

“God is patient with us all, wanting **NO ONE to perish.**”

MY GOD WANTS NO ONE TO PERISH.

MY GOD WANTS ALL PEOPLE TO BE SAVED.

The Christian God wants all to come to the knowledge of the Truth, wanting not one to perish. God doesn't want one person to go to hell, not one Muslim, not you, not your father, not your mother, not your brother, not your sister, not me, not anyone. The Father is the only God who wants humanity to be saved. Salvation is offered and expressed in the life of His Son. He loves you and He wants you to be saved, but He can't force you. He didn't make you of steel, a machine, without thought, without free will, because love sets free. Imagine, having children made of steel who are mechanical, who could not give or receive love, would you want a robot child? Or would you want a child who could love you? This may not be easy to answer for many Muslim men, who seek submission from their children, not love. For most people outside of Islam, who have been saturated in Christ God's system of love for centuries, we know the answer – we don't want children made of steel, doing only what we say and when we say it. We want children in freedom, to love them, even if they don't love us back.

It is only here, right here, where you can love and be loved. Because only in love is there freedom. It is only in the Christian system where you find humanity has this freedom. The Triune God gives you and all humanity free will because He loves us all, and we are made in His image. Hindu gods are fatalistic. Your Allah determines and controls everyone. Buddhism leaves you to the fate already chosen for you. All gods are fatalistic, except the Christian God who designed us to be free:

“God is love” 1 John 4:16, love = freedom.

From the Beginning God gave Adam and Eve freedom. He gave them freedom with only one command:

The LORD God took the man and put him in the Garden of Eden to work it and take care of it. 16 And the LORD God commanded the man, **“You are free to eat from any tree in the garden;** 17 but you must not eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, for when you eat of it you will surely die.” Genesis 2:15-17

God in the book of Genesis actually says, *"YOU ARE FREE."* Complete freedom, with only one rule they had to obey. Just one rule that is it. The rule was they couldn't eat off the tree of *'the knowledge of good and evil.'* That was it. God made them free beings not steel machines or Satanic bots in conformity. God being Almighty, the Alpha and the Omega, easily could have stopped Adam and Eve from eating off this tree. Which tree? The tree of the knowledge of GOOD AND EVIL. This isn't the story in Islam. Waraqa copied Genesis to the Quran but with confusion. His confusion with the story of the Garden from Quran 7, again stabs Islam in the throat:

Quran 7:18-19 – "O Adam! Dwell thou and thy wife in the Garden, and enjoy (its good things) as ye wish: but approach not this tree, or ye run into harm and transgression." Then began satan to whisper suggestions to them, in order to reveal to them their shame that was hidden from them (before): he said "Your Lord only forbade you this **tree lest ye should become angels or such beings as live forever.**"

The Quran confuses the tree. The forbidden tree in the book of Genesis from our Bible is the tree of the knowledge of GOOD AND EVIL. Read Genesis 2:15-17 again. The Lord God commanded Adam and Eve that they *"must not eat from the TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL,"* these were God's exact words. This is why Satan told Adam and Eve they would be like God if they ate of this tree, not the tree of life. Knowing good and evil would make them like God. This is also why they felt shame when naked because they had new awareness and knowledge. Feeling shame had nothing to do with being eternal. It had to do with knowing. These are not the same stories or the same trees.

The Quran talks about a tree that would give immortality as the tree Allah forbade Adam to eat from. But this is a massive mistake. Because in the Quran, Adam does eat off the tree of life and that means Adam should have been immortal in a state of sin.

Being in a state of sin and living forever is torture. We die because of sin and is a great mercy to die in our sinful nature. If we didn't die, we would live forever in corrupted, guilty bodies, and minds. But according to Islam, Adam already ate of the eternal tree, so that he should have never died. Adam should live forever in the state of corruption and decay sin causes. This is the total confusion of Islam. Waraqa who wrote this part of the Quran for Mohammed didn't study hard enough. He didn't think any of this through. Mohammed was too obsessed with vaginas to think at all about the Quran that is why he was always forgetting the Quran. Mohammed didn't know anything. He was lazy from overeating and raping slaves. Islam never thinks anything through.

This is what happens when you don't have the Truth. Your system is exposed from the outside. On the inside, you think Islam is the greatest gift to mankind. From the outside, we see how stupid and Satanic Islam is, not getting even the most basic element of the Garden story right – which tree was which.

Islam is total confusion and fatalism. We see that fatalism's origin from the very beginning in the plagiarized story of Adam. This time we look to the Hadith and find something so shocking that is hard to believe. We find that it was Allah who predestined Adam to sin:

Sahih al-Bukhari 4738 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "Moses argued with Adam and said to him (Adam), 'You are the one who got the people out of Paradise by your sin, and thus made them miserable.'" Adam replied, 'O Moses! You are the one whom Allah selected for His Message and for His direct talk. **Yet you blame me for a thing which Allah had ordained for me before He created me?.'**" Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) further said, "So Adam overcame Moses by this Argument."

Adam says that "*Allah HAD ORDAINED SIN FOR HIM FROM BEFORE HE CREATED HIM.*" Allah's fatalism caused Adam to sin. Adam had no choice. This is how Islam looks at everything. Allah is in control of every decision you make in your life, and of every

decision anyone makes. The rebellion of Islamic Adam, in the Islamic garden, when eating from the tree of life, making Adam an immortal being, was a sin that Allah caused and ordained Adam. Remember, what the Bible says about sin? It says that the one who sins is of the devil and that the devil has been sinning from the start of creation. So, if you sin or you cause someone to sin it is something done in partnership with Satan, not God. God never causes anyone to sin the way Allah caused Adam to sin. Allah causes sin because Allah is the devil. There is even a Hadith that claims had people not sinned, Allah would have created a new creation to sin so that Allah could forgive them. The goal of Allah is for you to sin. Allah made Adam sin. But my God did not make Adam sin.

My God could've stopped Adam and Eve's disobedience and rebellion, but He didn't. He didn't because of love. His love that produces and allows freedom. If He stopped them, then, we would not have free will. If He stopped them, we would not have freedom. If He stopped them, we would not be loved. We would be cold and dead machinery. Totally void of spirit, unable to know Truth. So, God let them exercise their freedom and they ate off the tree. Their free act changed all of creation, but even with the change and the entry of sin and death into the universe, God did not take away their freedom. He set in motion a PLAN to redeem the world from this fall, from this original sin. The plan was made through His Son Jesus Christ. In everything, God did not take away our freedom because if He did take away our freedom, He would not be love.

Even Satan, who was a beautiful angel had freedom. All heavenly bodies, angels, have freedom to love God or to rebel. Satan rebelled because he wanted to be God. Your Quran gives almost zero account of Satan, his identity, his *modus operandi* and why he became what he became. Only that Satan, Iblis, didn't bow down to Adam, which actually makes Satan a hero in Islam for not worshiping man. That is all the information about Satan in Islam.

We have a lot of information though, so learn. Learn to answer when someone asks why God made Satan? The answer is God didn't make Satan. God made a beautiful angel, a free angel.

In that freedom, the once beautiful and blameless angel became Satan (the devil) by his own free will. It was not God's will.

Angels are free to sin or not sin. Satan chose sin, and Satan guides, misleads, causes people to sin the way he sinned. Like he did with Adam and Eve. In the same way, all humans have freedom to love God or to not love God. To come to Jesus, to accept Him and His love on the cross for us. We are all free to receive God's redemption and forgiveness of sins through His Son, or to flee from Him and reject His salvation. In all of this, keep remembering that ONLY my God loved humanity so much that He sent His Son to die for us and in His death gave us freedom from the power of sin.

Allah has never proven his love for anyone.

Remember, again, we all have the right to choose Christ God or to not choose Him, to reject or accept His love for us. You are not determined to be an anti-Christ. You can receive God's love poured out in the person of Jesus Christ. Jesus was and is waiting on all of us. Only the Christian Bible declares that God is waiting patiently for all people to come to Him, to receive His love and that means you. God is waiting for you to leave the slavery of Allah and enter-in the love of the only God who is Father and wants to adopt you as children. Children set free by His Son. Anyone who comes to the Father through the Son for forgiveness, and will not be turned away: "If we confess our sins, **he is faithful and just and will forgive** us our sins and purify us from all unrighteousness." 1 John 1:9

If we confess our sins, the Christian Bible declares to ALL that God is faithful and just to forgive our sins. This is a PROMISE. Do you again see the fatal difference of Islam and Christianity? Your god, Allah, chooses whom he will forgive. Jesus Christ God gives you the choice to come to Him for forgiveness, and He turns away NO ONE. He, Jesus, calls all people to Him, to come to Him and to follow Him:

“Take my yoke upon you and learn from me, for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your souls.”

Jesus – Matthew 11:29

“Come to me, all you who are weary and burdened, and I will give you rest.” Jesus – Matthew 11:28

The next day Jesus decided to leave for Galilee. Finding Philip, he said to him, **“Follow me.”** Jesus – John 1:43

But Jesus told him, **“Follow me,** and let the dead bury their own dead.” Matthew 8:22

“Come, follow me,” Jesus said, “and I will make you fishers of men.” Mark 1:17

‘Once again Jesus went out beside the lake. A large crowd came to him, and he began to teach them. 14 As he walked along, he saw Levi son of Alphaeus sitting at the tax collector’s booth. **“Follow me,”** Jesus told him, and Levi got up and followed him.’
Mark 2:13-14

‘On hearing this, Jesus said to them, “It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. **I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.**” Mark 2:17

Jesus calls you and me and the world to come to Him and to follow Him. He opens His love and heart, salvation to all. He invites us to Him. Re-read the verses carefully. Count how many times Jesus says, *“come to me,”* and *“follow me.”* Jesus invites us to His love, gently calls us, promises rest not struggle/JIHAD. He tells the world that He came for the sinners (the drug addicted, the outcaste prostitutes, the destitute, the forgotten, the unrighteous, the sinner = everyone). Now, compare Lord Jesus to Satan Allah – who mocks me, chastises me, punishes me, who only forgives me if he wants to forgive. There is no comparison.

Jesus always wins.

This is why Islam is losing everywhere.
This is why Islam has always lost.
This is why my great grandfathers defeated Islam.
This is why with this letter I, too, defeat Islam.

Your Allah can never compete with Jesus Christ who loves all humanity and receives all people, nations, races to Him, without command, without threat, without causing us fear, without terror, without JIZYA, without JIHAD, without punishing, without condemning.

Only by love.

Only Jesus unites humanity in love:

“My goal is that they may be encouraged in heart and **united in love**, so that they may have the full riches of complete understanding, in order that they may know the mystery of God, namely, Christ,” Colossians 2:2

UNITED IN LOVE.

Dear Muslim, Jesus will receive you in His love and set you free from sin and slavery.

Freedom 2.0

Muslims wonder why the black Africans who were stolen from their lands, and taken as slaves to the Americas, why they became Christians? Muslims ask how can these people believe in their “masters” God when they suffered so much? Well, why don't you ask that same question about the people of north Africa, Indonesia, Asia Minor, Malaysia, Pakistan?

Islam was and still is the most guilty slave machine ever. Islam took over 200 million slaves by race, faith, sex, no apology. Today, Allah still longs for slavery of non-Muslims. If you had your way now, I would be a slave to Islam. My wife would be your sex slave. The way my Christian Orthodox Serbian fathers and mothers were slaves to and under your Satanic slave producing system. All that slavery, the slavery of black Africa, slavery of the Christian Middle-East, Balkans, Europe, against my white forefathers, and all the slaves under Islam, it wasn't wrong to Islam. It is the glory of Allah and the reward for all Muslims:

Quran 23:6 – “Except from their wives or **(the captives and slaves) that their right hands possess,**”

Quran 70:30 – “Except with their wives and **the (women slaves and captives) whom their right hands possess,**”

Quran 33:52 – “It is not lawful for you (to marry other) women after this, nor to change them for other wives even though their beauty attracts you, **except those (captives or slaves) whom your right hand possesses.**”

Quran 33:50 – “O Prophet (Muhammad SAW)! Verily, We have made lawful to you your wives, to whom you have paid their Mahr (bridal money given by the husband to his wife at the time of marriage), **and those (captives or slaves) whom your right hand possesses** - whom Allah has given to you, and the daughters of your 'Amm (paternal uncles) and the daughters of your 'Ammah (paternal aunts) and the daughters of your Khal (maternal uncles) and the daughters of your Khalah (maternal aunts) who migrated (from Makkah) with you, and a believing woman if she offers herself to the Prophet, and the Prophet wishes to marry her; a privilege for you only, not for the (rest of) the believers. Indeed **We know what We have enjoined upon them about their wives and those (captives or slaves) whom their right hands possess,**”

Quran 4:25 – “And whoever of you have not the means wherewith to wed free, believing women, **they may wed believing girls from among those (captives and slaves) whom your right hands possess**”

So many verses repeating the same Satanic utterance – RAPE THE CHRISTIAN WOMEN, TAKE THEM CAPTIVE. Rape has always been reward to the godless Muslims. Rape was the highest reward for their anti-Christ, demon worshiping prophet. Islamic rape is what every single true Muslim man daydreams about in their mommy’s house. They daydream about raping white Christian women as their sex slaves in concordance with the Quran and Allah’s reward for them for being true Muslims. Every single Muslim male is waiting to rape my white Christian sisters, wife, daughters, as the *“shield faced Turks”* raped us for 500 years. You don’t think Muslims dream about raping white Christian women? Specifically, white women? Then, what is this:

Quran 9:49: Some of them ask you, "Make us exempt from taking part in the battle and **do not try to tempt us by telling us what we may gain from the battle**; many people have died in the battle." Hell certainly encompasses the unbelievers."

TAFSIR Quran 9:49:

Al-Wahidi TAFSIR: (Of them is he who saith: Grant me leave (to stay at home) and tempt me not...) [9:49]. This was revealed about Jadd ibn Qays the hypocrite. This is because when the Messenger of Allah, Allah bless him and give him peace, was preparing for the Battle of Tabuk, **he said to him: “O Abu Wahb, would you not like to have scores of Byzantine women and men as concubines and servants?”** He said: “O Messenger of Allah, my people know that I am very fond of women and, if I see the women of the Byzantines, I fear I will not be able to hold back. So do not tempt me by them, and allow me not to join and, instead, I will assist you with my wealth”.

In this exchange between the Satanic prophet and a newly converted Muslim named al-Jadd b. Qays, we observe the same Satanic exchange being offered by Mohammed as was offered to Mohammed in the cave of Hira. Mohammed uses sex but not sex with black women, sex with white, blonde women, of the Byzantine world. Those Christians, my ancestors, used as temptation to go and attack Byzantium. We read about wicked Mohammed as he tried and failed to manipulate a man to fight for him using white Christian women as bait. Focus on what Mohammed says:

“WOULD YOU NOT LIKE TO HAVE SCORES OF BYZANTINE WOMEN AND MEN AS CONCUBINES AND SLAVES.”

My poor Christian ancestors who had to live as slaves, raped by these filthy, ugly, smelly, demented war dogs of Satan. My poor heritage. I feel so much hurt reading this trash demonic Tafsir about Quran 9:49 and my history. This guy in the Tafsir who was called a hypocrite because he didn't want to go kill Byzantine Christians and rape their white wives, knew he could die and didn't want to die for vagina. Imagine, he was called a hypocrite by Islam because he didn't want to rape white women. This is the monster that is Islam. The other Muslims were willing to die for vagina because these were true Muslims worshiping the white, blonde, vagina. Islam is the religion of vaginas. Every thought of these Muslim men was evil and occupied by rape. Rape not of black women, although black Africans were raped by Arab Muslims, but the highest prize and greatest reward for dark-skinned Arab Muslims was always white, blonde women – my people:

Ahmad M. H. Shbou: “The Byzantines as a people were considered as fine examples of physical beauty, and **youthful slaves and slave-girls of Byzantine origin WERE HIGHLY VALUED**... The Arab's appreciation of the Byzantine female has a long history indeed. For the Islamic period, the earliest literary evidence we have is a hadith (saying of the Prophet). Muhammad is said to have addressed a newly converted [to Islam] Arab: “Would you

like the girls of Banu al-Asfar?” Not only were Byzantine slave girls sought after for caliphal and other palaces (where some became mothers of future caliphs), but they also became the epitome of physical beauty, home economy, and refined accomplishments. The typical Byzantine maiden who captures the imagination of litterateurs and poets, had BLOND HAIR, BLUE OR GREEN EYES, a pure and healthy visage, lovely breasts, a delicate waist, and a body that is like camphor or a flood of dazzling light.”

“YOUTHFUL SLAVES AND SLAVE-GIRLS OF BYZANTINE ORIGIN WERE HIGHLY VALUED...” Who can measure this depravation? Why aren't historical sociologists, forensic psychologists, social justice warriors, experts in rape, genocide, war, academics, and scholars coming together to expose Islam?

All of this needs to be thoroughly studied and analyzed by our Christian academic traditions in the western and eastern Christian world (Russia). It is beyond meaning that Islam is still legal with a history of rape and slavery of white Christians still being commanded and expected by the god of Islam. Muslims kept records, a lot of records. And now, our Christian minds are studying those records and using them to kill Islam.

These records prove that Muslims were and are obsessed with being white and raping white. They wanted to conquer Byzantine for one reason only and that was the beautiful, blonde, Christian women. Muslims long for that time again. But here is a message for all the Muslim rapists, you will wait in vain. You are too weak to ever rule over us again. You might rape some white Christian women in Sweden and Germany, and you may rape our women in other parts of the Christian world, individually or through grooming gangs like in England, as we have seen with greater frequency, but you will never as an organized Islamic army, or a caliphate, ever touch us again. All you have left is rogue Pakistani or Afghani Muslims, whatever other kind of Muslims truly following the Quran in our Christian world, but that is all you have. Islam has been reduced to such frustration and defeat that you can't even build an army to do what Allah commands you to do in Quran 9:5:

Quran 9:5 – “So when the sacred months have passed away, then slay the idolaters wherever you find them, **and take them captives** and besiege them and lie in wait for them in every ambush,”

Pitiful Muslims, your god must be so disappointed in you. When was the last time you said this to a captive of yours:

Quran 8:70 – O Prophet! **Say to the captives that are in your hands:** "If Allah knows any good in your hearts, He will give you something better than what has been taken from you, and He will forgive you"

When was the last time you tied up our necks with chains:

Quran 90:3 – “It is the freeing of a slave, (**Literally: the untying of a neck**).”

Quran 33:20 – “**And those of the people of the Scripture who backed them (the disbelievers)** Allah brought them down from their forts and cast terror into their hearts, (so that) a group (of them) you killed, **and a group (of them) you made captives.**”

Quran 47:4 – “**So, when you meet (in fight Jihad in Allah's Cause), those who disbelieve smite at their necks till when you have killed and wounded many of them, then bind a bond firmly** (on them, i.e. **take them as captives**). Thereafter (is the time) either for generosity (i.e. free them without ransom), or ransom (according to what benefits Islam), until the war lays down its burden. Thus [you are ordered by Allah to continue in carrying out Jihad against the disbelievers till they embrace Islam (i.e. are saved from the punishment in the Hell-fire) or at least come under your protection], but if it had been Allah's Will, He Himself could certainly have punished them (without you). But (He lets you fight), in order to test you, some with others. But those who are killed in the Way of Allah, He will never let their deeds be lost”

When was the last time you bought and sold a slave:

Sunan Abi Dawud 3358, SAHIH – **“The Prophet (SAW) bought a slave for two slaves.”**

Sahih al-Bukhari 2141 – “A man decided that a slave of his would be manumitted after his death and later on he was in need of money, so **the Prophet (SAW) took the slave and said, "Who will buy this slave from me?"** Nu'aim bin `Abdullah bought him for such and such price and the Prophet (SAW) gave him the slave.”

Sahih al-Bukhari 1463 – ‘Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "There is no Zakat either on a horse or **a slave belonging to a Muslim.**"

Sahih al-Bukhari 6753 – **“The Muslims did not free slaves as Sa'iba**, but the People of the Pre-Islamic Period of Ignorance used to do so.”

Sahih al-Bukhari 6947 – “A man from the Ansar made his slave, a Mudabbar. And apart from that slave he did not have any other property. This news reached Allah's Messenger (SAW) and he said, "Who will buy that slave from me?" So Nu'aim bin An-Nahham bought him for 800 Dirham. Jabir added: **It was a coptic (Egyptian) slave who died that year.**”

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 1410, SAHIH – **"The Messenger of Allah (SAW) judged that a Ghurrah male slave or female slave be given in the case of a fetus.** The one of the judgement was made against said: 'Should we give something for one who did not drink, not eat, nor cry out to shed a tear, the likes of which is useless?' So the Prophet (SAW) said: 'This is the speech of a poet. Rather it requires a Ghurrah: a male slave or a female slave.'”

Will the Muslims cry WEAK! Yes, Islam is weak, so weak, that you can't fulfill the command to enslave us Christians by Satan Allah and his best slave. The Hadiths are SAHIH, but Islam is weak.

The problem isn't with your Hadiths. The problem is you weak Muslims can't enslave us the way your old, overweight prophet, and his rapist buddies enslaved us:

Sahih al-Bukhari 2229 – that while he was sitting with Allah's Messenger (SAW) he said, "**O Allah's Messenger (SAW)! We get female captives as our share of booty**, and we are interested in their prices, what is your opinion about coitus interrupt us?" The Prophet (SAW) said, "Do you really do that? It is better for you not to do it. No soul that which Allah has destined to exist, but will surely come into existence."

Sahih Muslim 1438c – "**We took women captives**, and we wanted to do 'azl with them. We then asked Allah's Messenger (SAW) about it, and he said to us: Verily you do it, verily you do it, verily you do it, but the soul which has to be born until the Day of judgment must be born."

This is the wisdom and glory of Islam, its stinky prophet, and the rapist Muslims from the first generation of this Satanic religion. The knowledge of Islam to the world is it doesn't matter if you pull your penis out while raping a slave and spill your nasty, smelly, sperm outside of the slave's vagina, Allah destines all children to be born no matter whether you pull out your penis or not. The first Muslims that raped with Mohammed, wondered about these deep philosophical and theological puzzles of whether or not to pull out their penis while raping a slave. This is deep Islam. "Deep-diving" into Islam's theological answer to raping while practicing COITUS INTERRUPTUS. Then, Muslims tell us how modest they are, and how we westerners are dirty and morally corrupt. Mohammed said, "DO IT" – three times. Mohammed encouraged his men to have sex with their SLAVE CAPTIVES against their will. Do you know what that is called?

It is called RAPE.

How do we know it was RAPE, forced sex against the slave woman's will?

Mohammed proves it was RAPE here:

Sahih Muslim 1456d – **“They took captives (women) on the day of Autas who had their husbands.** They were afraid (to have sexual intercourse with them) when this verse was revealed:” And women already married except those whom your right hands possess. (iv. 24)

Stupid Allah didn't even hide it! He made a verse for it in the Quran! Quran 4:24 is the verse the Hadith references. For those defeated Christianized Muslims who desperately try to claim this Hadith was fabricated to hurt Islam, read the end of the Hadith “iv.24.” That is reference to Quran chapter 4, verse 24:

Quran 4:24 – “And [also prohibited to you are all] married women **except those your right hands possess.** [This is] the decree of Allah upon you.”

Again, substantiated by the Quran.

Again, this is rape:

Sahih Muslim (9) Chapter – “It is permissible to have intercourse with a female captive after it is established that she is not pregnant, and if she has a husband, **then her marriage is annulled when she is captured.**”

So let the non-Muslim world get this straight and really saturate in it – Allah's system operates like this... when a slave woman who is married by her free will, has children by her free will, is captured against her will by rapist, demon-possessed Muslims, then her marriage to the husband she loved is totally annulled by Allah and Islam at the time of her capture.

How is this kind of teaching and religion legal?

This is how your Mohammed, and the rest of your Muslim heritage of rape, all caused from the rewards offered by and regulations from Allah, concerning non-Muslim women conquered by Islam, convince yourself that you are not raping them. You really believe that since a married woman is captured, she actually becomes your property. You really believe this! You really believe that she is not married in the God of Abraham's eyes after becoming your sex slave. You probably also believe that these slave women liked being raped? You think that it is their fantasy to be raped by Muslim men? This is the depravity of Islam. You really think these beautiful women with handsome young, husbands wanted to have sex with your toothless, lice infested, fat, stinky, smelly, old, short, ugly, false prophet? This is the true appearance of Mohammed:

Abu Dawud 40:4731 - Narrated AbuBarzah: AbdusSalam ibn AbuHazim AbuTalut said: I saw AbuBarzah who came to visit Ubaydullah ibn Ziyad. Then a man named Muslim who was there in the company mentioned it to me.

When Ubaydullah saw him, he said: **This Muhammad of yours is a dwarf and fat.** The old man (i.e. AbuBarzah) understood it. So he said: I did not think that I should remain among people who would make me feel ashamed of the company of Muhammad (peace be upon him).

THIS MUHAMMED OF YOURS IS A DWARF AND FAT

The false prophet of Islam was "*short and fat,*" so short that he was called a "*DWARF.*" I don't like using those descriptions, but your own Hadith uses them. So, we will go with them. Do you really think beautiful young women would want to have sex with a short, fat, man who smelled so bad from the heat of the Arab desert? Do Muslim women want a short, fat person to marry?

Ask any Muslim woman if they think “SHORT” and “FAT” is attractive. Then, you will see how sick your minds are when you think that these slaves wanted to be raped by Mohammed and his other short, fat friends. They had to rape because no women wanted them. This is why Aisha was and still is considered an adulterous ‘whore’ by Shia Muslims. Because Aisha was in love with a young, handsome, man named Safwan b. Mu'attal Sulami Dhakwini. Here is the story of Aisha getting caught having sex with Safwan:

Sahih Muslim 2770a – Sa'id b. Musayyib, 'Urwa b. Zubair, 'Alqama b. Waqqas and 'Ubaidullah b. Abdullah b. 'Utba b. Mas'ud--all of them reported the story of the false allegation against 'A'isha, the wife of Allah's Apostle (ﷺ). And they (the slanderers) said what they had to say, but Allah exonerated her of this charge and all of them reported a part of the hadith and some of them who had better memories reported more and with better retention, and I tried to retain this hadith (listening) from every one of them that they reported to me and some of them attested the other. (The summarized substance of the false allegation is this):

'A'isha said: Whenever Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) intended to set out on a journey he cast lots amongst his wives and he took one with him in whose favour the lot was cast. It so happened that he cast lots amongst us while setting out on a battle and it was cast in my favour, so I set out along with Allah's Messenger (ﷺ). This relates to the period when the revelation concerning the commands of veil had been made. I was carried in a haudaj and I was brought down where we had to stay. In short, when we set out for return journey from the expedition and our caravan was near Medina, Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) commanded one night to march forward. I also got up when the command for the march was given and moved on until I went out of the encampments of the army and after relieving myself I came to my place. I touched my chest and found that my necklace which had been made of the stones of zafar had been broken. I retraced my steps and tried to search my

necklace and this detained me there. The group of people who saddled my ride and placed my haudaj carrying me upon the camels marched on. They were under the impression that I was in it. The women in those days were light of weight and they did not wear much flesh, as they ate less food; so they did not perceive the weight of my haudaj as they placed it upon the camel as I was a young girl at that time. So they drove the camel and Eet out and I found my necklace after the army had marched. I came to my place and there was none to call and none to respond (the call). I waited at my place under the impression that when the people would riot find me they would come back. So I kept sitting at my place. I was overpowered by sleep and slept. Safwan b. Mu'attal Sulami Dhakwini, who had lagged behind the army because of taking rest came to my place walking in the latter part of the night and he saw the body of a person who was asleep. He came to me and recognised me as he had seen rue before it was enjoined to observe purda. I got up by his voice as he recited Inna lillahi wa inna ilaihi raji'un [we are for Allah and to Him we have to return.] and I covered my head with my headdress. By Allah, he did not speak to me a word and I did not hear a word from him except Inna lillahi. He made his camel kneel down and I mounted the camel as he pressed the camel's foreleg and he moved on leaning the camel by the nose string on which I was riding until we came to the army where it had encamped for rest because of extreme heat. Woe be upon those who harboured doubts about me and the most notorious among them was 'Abdullah b. Ubayy, the great hypocrite. We came to Medina and I fell sick for a month. The people had been deliberating over the statements of those who had brought these calumnies against me. I was absolutely unaware of anything concerning that. This, however, caused doubt in my mind that I did not see Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him.) treating me with such kindness with which he treated me as I fell ill before this. The Prophet (ﷺ) would come and greet me with Assalam-o-'Alaikum and only ask me how I was. This caused doubt in my mind, but I was unaware of the evil. I wept outside despite my failing health and there went along with

me Umm Mistah and she said the daughter of Abu Rhm b. Muttalib b. 'Abd Manaf and his mother was the daughter of Sakhr b. 'Amir, the sister of the mother of Abu Bakr Sidiq and his son was Mistah b. Uthatha b. 'Abbad b. Muttalib. I and the daughter of Abu Rahm set towards the direction of my house. Something got into the head dress of Umm Mistah and she said: Woe be upon Mistah. And I said. Woe be upon what you say. Do you curse people who had participated in Badr? She said: Innocent woman, have you not heard what he said? I said: What did he say? She conveyed to me the statement of those who had brought false allegations against me. So my illness was aggravated. I went to my house and Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) came to me and he greeted me and then said: How is that woman? I said: Do you permit me to go to the (house) of my parents? She (further) said: I had at that time made up my mind to confirm this news from them. Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) permitted me. So I came to (the house of) my parents and said to my mother: Mother, do you know what the people are talking about? She said: My daughter, you should not worry. By Allah, if there is a handsome woman who is loved by her husband and he has co-wives also they talk many a thing about her. I said: Hallowed be Allah, what are the people talking about? I wept during the whole night until it was morning and I did not have a wink of sleep and I wept even in the morning. As the revelation was delayed (in regard to this matter), so Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) called 'Ali ibn Abi 'Talib and Usama b. Zaid in order to seek their advice in regard to the separation of his wife. Usama b. Zaid told Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) about the innocence of his wives and what he knew about his love for them. He said: Allah's Messenger, they are your wives and we know nothing else about them but goodness. And as for 'Ali b. Abu Talib, he said: Allah has not put any unnecessary burden upon you (in regard to your wives). There are a number of women besides her and if you ask that maidservant (Barira) she will tell you the truth. So, Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) called Barira and said: Barira, did you see anything in 'A'isha which can cause doubt about her?

Aisha doth protest too much.

Aisha makes up this elaborate story of a necklace just as she made up the story about a goat eating the Quran verses about stoning adulterers and breastfeeding grown men. She was more cunning and more deceptive than Allah and Mohammed. She wanted a young, handsome man. How old was Mohammed when Aisha was coming into womanhood? Mohammed was in his late 50's, early 60's. You Muslims really think a young, pretty girl wants to have sex with an old, overweight man who has no muscles, isn't fit, and smells with wrinkles? This is the fantasy of Islam. Just as Muslims really think women want to be conquered and mounted by them in their rape fantasies, you think that young women want old, fat men. The story about Aisha proves every Muslim wrong. Aisha was getting it on with the young, handsome, Safwan. Mohammed got played by Aisha and her necklace story, the same way Allah got played by Aisha and her goat story. Mohammed got so played that he had to add a verse to the Quran in direct response to Aisha's adultery:

Quran 24:23 – **“Surely the ones who throw (accusations) upon women in wedlock** that are heedless and believing will be cursed in the present (life) (Literally: the lowly "life"; i.e., the life of this world) and the Hereafter; and they will have a tremendous torment.”

Tafsir Ibn Abbas proves this verse was made-up to counter the true story of Aisha's adultery:

“Allah then revealed the following about 'Abdullah Ibn Ubayy and his host who slandered 'A'ishah and Safwan: (Lo! as for those who traduce) accusing them of adultery (virtuous) and free, (believing) they believe in Allah's divine Oneness (women) i.e. 'A'ishah ((who are) careless) who are chaste and exonerated from adultery, (cursed are they) they should be punished (in the world) by flogging them (and the Hereafter) by casting them in the Fire.”

Allah and Mohammed had to lie and cover for Aisha. Allah even had to make the “4 WITNESS” adultery rule in Quran 24:13. Allah had to respond, not reveal, but respond to the shame that Aisha brings Islam and brought Mohammed. This is not revelation. This is not how the Bible writes and is composed. Reacting to specified events in history is not a revelation, do Muslims understand this? Quran 24:23 totally weakens Islam. Aisha once again helps to kill Islam, first with the story of the goat eating the original Quran, and then with the mysterious “lost” necklace.

This is the complete picture of fallen Islam. This is sinful Mohammed at his peak of glory. A man without Jesus left alone to his lust. Having to create verses in the Quran to hide his child bride’s sexual escapades in the Arabian desert. This is the ruin of Islam. The ruin that my white Christian grandmothers had to bear and endure.

Looking through the lens of history at true Islam, I can’t stomach the horrors my Christian mothers lived because of Satanic Islam and Muslim obsession with blonde women and their calculated rape by Allah. God forgive Muslims, have mercy on them Lord Jesus Son of God. Have mercy on the Muslims.

Knowing all this horror, this systemic, generational rape, violation, desecration of Christian girls, women, and our way of life, who dares to teach Islam in any lawful, democratic society?

Study history. The Islamic slave system and trade ruined the world. Islamic expansion was more ruinous than all and any other imperialism the world has known. And it was all a reward from Allah. Thank God for Christian nations. For, it was Christian nations that put an end to and defeated the Islamic slave empire and its Satanic virus spreading throughout the world. Remember, Islam is Arab superior, in language, prayer, divination, and any color of skin that matches the Arab race – Turkish, Persian. Black people were and still are called “ABEED” – in Arabic. Black Africans were castrated. Castration was Islam’s form of genetic warfare. Arab Muslims made sure black Africans did not reproduce. The Islamic Caliph in Baghdad had over 7000 black African castrated male slaves at his possession.

I don't know how any black person could ever become a Muslim, knowing that Mohammed himself owned black slaves:

Sahih al-Bukhari 7263 – I came and behold, Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) was staying on a Mashroba (attic room) and a **black slave of Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)** was at the top of its stairs. I said to him, "(Tell the Prophet) that here is `Umar bin Al- Khattab (asking for permission to enter)." Then he admitted me.

"A BLACK SLAVE OF ALLAH'S MESSENGER" is exactly how the Hadith reads. Jesus never owned a slave, black or white. Saint Paul never owned a slave. The Apostles never owned slaves. Christians were the slaves in the Bible. But Mohammed owned black humans as slaves and was the first in history to start racial slavery. Muslims carried that racial slavery all the way up until the 20th century until Europeans forced them to stop. This kind of racial slavery didn't exist before Mohammed. This kind of slavery with chains around necks was an Islamic contribution to humanity. The European slave-traders who worshiped money, learned this kind of slavery from Muslims in Africa. But the white western Europeans got to Africa 1000 years after the Arab Muslim slave-masters. 1000 years later. For 1600 years, there was no existence of racial slavery in Christian nations, this was exclusively an Islamic practice. A practice that had to be ended by European colonists or it would have continued to this very day. Muslims truly believe because Mohammed truly believed that the whole earth was for him alone, that it is also for them alone. We are nothing but future slaves to them.

Islam = slavery.

Christianity = freedom.

Remember that Christ came with this mission to "proclaim that captives will be released, that the blind will see, that the oppressed will **be set free.**" Luke 4:18

Christianity put an end to slavery by condemning it in the New Testament Bible:

“We know that the law is good if one uses it properly. 9 We also know that the law is made not for the righteous but for lawbreakers and rebels, the ungodly and sinful, the unholy and irreligious, for those who kill their fathers or mothers, for murderers, 10 for the sexually immoral, for those practicing homosexuality, **for slave traders** and liars and perjurers—and for whatever else is contrary to the sound doctrine 11 that conforms to the gospel concerning the glory of the blessed God, which he entrusted to me.” 1 Timothy 1:8-11

The law condemns SLAVE TRADERS, in the same way the law condemns murderers, killers. Slave traders are at the top of the pyramid, if they are condemned that means the complete practice, any form of slavery is explicitly condemned by Christianity. And if that wasn't plain enough, the Christian Bible refers to slavery as a “yoke” – meaning a burden, bondage, chains, locked, not good:

“All who are under **the yoke of slavery**” 1 Timothy 6:1

“**It is for freedom that Christ has set us free.** Stand firm, then, and do not let yourselves be burdened again by a yoke of slavery.” Galatians 5:1

Owning slaves is not a reward in Christianity as it is the highest reward dispensed out by slave-master Allah. Slavery is against the law of love and classified the way murder is classified in Christianity. Slavery is something we Christians STAND FIRM against just as Saint Paul confirms and teaches in Galatians 5:1. We Christians are to try and gain our freedom if we find ourselves as slaves in this broken world. The Christian Bible records this effort to be free with a direct call to slaves to try to gain and access their own personal/political freedom, here:

“Were you a slave when you were called? Don't let it trouble you—**although if you can gain your freedom, do so.**” 1 Corinthians 7:21

This is what happened in the western world where slavery became a yoke of sin that led to hell for the white masters and a beyond painful yoke of existence for black slaves. At the end of slavery in the US and Europe, it was white Christians and black Christians who worked as one to abolish slavery. The stories of abolitionists around the U.S. fill volumes of books. White Christians, not Muslims, helped black people gain their freedom in the west, and in the Muslim world. And when it came time, 100,000s of white Christian men died in the American Civil War to pay the ultimate price for the freedom of black slaves.

So then, what about the European/American slave trade? One word answer – ECONOMICS. No matter how much these slave-masters in the west read their Bibles, took communion, or celebrated Christmas and Easter, they were not directed by Jesus Christ or sent by Jesus Christ on slave ships to the Congo, to western Africa, or any part of Mother Africa. They were sent to Africa by banks, by greed, by arrogance, profit driven, by feelings and beliefs of superiority that they learned from Muslim slave traders.

None were sent by Jesus Christ. None had victory. In the end. The white slave traders, and owners all lost. They lost even before the slaves were set free because no man can enslave a heart that is set free in Jesus. You can whip, you can beat, you can rape, you can enslave, you can chain, but you cannot defeat the love of God in the hearts of people. So, even though it took hundreds of years before black people were set free, and even though it took hundreds of years before my white Serbian forefathers were set free... what the white slave owners didn't know, what the dark-skinned Arab/Turkish Muslim slave-masters didn't know, was that long before the African American slaves and white Christian Slav slaves were free politically, they were already set free in the love of Jesus Christ. *Christus Victor* shared with us His victory on the cross, and in time, both the Christian Slav and the black slaves were set free from physical chains as well.

Free At Last

What about all those people who have never heard about Jesus in world history? Up until this present time, those who have never read the Christian Bible throughout our past history or could even read in territories where there was no written word, where there wasn't the good news of salvation, redemption, love for all humanity – the Gospel of Jesus Christ. The only Gospel that tells the world the good news of Jesus Christ the Son of God dying for our sins on the Cross and rising again on the third day, so that whoever believes Him will have eternal life, this Gospel that sets free, well, these people throughout history, the Christian Bible tells us, had the law of God on their hearts:

“for when Gentiles, who do not have the law, by nature do the things in the law, these, although not having the law, are a law to themselves, 15 **who show the work of the law written in their hearts**, their conscience also bearing witness, and between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them”
Romans 2:14-15

The law of God's love is written in every person's heart. No matter where they live or what culture/religion they are born into. People, as they go through life, either learn to live that law of God's love in them, or someone teaches them new laws like the anti-love laws of Islam. Allow me to give Muslims an example of how this law coded, written in our hearts as Romans 2 declares, works. Most sons and daughters in the world, outside of Islam, will look upon their own mother being beaten by their father and feel sorrow and pain for her. Not in Islam. In Islam, the sons especially, but even the daughters, feel their mothers deserve being beaten by their fathers for any slight inclination of rebellion or disobedience. What is a slight inclination of rebellion, disobedience? Sighing after being demanded to make tea. This is how controlled Muslim women are in true Islam. A Muslim mother who doesn't respond in obedience to her husband's command is a disobedient woman. Quran 4:24 teaches Muslim men that if they even "*FEAR DISOBEDIENCE,*" not real disobedience just future disobedience, then it is time to bring out the whip and start wife-beating. Just as al Khidr sliced the throat of a young child, cut off his head, smashed it against a wall, all for a future sin not yet committed. The same for Muslim women who aren't disobedient but may become disobedient. Muslim sons will explain, rationalize, use Islamic logic to teach us uneducated KUFFAR why and how their own mother had to be beaten to remove from her heart future rebellion. They will convince us this is why their women are so modest and honorable, and our western women are sluts. Doesn't matter if their mothers practiced MUTAH all their young lives, our western women are still the dirty ones and that is because we don't beat them. Want a noble woman? Islam says she must be whipped.

Afterall, I already presented the Hadith about women and donkeys as one. Aren't donkeys whipped? Well, so are women in Islam. If you feel pain watching your mother being beaten by your coward, demon-possessed father, then you still have hope. God's love coded in you is striking your conscious. Every time you feel this conscious stricken state it is the law of God in your heart. Don't lose it. Even animals have it to an extent. Animals know love is Truth. Take any predator out of their struggle for survival and you can test it yourself, they will pursue love from you not Sharia. They will always have instincts to eat and survive, but if they are secure and free from striving to live, then love will be their desire. Animals will seek love from you. Go to any Youtube video of bears, wolves, lions, any apex predator and see for yourself. And it isn't just mammals. In the depths of the ocean, you will find creatures who desire to be loved. There are so many videos of eels, which have a low cognitive in/output, even they want to be loved by scuba-divers that enter their domain. Look it up. Animals are better than Mohammed. Animals knew what Mohammed never wanted to know that love is Truth. Mohammed reprogrammed you. Islam quiets the law of God in your hearts.

Mohammed's code is Satan's code being reprogrammed into the sons and daughters of Islam. A new program that overrides the internal code of love written into our hearts. Islam is the perfect example of how God's love in us can be suffocated and grieved. How a son can look upon his beaten mother and not feel her pain. It is better to leave a child to the Holy Spirit and that internal code of love, then to reprogram them with anti-love data like the Quran. God's love is encoded in us for we are made in His image. He is love so it follows then that in His image we are able to be like Him in that love. But even so, corrupt information input like Islam, will grieve and push away God's love. Meaning love can be suffocated by consciously opposing it to fulfill self-lust, self-ambition, self-preservation, self-gratification, self-glorification, self-superiority. Love can be broken and replaced with self just as Mohammed did. Remember, Jesus says that those that are of Him and know Him will be identified by their love:

"By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, if you love one another." Jesus – John 13:35

Do you want to live in God, and have God live in your heart? This is the formula for that very phenomenon:

"Whoever lives in love lives in God, and God in them." 1 John 4:16

Everything is identified by love. If you live in love, God will live in you. Without knowing Jesus and the Gospel, the Good News of Salvation for all, people unconsciously knew God by their love. But that was the old way for those tribes and peoples who never heard that God loved them so much that He sent His Only Begotten Son to die for them. The better way now is to know Jesus and enter-into a personal relationship, friendship, family, and fellowship, with God. People cannot stand in ignorance anymore, Muslims that means you. In the past God overlooked this kind of ignorance for the Gospel had not spread to the corners of the earth:

"God overlooked people's ignorance about these things in earlier times, but now he commands everyone everywhere to repent of their sins and turn to him." Acts 17:30

Now that Jesus already came and died, rose again, and reconciled us to Holy God, there is no more excuse. God wants all people, everywhere, to turn to Him in repentance so that all might be saved in His love.

And who is the example of God's love?

Jesus is the example of infinite, unapproachable, eternal, Father God's love. Study His life and see the love of invisible God in time and space. If you want to know this love, it will fill you as you seek Christ and are overflowed with the rivers of living water that pour out from the Holy Spirit.

Are you for God or against God? Love will tell us whose side you are on. We can look upon you, and if we see love, we know you have Truth. If we look upon you, and see Mohammed, Allah, Islam, we see you have no love and therefore no Truth. Whether you live in a communist country and never heard about Jesus or are forbidden to know about God's love as in Islam, whatever it is that is stopping you from realizing the forgiveness and love in Jesus Christ, love is already programmed in you by being made in the likeness of God who is love. Love for your neighbors and enemies is what stamps and marks you as belonging to the God of Abraham. Love is what has always separated goats from the sheep.

So, do you have a definition of freedom for me, yet?

You don't. Muslims just don't care about freedom because freedom is an "American" thing? Muslims could care less about freedom because it is a Christian Truth, a western position that does not apply to Muslims?

Yes, Muslims are right.

Islam does not know or possess freedom. Nothing about Islam is freedom. Slaves everywhere from Mecca to Jakarta. All of you are slaves. And yet as slaves you want to rule the world. Don't you know slaves never get to rule, never inherit anything. Only children rule over the kingdom, only free children receive the inheritance. Your Allah, your Mohammed, have implanted in you a desire to rule over the world so deep in your marrow that you as his slaves, you have lost touch with who gets rule. It is never a slave. Have you ever thought about it?

Even Christianized Muslims who live out your Islam totally defeated by the glory of Christian freedom (in nations built by Christians not Muslims, in wars Christians died to remain free not Muslims), in the freedom we Christians gave you and sustain for you, have been convinced by Allah that freedom is for the KUFFAR.

You are so accustomed to being Islamic slaves that you mock freedom as something Big Satan America brought to the world. Again, you are right. America was founded by 55 men, 49 were absolute Christians, 6 deists and zero Muslims. You had no part in creating and starting the greatest nation the world has ever known. Why would you? What Islamic nation has ever built a free and open society? There has never been a free Islamic nation. Do you think Andulusia was free? Read the Pact of Umar and talk to me about freedom:

THE PACT OF OMAR

Abd al Rahman bin Ghanam related the following: When 'Umar bin Khatib - may Allah be pleased with him - made peace with the Christian inhabitants of Syria, we wrote him the following:

In the Name of Allah, the Merciful, the Beneficent.

This letter is addressed to Allah's servant, 'Umar, the Commander of the Faithful, by the Christians of such and such city. When you advanced against us, we asked you for a guarantee of protection for our persons, our offspring, our property, and the people of our sect, and we have taken upon ourselves the following obligations toward you, namely:

- We shall not build new monasteries, churches, convents or monks' cells in our cities or in their vicinity. Should any of these fall into ruins, we shall not repair, by day or night, those in our own neighborhoods or those situated in the quarters of the Muslims.
- We shall keep our gates wide open for passersby and travelers. All Muslims that pass our way are to be given board and lodging for as long as three days.

- We shall not hide any spy from the Muslims or give them sanctuary in our churches or shelter them in our homes.
- We shall not teach our children the Qur'an
- We shall not proclaim our religion publicly nor attempt to convert anyone to it. We shall not forbid any of our kin from embracing Islam if they desire to do so.
- We shall show deference toward Muslims. If they wish to sit, we shall rise from our seats.
- We shall not attempt to resemble Muslims by imitating any of their garments, as for example, with the *qalansuwa* (a conical cap) turbans, footwear or parting of the hair in Arab fashion. We shall not imitate their way of speech nor shall we adopt their kunyas (Arabic byname, such as "abu Khattib").
- We shall not mount on saddles
- We shall not gird ourselves with swords, bear any kind of arms or conceal weapons on our bodies.
- We shall not engrave Arabic inscriptions on our signet seals.
- We shall not sell fermented drinks.
- We identify ourselves as non-Muslims by clipping the forelocks of our heads.
- We shall always dress in the same manner wherever we go and we shall bind the *zunar* (a kind of belt) around our waists.

- We shall not display our crosses or our books on the roads or in the markets of the Muslims. We shall use only clappers very softly in our churches. We shall not raise our voices in mourning when following our dead.
- We shall not shine lights on any of the roads of the Muslims or in their markets.
- We shall not bury our dead near the Muslims.
- We shall not take slaves who have been allotted to Muslims.
- We shall not build houses of taller elevation than the houses of Muslims.

(When I brought the letter to 'Umar - may Allah be pleased with him - he added the clause "We shall not strike any Muslim.")

- We accept these conditions for ourselves and for the people of our community, and in return we shall be guaranteed security. If we in any way violate these regulations, for which we ourselves stand surety, we forfeit our covenant [*dhimma*] status and shall become liable to the penalties for rebelliousness and sedition.

Then 'Umar - may Allah be pleased with him - wrote: "Sign what they have requested, but add two clauses that will also be binding upon them; namely, they shall not buy anyone who has been taken prisoner by the Muslims, and that anyone who deliberately strikes a Muslim will forfeit the protection of this pact."

You hate freedom. This document proves it. This document should be studied in every American, European, Canadian, Australian, Russian, African, Chinese classroom, to teach what real discrimination and racism looks like and feels like. This was 1300 years before the Jim Crow laws that defined a generation of white racists in southern American states. Jim Crow and the Democrats must have read the PACT OF UMAR because the same spirit authored both – Satan. Have you read the *Jim Crow Laws* of the South? Read them, they sound just like your racist, Satanic Islam and the dehumanizing, discrimination and open Islamic racism in the Muslim PACT OF UMAR:

***Buses:** All passenger stations in this state operated by any motor transportation company shall have separate waiting rooms or space and separate ticket windows for the white and colored races. Alabama*

***Restaurants:** It shall be unlawful to conduct a restaurant or other place for the serving of food in the city, at which white and colored people are served in the same room, unless such white and colored persons are effectually separated by a solid partition extending from the floor upward to a distance of seven feet or higher, and unless a separate entrance from the street is provided for each compartment. Alabama*

***Toilet Facilities, Male:** Every employer of white or negro males shall provide for such white or negro males reasonably accessible and separate toilet facilities. Alabama*

***Intermarriage:** The marriage of a person of Caucasian blood with a Negro, Mongolian, Malay, or Hindu shall be null and void. Arizona*

Intermarriage: *All marriages between a white person and a negro, or between a white person and a person of negro descent to the fourth generation inclusive, are hereby forever prohibited. Florida*

Cohabitation: *Any negro man and white woman, or any white man and negro woman, who are not married to each other, who shall habitually live in and occupy in the nighttime the same room shall each be punished by imprisonment not exceeding twelve (12) months, or by fine not exceeding five hundred (\$500.00) dollars. Florida*

Education: *The schools for white children and the schools for negro children shall be conducted separately. Florida*

Burial: *The officer in charge shall not bury, or allow to be buried, any colored persons upon ground set apart or used for the burial of white persons. Georgia*

Restaurants: *All persons licensed to conduct a restaurant, shall serve either white people exclusively or colored people exclusively and shall not sell to the two races within the same room or serve the two races anywhere under the same license. Georgia*

Parks: *It shall be unlawful for colored people to frequent any park owned or maintained by the city for the benefit, use and enjoyment of white persons...and unlawful for any white person to frequent any park owned or maintained by the city for the use and benefit of colored persons. Georgia*

Housing: Any person...who shall rent any part of any such building to a negro person or a negro family when such building is already in whole or in part in occupancy by a white person or white family, or vice versa when the building is in occupancy by a negro person or negro family, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor and on conviction thereof shall be punished by a fine of not less than twenty-five (\$25.00) nor more than one hundred (\$100.00) dollars or be imprisoned not less than 10, or more than 60 days, or both such fine and imprisonment in the discretion of the court. Louisiana

Promotion of Equality: Any person...who shall be guilty of printing, publishing or circulating printed, typewritten or written matter urging or presenting for public acceptance or general information, arguments or suggestions in favor of social equality or of intermarriage between whites and negroes, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor and subject to fine or not exceeding five hundred (500.00) dollars or imprisonment not exceeding six (6) months or both. Mississippi

Hospital Entrances: There shall be maintained by the governing authorities of every hospital maintained by the state for treatment of white and colored patients separate entrances for white and colored patients and visitors, and such entrances shall be used by the race only for which they are prepared. Mississippi

Prisons: The warden shall see that the white convicts shall have separate apartments for both eating and sleeping from the negro convicts. Mississippi

***Child Custody:** It shall be unlawful for any parent, relative, or other white person in this State, having the control or custody of any white child, by right of guardianship, natural or acquired, or otherwise, to dispose of, give or surrender such white child permanently into the custody, control, maintenance, or support, of a negro. South Carolina*

This isn't even a complete list! There are over 400 laws from multiple states sanctioning hatred, superiority, and exclusion. Do the **Jim Crow Laws** sound familiar? Sounds just like the Pact of Umar. Jim Crow is Islam. Jim Crow and Islam are one. The same author and the same spirit constructed the PACT OF UMAR, and the **Jim Crow Laws**, the author was the devil. The same goal and the same outcome of both system of laws, which was hatred, superiority, and exclusivity, that brought suffering, humiliation, loss, fear, devaluation, dehumanization, degradation, and total psychological torture to the Christians under Satanic Islam, and black people under the Jim Crow Democratic south.

Islam and Jim Crow are brothers from the same father – Satan.

This is where Muslims find their identity. Everything has to do with slavery just like the demon worshipping whites of the south in the United States. Muslims even make themselves slaves, but in Islam's demonic slave-system, Muslims are the "BETTER" slaves. Muslims are Allah's slaves and Christians are slaves to the Muslims. And all this time, all of Islamic history, Muslims have never realized or recognized, no one has ever taught them, that the God of Abraham sets free. God never enslaves. God always sets free. From the beginning of the Bible, study to see how the God of Abraham set the Jews free from slavery in Egypt. God set them free without one sword raised, without a fight, without JIHAD. The Jews were slaves to the Satanic pagans of Egypt like my Serbian Christian forefathers were slaves to Muslim Satanic pagans. The God of Abraham set the Jews free, and He set my people free. Read the Words of God instructing Moses on what he should tell Pharaoh:

'Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh and say to him, 'This is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: "**Let my people go**, so that they may worship me.'" Exodus 9:1

It was the God of Abraham that initiated and told Moses to seek freedom. This was 4000 years before McDonald's and Coca-Cola, and what did the Lord tell Moses? He told Moses that he was to say to Pharaoh:

LET MY PEOPLE GO

This was my God's call for the Israelites to freedom, not Allah's. Your Allah teaches you this about the Jews:

Sahih Muslim book 41, no. 6985 – "The prophet, prayer and peace be upon him, said: The time [of judgment] will not come until Muslims will fight the Jews and kill them; until the Jews hide behind rocks and trees, which will cry: **O Muslim! There is a Jew hiding behind me, come on and kill him!**"

"KILL THE JEWS!" How is Islam still legal?

How? Not for long. Islam will be against the law soon.

Try to leave those feelings of contempt, disgust, hatred, for the Jews aside while reading this, and realize that the True God called the Jewish people to physical freedom. Freedom, so that they could worship Him and obtain true freedom in the Spirit. Freedom is Christ God's principle, exclusively. Christianity has a MONOPOLY on freedom. No one else taught it or introduced it. Freedom did not come from a manmade system or from humanity itself. Every man has the will to be free in their hearts that is placed there by Christ God Himself. Some people, like Muslims, are taught from a young age that freedom is not from Allah and that freedom is anti-Islam. So, Muslims grieve this Christ given Truth inside all people – the will to be free.

In the same way, Muslims grieve the law of God on their hearts that produces love, leading to freedom. Muslims fight against the Truth of love, and replace it with a self-centered desire to rule the world, enslave non-Muslims, and dominate over all. Today though, you have been taught that the real God wants us free. Just as He set the Hebrews free from pagan Satanic Egypt, just as He set my ancestors free from you. Now, it is your turn to be set free.

Be free in Jesus Name. Declare these Scriptures:

“If the Son sets you free, **you will be free indeed.**” Jesus – John 8:36

“For the Lord is the Spirit, and wherever the Spirit of the Lord is, **there is freedom.**” 2 Corinthians 3:17

“It is for freedom that **Christ has set us free.** Stand firm, then and do not let yourselves be burdened again by a yoke of slavery.” Galatians 5:1

“**Live as free people**” 1 Peter 2:16

“In my distress I prayed to the Lord, and the Lord answered me and **set me free.**” Psalm 118:5

“Sin is no longer your master, for you no longer live under the requirements of the law. Instead, **you live under the freedom** of God’s grace.” Romans 6:14

“But the Scriptures declare that we are all prisoners of sin, so we receive **God’s promise of freedom** only by believing in Jesus Christ.” Galatians 3:22

“**For you have been called to live in freedom,** my brothers and sisters. But don’t use your freedom to satisfy your sinful nature. Instead, use your freedom to serve one another in love.” Galatians 5:13

SETS YOU FREE
LIVE AS FREE PEOPLE
CHRIST HAS SET US FREE
THERE IS FREEDOM
YOU LIVE UNDER FREEDOM
GOD'S PROMISE OF FREEDOM
YOU HAVE BEEN CALLED TO LIVE IN FREEDOM

You can be free, Dear Muslim. Don't go back to slavery. These Bible verses are totally amazing. Nobody else, in all of world history, every spoke or wrote like this – only the True God of the Bible. Only Jesus Christ can set you free, Dear Muslim, only Jesus.

And what to do when you are set free? Go back to your sin vomit and lick it up as dogs? No way. When you are set free it is not to sin. You are set free in Christ to use that freedom to serve others in love, just as the Bible writes in Galatians 5:13.

Do you get it yet? Can your heart discern it yet? Do you see that freedom is ONLY a Jesus God thing, a Christian thing? And because America was made by Christians, freedom is the cornerstone in the United States. It is all about freedom because freedom is only derived from love. Without love there exists no freedom. Freedom is why Jesus came to us sinners. He came because He loved us. He came to set us free from the power of sin and death that loomed over us for so long. We are all born slaves to sin and only the Truth can set us free from that sin. The Truth is Jesus Christ and His love for all that was proven on the cross. I'm not talking about the freedom to wear what you want, drive whatever car you want, say whatever you want. I'm talking about true freedom in our spirit. Those earthly freedoms though are important. Those freedoms do all originate from the freedom that Jesus Christ died to give us on the cross. Those freedoms are why so many who reject Christianity are jealous of us Christians:

“This matter arose because some false believers had infiltrated our ranks to spy **on the freedom we have in Christ Jesus** and to make us slaves.” Galatians 2:4

Muslims are jealous of our Christian freedom. Muslims want to make us slaves again like Saint Paul writes in Galatians 2:4. In his time, the same was occurring. People were full of envy seeing how free in joy and love Christians were. This freedom has only been a Christian thing from the start. It does not exist in Islam or anywhere else. Freedom is outside of Islam (both earthly and spiritual freedom), yet Muslims, cry and beg to come to our Christian lands? Muslims give up living in Islamic nations to come to Christ filled places, surrounded by the cross.

What does this say about Islam?

Muslims come to live with the children of soldiers who fought and died to establish the right to be free. During World War II, over 90% of United States population was Christian. So, tell me and count for us how many Muslim soldiers died storming the beaches of Normandy under the American flag? How many? Go to the cemeteries across the United States, Gettysburg, Arlington... see the crosses, count the crosses. Then, count the crescent moons. Count how many Muslims died for America and for the freedom of humanity. Christians gave the world the pillars of the freedom. Christianity not Islam. That is why under American law all faith is equal. But in sacrifice, it is Christianity that wins everywhere.

It was Christians who died to end imperial Japan.

It was Christians who stopped atheist North Korea.

It was Christians who stood vs communism in Vietnam.

It was Christians who stormed the beaches of Normandy.

It was Christians who sacrificed everything for freedom.

All of it came from the Father, Son, Spirit, and God's operating system through Christians like Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. who sacrificed everything in love. So, what I can't understand is why you keep yearning to live in the glory of Christ God and Christian nations? Why do you use KUFFAR products, inventions, technology, humanity changing innovations, that all came from the principles of freedom found only in Christ God majority nations?

Why do you fly in planes? Airplanes are not Islamic.

Why do you use cars? Islam had nothing to do with the creation and engineering of cars?

Why do you use tractors and farm equipment to feed your people that Christians made under the laws that protect human rights and the right to freedom of thought?

Why do you use electricity that was discovered in a Christian identity nation?

Why do you use any of these things made and funded in Christian principled nations? These things...

RADIO

PRINTING MACHINES

BAR CODE

CREDIT CARDS

REFRIDGERATORS

TELEPHONE/MOBILE PHONES

COMPUTERS

STEAM ENGINE

LIGHT BULBS

ANTIBIOTICS

Why do you use anything that was created in freedom, equality, and the principles of Christianity?

Why do you use anything that was created and invented by Christians?

Christians have dominated every area of science, technology, innovation, and human advancement for centuries. Take the Nobel Prize, we Christians have been winning forever. We gave the world Faraday, Mendel, Newton, Tesla, Kelvin, Kepler, Pasteur, Locke, Copernicus, Galileo, Tycho Brahe, Volta, Leibniz, Bacon, Boyle, Mozart... all KUFFAR.

We gave the world Harvard, Yale, Oxford, Princeton, and the first university in the Universe in Spain a thousand years ago. And ever since, we established the university system. The system of education that you copy in Islamic nations. It was Christians and Christ's system alone that gave the world all you know and live. From advanced education to modern science, from allopathic medicine to all the privileges of freedom.

It is time for Muslims to be thankful.

This freedom is not just in the world. True freedom sets our hearts and spirits free from the brokenness of sin. Freedom from the captivity of fear, lust, jealousy, hate, disdain, racism, murder, killing, adultery, insecurity, addiction, suicide. Freedom from all sin and all that enslaves humanity. From that list, take fear and analyze what my God says about fear and the freedom from fear in Jesus Christ:

"Do not be afraid of them, for I am with you and will rescue you," declares the LORD." Jeremiah 1:8

"For you did not receive a spirit that makes you a slave again to fear, but you received the Spirit of sonship. And by him we cry, "Abba, Father." Romans 8:15

"I sought the LORD, and He answered me; **He delivered me from all my fears.**" Psalm 34:4

"Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, **I will fear no evil, for you are with me;** your rod and your staff, they comfort me." Psalm 23:4

"Since the children have flesh and blood, he too shared in their humanity so that by his death he might destroy him who holds the power of death—that is, the devil— **15 and free those who all their lives were held in slavery by their fear of death.**"

Hebrews 2:14-15

"In righteousness you shall be established; you shall be far from oppression, **for you shall not fear**; and from terror, for it shall not come near you." Isaiah 54:14

Jesus Christ and His perfect love frees us from fear. Jesus sets us free from all the captivity of sin. Any sin you have Dear Muslim, Jesus will set you free from it. You don't have to be a slave anymore. You are twice a slave, once to Allah, twice to sin.

You can be free at last. Just as Dr. King dreamt:

When we let freedom ring, when we let it ring from every village and every hamlet, from every state and every city, we will be able to speed up that day when all of God's children, black men and white men, Jews and Gentiles, Protestants and Catholics, will be able to join hands and sing in the words of the old Negro spiritual, "Free at last! free at last! thank God Almighty, we are free at last!" – Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.

I sing with Dr. King. I sing FREE AT LAST! FREE AT LAST!
Thank God Almighty, we are free from Islam at last!

Free from Islam.

You can be free, too. You don't have to be slaves anymore.

Cleanliness

“Accept him whose faith is weak, without passing judgment on disputable matters. 2 **One man’s faith allows him to eat everything**, but another man, whose faith is weak, eats only vegetables. 3 The man who eats everything must not look down on him who does not, and the man who does not eat everything must not condemn the man who does, for God has accepted him.”
Romans 14:1-3

“One man’s faith allows him to eat everything, but another man, whose faith is weak, eats only vegetables.”

In the book of Romans, Paul the Apostle, reinforces what Christ taught the world, that the old rules of being “clean” and “unclean” based on food, hygiene, and religious ceremonies, no longer apply to God’s Kingdom. Jesus changed everything here:

Again Jesus called the crowd to him and said, “Listen to me, everyone, and understand this. 15 Nothing outside a person can defile them by going into them. Rather, **it is what comes out of a person that defiles them.**”

17 After he had left the crowd and entered the house, his disciples asked him about this parable. 18 “Are you so dull?” he asked. “Don’t you see that nothing that enters a person from the outside can defile them? 19 For it doesn’t go into their heart but into their stomach, and then out of the body.” (In saying this, Jesus declared all foods clean.)

20 He went on: **“What comes out of a person is what defiles them.** 21 For it is from within, out of a person’s heart, that evil thoughts come—sexual immorality, theft, murder, 22 adultery, greed, malice, deceit, lewdness, envy, slander, arrogance and folly. 23 All these evils come from inside and defile a person.” Jesus, Mark 7:14-23

Has any Muslim ever studied these Words? Please study the Words of Jesus. Eating pork, not washing before prayer, isn’t what makes you unclean before God. What makes you unclean is your heart. From the heart, Jesus said, from within comes out all the sin that made Mohammed unclean. Mohammed was consumed with evil thoughts of raping white Christians as sex slaves. He was filled with sexual immorality. He took from his neighbors, stole everything he had. He had so many people killed. He was greedy. He lied. He was a deceiver. He was so jealous of Christians. He slandered us and our Lord. He was arrogant putting his name on the throne of Allah... all of this came from within him. It didn’t matter how much he bathed from the well of Buda’ah, he was dirty.

How clean was Mohammed, anyway? Do you know that the well of Buda'ah had dead dogs, menstrual rags, and human excrement in it? And yet, Mohammed told everyone nothing makes water unclean. He tried to convince them to use that water to bathe:

Sunan Abi Dawud 67, SAHIH – “I heard that the people asked the Prophet of Allah (ﷺ): Water is brought for you from the well of Buda'ah. It is a well in which dead dogs, menstrual clothes and excrement of people are thrown. The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) replied: **Verily water is pure and is not defiled by anything.**”

People must have thought he was crazy, but he was bloodthirsty, he would kill anyone who openly mocked or defied him. So, the people were probably like “ok Momo, sure buddy, you just keep using that dead dog water – you smell very clean.” What were they supposed to do? This demon worshiper was getting everything wrong. He told the camel herders, experts in all things camel, that sick camels don't spread disease. Now, he was telling the people, who know the water is disgusting and putrid, that no water is unclean. All water is totally pure, alhamdulillah! This is what happens to your brain on Islam. Any questions? You lose your mind. I mean everything that Mohammed theorized and taught was wrong. Literally everything. Water is the most dangerous substance on earth. It has killed so many people through dysentery and parasites. And viruses are deadly, too! Both are so deadly.

Mohammed wasn't clean. Look at the Hadith again. It starts by making a point that the water from this well of Buda'ah was brought to Mohammed. It was brought to him to clean himself. So, Mohammed was already using it as bathing water. He was cleaning himself with dead dog water and bloody vagina water. And if that wasn't enough, feces! Literal human crap was floating around in the water and Mohammed took that water and poured it on himself. And Muslims still go around telling us how dirty we KUFFAR are, and how they knew how to bathe when we were still uncivilized cows in Europe.

Hello, Christianity came from the Middle-East not Europe. And we built the Hagia Sophia in the 4th century. The Hagia Sophia, the most beautiful and biggest modern structure in the world for centuries, do you think the Christians who built this miracle church bathed in dead dog water?

There are no records, as there are in Islam, of Christians bathing in dead dog water or menstrual blood. But Mohammed did. Mohammed even bathed in water used by his wives. The bath water was already used and contained dead skin cells, sexual fluid, and other debris and residue that is removed standardly with all people when bathing. You would think that Mohammed would dump the dirty, already used water out, and start a new bath? No way Jihadi Jose. Mohammed jumped right into that gross left-over water and performed his "ablution." A Hadith explains the nastiness, right here:

Book 1, Hadith 401 – "One of the wives of the Prophet took a bath to cleanse herself from sexual impurity, **then the Prophet performed ablution and had a bath with the water left over from her ablution.**"

Mohammed was a dirty guy. He would have sex with all of his NIKAHslimahs in one night, and only bathe after the final sex episode. Imagine, the level of depravity necessary in a person's heart to actually live this way,

Sunan Ibn Majah 589 – "I put out water for the Messenger of Allah for a bath, **and he had a bath after going to all of his wives in one night.**"

There are so many Hadiths like this one recording how dirty Mohammed really was –

Book 12, Hadith 121 – “I and the Messenger of Allah (SAW) used to lie in one cloth at night while I was menstruating. If anything from me smeared him, he washed the same place (that was smeared), and **did not wash beyond it**. If anything from him smeared his clothe, he washed the same place and did not wash beyond that, and prayed with it (i.e. the clothe).”

Vagina blood smeared onto the clothes of Mohammed and instead of taking off the entire garment, soaking it, and drying it in the sun to kill any bacteria and fully cleanse it, Mohammed just kept on wearing the vagina blood clothing. Thereby, denying Allah and stomping on his own Quran:

Quran 2:222 – And they ask you about menstruation. Say, “It is harm, **so keep away from wives during menstruation**. And do not approach them until they are pure. And when they have purified themselves, then come to them from where Allah has ordained for you. Indeed, Allah loves those who are constantly repentant and loves those who purify themselves.”

Allah tells Mohammed to keep away from his NIKAH groupies, when they are menstruating. Does Allah know Mohammed? Mohammed is the bloody vagina prophet. Menstrual waste could never stop him from fondling vaginas. We already reviewed the Hadith about how Mohammed would fondle the vaginas of his wives AS THEY WERE MENSTRUATING! He smeared his fingers in their vagina blood. We just saw that Mohammed would lay with Aisha as she was menstruating, and the vagina blood would smear on Mohammed’s clothing. Don’t forget the menstrual blood water of the well of Buda’ah to add to the resume of the bloody vagina prophet, and then we read Quran 2:222!

Muslims, keep calling us KUFFAR dirty and unclean, I DARE YOU! And for you poor Muslims, the utter humiliation is not over. There is way more...

Bulugh al-Maram 28 – “I used to scrape it (the semen) off the garment of Allah’s Messenger (ﷺ) and then he offered prayer with it.”

Not just vagina blood but sperm! There are 16 Hadiths explaining how Mohammed used to walk around with semen, sperm covered clothing. If that isn’t dirty and filthy enough for you, the Hadiths tell us how Aisha was Mohammed’s personal semen remover. She scratched off the dried sperm from Mohammed’s clothing, barf! Poor Aisha, Mohammed was worse than pigs. Even pigs are cleaner. Aisha just scraped the sperm off, she didn’t fully laundry clean and dry them. A little scratching and boom, off Mohammed went to prayer in that same clothing smelling with stinky, old man sperm. What I will never truly understand is how Muslims don’t feel overwhelming shame when reading this stuff about their sperm prophet? Do Muslims have any shame?

If any of the Muslims today, Muslim men, had their wives or mothers go around the neighborhood telling everyone about how much sperm the scraped off their husbands clothing, what would these Muslims feel? Would they be so accepting as they are with sperm prophet and these Hadiths, without any shame or modesty, telling us how gross and filthy Mohammed really was?

I want to see how a Muslim son reacts to his mom talking about sperm to the diaspora.

Still, we KUFFAR are the uncivilized, dirty, unclean animals.

Nobody believes you anymore, sperm prophet.

Nobody.

If all that wasn’t enough to prove how dirty internally and externally Mohammed was, look at this next Hadith:

Sahih al-Bukhari 1818 – “Allah’s Messenger (ﷺ) saw him (i.e. Ka’b) **while the lice were falling on his face.**”

So, we have the sperm prophet, the dead dog prophet, the vagina blood prophet, the one-bath prophet, and now we have the lice prophet. Mohammed was covered in lice. Lice is nothing to be ashamed of. Many poor people have lice growing up. It is not a curse or a punishment, or anything to be embarrassed about. We Christians have developed medicine and treatment against lice. So, there is nothing wrong with having lice, but for Mohammed and Islam it is very harmful. Mohammed, his lice, and Muslims to this very day, have always thought they are completely superior to us Christians, and a big part of that superiority-complex is sustained by their belief that they are cleaner than us. They really think they are cleaner than us Christians and cleaner than all non-Muslims. But most of their thoughts are consumed with us Christians, so really, we are their number one target throughout the Quran and history. True Talmudic Jews think the same as Mohammed and the Muslims, that they are cleaner than us Christians. To those Jews and to the Muslims we Christians are dirty. This is why these Hadiths exposing who really is the dirty one, are so shameful and humiliating for Muslims. Muslims might not see it because their brain is on Islam, and it is frying in sin just the way the eggs from that 1990's commercial in America showed how your brain fries on drugs. It is the same. Drugs or Islam, your brain is jacked. So, it is no wonder that Muslims don't see how much these Hadiths shame Islam and subtract from their delusional superiority-complex.

All this and Muslims do not relent or retract, they carry on about cleanliness?

Muslims drink camel urine and then lecture us Christians about pork. Camel urine! Urine is waste. Urine is filled with metabolic trash the blood transports to the kidneys and from the kidneys is excreted through the urinary bladder as urine. There are over 3000 compounds in urine that include bacteria, tons of toxins, and debilitating chemicals like urea, chloride, sodium, potassium, creatinine. Any of them can cause organ failure and death. Too much potassium in the blood can cause Hyperkalemia that leads to heart attacks. Too much chloride in the blood will cause vomiting, fatigue, high blood pressure, excessive thirst, Hyperchloremia,

which will also cause death. Too much creatinine, urea, sodium, are very serious in medicine and all cause kidney failure. Didn't Allah know any of this before he prescribed, through Mohammed, camel urine as medicine:

Sahih al-Bukhari 5686 – “The climate of Medina did not suit some people, so the Prophet (ﷺ) ordered them to follow his shepherd, i.e. his camels, and **drink their milk and urine (as a medicine)**. So they followed the shepherd that is the camels and drank their milk and urine till their bodies became healthy. Then they killed the shepherd and drove away the camels. When the news reached the Prophet (ﷺ) he sent some people in their pursuit. When they were brought, **he cut their hands and feet and their eyes were branded with heated pieces of iron.**”

Wait, what! Cut off their hands and feet and their eyes branded with iron? Allah is talking about healing people with camel urine in the same Hadith that people are tortured by Muslims with their eyes gouged-out? Does anyone realize this insanity?

DRANK CAMEL URINE AS MEDICINE

Urine and feces are waste. Mohammed bathed in human feces and drink camel urine, and Muslims still want to talk about cleanliness? You still want talk about pork? You want to talk about pork and always reference Leviticus 11 to condemn Christians:

“There are some that only chew the cud or only have a divided hoof, but you must not eat them. **The camel, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is ceremonially unclean for you.** 5 The hyrax, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you. 6 The rabbit, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you. 7 And the pig, though it has a divided hoof, does not chew the cud; it is unclean for you. 8 You must not eat their meat or touch their carcasses; they are unclean for you.” Leviticus 11:4-8

Islam was created to condemn. Islam is obsessed with condemnation. But by using Leviticus 11 to condemn us Christians for eating pork, Muslims condemn themselves. Read the very first verse in that segment of verses from chapter 11:

“THE CAMEL, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is ceremonially **unclean for you.**” Leviticus 11:4

THE CAMEL IS UNCLEAN.

Before the Bible tells the ancient Hebrews not to eat pork, it tells them DO NOT EAT CAMEL. So, you stand condemned by the very chapter you use against Christians. You didn't know this did you? Every single Muslim who has used this against Christians has never even realized that the very same reading declares CAMELS as unclean. Muslims love to eat camel meat and Muslims drink camel urine. You stand condemned by the very information you use to condemn Christians.

But we are not condemned.

“Therefore, there is now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus, 2 because through Christ Jesus the law of the Spirit who gives life has set you a free from the law of sin and death. 3 For what the law was powerless to do because it was weakened by the flesh, b God did by sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh to be a sin offering. c And so he condemned sin in the flesh, 4 in order that the righteous requirement of the law might be fully met in us, who do not live according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.” Romans 8:1-4

There is no condemnation for those who are saved in Jesus. Jesus doesn't condemn. Jesus saves. He said it with His own mouth: **“For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world,** but to save the world through him.” John 3:17

God didn't send His Son to this world to condemn us, He sent Jesus to save us.

We Christians are not Jews. We Christians eat pork because food doesn't make a person unclean. We Christians eat anything and are thankful for the food God provides us because our faith allows us to eat anything. And who said you can't eat pork? Allah permits you to eat pork in the Quran:

Quran 5:3 – “Prohibited to you are dead animals, blood, the flesh of swine, and that which has been dedicated to other than Allah, and [those animals] killed by strangling or by a violent blow or by a head-long fall or by the goring of horns, and those from which a wild animal has eaten, except what you [are able to] slaughter [before its death], and those which are sacrificed on stone altars, and [prohibited is] that you seek decision through divining arrows. That is grave disobedience. This day those who disbelieve have despaired of [defeating] your religion; so fear them not, but fear Me. This day I have perfected for you your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion. **But whoever is forced by severe hunger with no inclination to sin** - then indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful.”

Quran 2:273 – “He (Allah -God-) has only forbidden to you dead animals, blood, the flesh of swine, and that which has been dedicated to other than Allah. **But whoever is forced [by necessity], neither desiring [it] nor transgressing [its limit], there is no sin upon him.** Indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful.”

Quran 16:115 – “The only things which are made unlawful for you are the flesh of dead animals, blood, pork and that which is not consecrated with the Name of God. **But in an emergency, without the intention of transgression and rebellion, (it is not an offense for one to consume such things).** God is certainly All-forgiving and All-merciful.”

BUT WHOEVER IS FORCED
BUT IN AN EMERGENCY
BUT BECAUSE OF SEVERE HUNGER

But, but, but – Allah gives you a lot of excuses to eat pork. So, stop telling people you are not allowed to eat pork. Muslims are allowed to eat pork and the Quran repeats that you are allowed to eat pork three times! Doesn't matter what excuse Allah gives you to eat pork – emergencies, famine, hunger, you are allowed to eat pork. Don't ever let a Muslim say they are not allowed to eat pork because the Quran gives the green light for Muslims to eat it.

Just so you know a law is not a law if you are excused to break it.

True Jews in the Old Testament wouldn't dare touch unclean food like pork or camel. There was no excuse to eat it. If they wanted to honor God, they wouldn't find an excuse to disobey His laws. Even Saint Peter, in the time after Jesus, was stuck in these rules and wouldn't dare disobey God:

"About noon the following day as they were on their journey and approaching the city, Peter went up on the roof to pray. 10 He became hungry and wanted something to eat, and while the meal was being prepared, he fell into a trance. 11 He saw heaven opened and something like a large sheet being let down to earth by its four corners. 12 **It contained all kinds of four-footed animals, as well as reptiles and birds.** 13 **Then a voice told him, "Get up, Peter. Kill and eat."**

14 **"Surely not, Lord!" Peter replied. "I have never eaten anything impure or unclean."**

15 **The voice spoke to him a second time, "Do not call anything impure that God has made clean."**

16 This happened three times, and immediately the sheet was taken back to heaven.

17 While Peter was wondering about the meaning of the vision, the men sent by Cornelius found out where Simon's house was and stopped at the gate. 18 They called out, asking if Simon who was known as Peter was staying there. 19 While Peter was still thinking about the vision, the Spirit said to him, "Simon, three men are looking for you. 20 So get up and go downstairs. Do not hesitate to go with them, for I have sent them."

21 Peter went down and said to the men, "I'm the one you're looking for. Why have you come?"

22 The men replied, "We have come from Cornelius the centurion. He is a righteous and God-fearing man, who is respected by all the Jewish people. A holy angel told him to ask you to come to his house so that he could hear what you have to say." 23 Then Peter invited the men into the house to be his guests.

The next day Peter started out with them, and some of the believers from Joppa went along. 24 The following day he arrived in Caesarea. Cornelius was expecting them and had called together his relatives and close friends. 25 As Peter entered the house, Cornelius met him and fell at his feet in reverence. 26 But Peter made him get up. "Stand up," he said, "I am only a man myself." 27 While talking with him, Peter went inside and found a large gathering of people. 28 He said to them: **"You are well aware that it is against our law for a Jew to associate with or visit a Gentile. But God has shown me that I should not call anyone impure or unclean.** 29 So when I was sent for, I came without raising any objection. May I ask why you sent for me?"

30 Cornelius answered: "Three days ago I was in my house praying at this hour, at three in the afternoon. Suddenly a man in shining clothes stood before me 31 and said, 'Cornelius, God has heard your prayer and remembered your gifts to the poor. 32 Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter. He is a guest in the home of Simon the tanner, who lives by the sea.' 33 So I sent for you immediately, and it was good of you to come. Now we are all here in the presence of God to listen to everything the Lord has commanded you to tell us."

34 Then Peter began to speak: **"I now realize how true it is that God does not show favoritism."** Acts 10:9-33

Where is this mighty truth and wisdom for humanity in Islam? Saint Peter who was still not fully transformed into the freedom of Christ, even after knowing Jesus for years, seeing Him rise from the dead, still couldn't let go of his identity and heritage and traditions as a Jew. Jews would not even eat with us Christians, the same way you Muslims won't even greet us on the street. You are the same. Under the same influence – Satan. This sin is so hard to resist. Everyone thinks they are the best. Persians think they have the best culture and tradition. Thai people think they have the most humble and best approach to life. Egyptians think Egypt is the best country on earth. When really all your countries are not much at all because you won't even let a Christian build a church and preach the Gospel openly. You are scared and insecure. You fear Christians. Not one Islamic country will let us Christians pray freely and worship freely, allowing Muslims to be born again into the Holy Spirit and leave Islam without consequence. We aren't allowed to visit Mecca. We have so much power over you. You won't dare even let us into Mecca because you know the power and strength of Christianity. Admit it, you fear us deep in your marrow.

Not one Islamic country has ever did anything for humanity, and yet you still think you are the best. You learned this from Mohammed. He thought he was the best. Mohammed even prayed out loud that he was the best:

Sunan an-Nasa'i 1311, SAHIH – The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) used to say in his prayer, after the tashahhud: "The best of word is the word of Allah (SWT) and **the best of guidance is the guidance of Muhammad (ﷺ).**"

What kind of prayer is this, declaring that you who are praying, are the best? Christians don't speak like this or pray the way Mohammed prayed. We are different than you because we have a different God than you. A God that is humble:

“Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit. Rather, in humility value others above yourselves, 4 not looking to your own interests but each of you to the interests of the others.

5 In your relationships with one another, have the same mindset as Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be used to his own advantage;

7 rather, **he made himself nothing** by taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness.

8 And being found in appearance as a man,

he humbled himself

by becoming obedient to death— even death on a cross!” Philippians 2:4-8

We have the perfect example – God in time and space, clothed in human form. In that form, who right there in Philippians says, JESUS HAD THE NATURE OF GOD, did not consider Himself equal to God. Had He not veiled His glory in flesh, we wouldn’t be able to experience God and live. In human likeness, Jesus was able to accomplish His mission to save humanity on the cross. We follow this example that Christ left us while He was here. Just as Jesus, our Lord, made Himself nothing so we humble ourselves to nothing, and do not consider ourselves. From this, we can live *Philippians 2:3*, “*IN HUMILITY VALUE OTHERS ABOVE YOURSELVES.*” Able to look to the interest of others not our own interest as the Bible teaches. Our God humbled Himself to pour out His love for us by dying for us beaten and crucified. It is easy for us then to humble ourselves, if our own God did it by becoming a man and suffering for us. We have the best example in the world because the example is of love. What is your example? Would Allah ever hang on a cross for you! Never! Would Mohammed? Mohammed would never die for you! Yet, Allah and Mohammed still think they are the best. They teach in you in Quran 3:110 that you are the best people and the most superior race on earth. This is why you have no humility. Maybe among yourselves you display some false humility, but you all end up hating each other.

All your families fight. None of you know peace. Your uncles are fighting. Your cousins are fighting. Your aunties are fighting. Everyone in Islam fights with each other. Listen to how your penis prophet talked about your own fathers:

Musnad Ahmad (35/157) – “It was narrated from Ubayy ibn Ka’b that a man boasted in an ignorant manner of his tribal lineage, so he told him to bite his father’s male member, and he did not use a metaphor. The people looked askance at him, so he said to the people: I can see what you are thinking, and I can only say this: that the Messenger of Allah (blessings and peace of Allah be upon him) instructed us: **“If you hear someone boasting in an ignorant manner of his tribal lineage, then tell him to bite his father’s PENIS, and do not use a metaphor.”**

The penis prophet strikes again. He tells you to ***“BITE YOUR FATHER’S PENIS.”*** Who speaks this way? This is so vulgar for any time period, so don’t claim, “it was different back then, the culture was different.” No, I don’t know anyone in history who told people to bite their father’s penis, not one person, not even child-sacrificing pagans. But Mohammed of Islam did tell you to actually put your mouth on your father’s genitalia. As proven, and proven here again, ISLAM HAS NO SHAME. Mohammed didn’t do tell you to bite your father’s penis to help you. He said it because Mohammed was proud and didn’t want competition. Again, maybe Muslim females don’t understand the sinful drive and mechanism in men to be the best and alpha-male of society. This position gives access to sex and money. Men fear rejection more than a woman can possibly know. Mohammed feared rejection, so he was always coming up with ways to avoid it by controlling you. This time it was by rejecting your own father by biting his private parts. He didn’t want you to keep the identity of your tribal lineage because he wanted you to be his slave, not because it would free you the way Jesus frees us from idols. And Mohammed is dead serious about biting penis. He tells you directly, THIS IS NOT A METAPHOR. He is really telling you to put your lips on your father’s genitals

In the Bible, Jesus uses a metaphor to address this same topic of family, lineage, heritage, our lives, and birthright:

“If anyone comes to me and does not hate father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters—yes, even their own life—such a person cannot be my disciple.” Luke 14:26

Jesus uses hate as a symbol to teach us that anything that takes the place of God in your heart will become an idol. Idols will ruin. Jesus lists mom, dad, children, brothers, sisters, even our own life, as parts of us that can take the place of God. If we love any of these things, even our own life, more than God, then we are not fit to walk with God and we will suffer. This is what happened to the Pharisees in the time of Jesus. They chose their own Jewish identity, traditions of their fathers, over God who was right in front of them. They loved their fathers more than God. Apostle Peter who walked with Jesus, talked with Jesus, witnessed Jesus open the eyes of the blind, raise the dead, saw Jesus Himself raise from the dead, even this apostle succumbed to his feelings of superiority through his Jewish birthright and proud heritage as an Israelite. Saint Peter didn't want to associate with Gentile Christians, even though Saint Peter was a Christian! He kept the dietary law of the Jews and with it felt separation from the Gentiles. A separation that causes the same superiority-complex that you are afflicted with today, lasting since the time of Mohammed. Peter was afflicted with this superiority-type until God changed his heart. You are so afflicted with pride from your birthright and heritage in Islam. You think that obeying rules makes you better. You and the Pharisees seriously need to start a new combo-religion together. You are just like them. Can you count how many rules and regulations there were that the Jews had to follow in ancient times before Christ came? Mohammed didn't know anything, but he tried to copy things he heard from the Jews living around him. But the copy/paste prophet got everything wrong. Here is a Hadith that displays how unknowing and dumb Mohammed was concerning the high-complexity and information within the system of the God of Abraham for cleanliness before and after Jesus came:

Sunan Abi Dawud 3761 – “I read in the Torah that the blessing of food consists in ablution before it. So I mentioned it to the Prophet (SAW). He said: **The blessing of food consists in ablution before it and ablution after it.**”

THIS HADITH IS SO WRONG. There is nothing in the Torah about this kind of Islamic superstition. Why didn't Mohammed check the Torah before confirming and then adding to Islam what was claimed to be in the Torah? Muslims will say the guy talking to Mohammed in the Hadith was reading from Allah's Torah that went missing. Muslims will say the Torah of today which has no mention of blessing for ablution before eating food, is corrupt. But the real problem is that Muslims don't read about the True God. Muslims are only told about Allah. Like the Pharisees, Muslims just do as they are told and are forced to follow the traditions, customs, and regulations of their fathers. There is nothing unique about Islam. Every pagan tribe operates in this way, by the fathers. You don't read, your illiterate prophet didn't read, or you would have known that whoever it was that told him that they read in the Torah that washing before eating consists of blessings, were lying. Whoever it was in this Hadith made a fool of Mohammed. There are no verses or chapters in the Torah about the blessing of food being in washing yourself before and/or after eating. It is superstition. Only God blesses and it is not because you wash your hands before you eat. Jesus was God and didn't wash His hands before He ate:

When Jesus had finished speaking, a Pharisee invited him to eat with him; so he went in and reclined at the table. 38 But the Pharisee was surprised when he noticed that Jesus did not first wash before the meal.

39 Then the Lord said to him, **“Now then, you Pharisees clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside you are full of greed and wickedness.** 40 You foolish people! Did not the one who made the outside make the inside also? 41 But now as for what is inside you—be generous to the poor, and everything will be clean for you.

42 "Woe to you Pharisees, because you give God a tenth of your mint, rue and all other kinds of garden herbs, but you neglect justice and the love of God. You should have practiced the latter without leaving the former undone.

43 "Woe to you Pharisees, because you love the most important seats in the synagogues and respectful greetings in the marketplaces.

44 "Woe to you, because you are like unmarked graves, which people walk over without knowing it."

45 One of the experts in the law answered him, "Teacher, when you say these things, you insult us also."

46 Jesus replied, "And you experts in the law, woe to you, because you load people down with burdens they can hardly carry, and you yourselves will not lift one finger to help them.

47 "Woe to you, because you build tombs for the prophets, and it was your ancestors who killed them. 48 So you testify that you approve of what your ancestors did; they killed the prophets, and you build their tombs. 49 Because of this, God in his wisdom said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, some of whom they will kill and others they will persecute.' 50 Therefore this generation will be held responsible for the blood of all the prophets that has been shed since the beginning of the world, 51 from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who was killed between the altar and the sanctuary. Yes, I tell you, this generation will be held responsible for it all.

52 "Woe to you experts in the law, because you have taken away the key to knowledge. You yourselves have not entered, and you have hindered those who were entering."

53 When Jesus went outside, the Pharisees and the teachers of the law began to oppose him fiercely and to besiege him with questions, 54 waiting to catch him in something he might say."

Luke 11:38-54

This whole interaction between Jesus and the Pharisees is looking into the future toward Islam. The whole conversation summarizes Christianity vs. Islam. Islam was created in the same spirit as was upholding the Pharisees against Jesus. Jesus tells us who was upholding the Pharisees:

“You are of **your father the devil,**” Jesus, John 8:44

Islam, you and the Pharisees are of the devil your father. The devil is the spirit that has been upholding Islam against Christianity, the same way the Pharisees opposed God in the Flesh – Christ. Your systems are identical. Everything is about what you do and how you do it. How many rules you follow and how righteous you are because you wash your hands before you eat. None of you consider yourselves as sinners. The Pharisees would never admit to sin, Muslims never confess their sins. Neither of you think you are sinners. This is why you have no love. You cannot love unless you know how full of sin you really are before God. Jesus consistently demonstrated His Truth against the Judaic traditions and was looking ahead to how His Truth would collapse Islam within itself. Look how Jesus breaks Islam here before Islam even existed:

To some who were confident of their own righteousness and looked down on everyone else, Jesus told this parable: 10 “Two men went up to the temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. 11 The Pharisee stood by himself and prayed: ‘God, I thank you that I am not like other people—robbers, evildoers, adulterers—or even like this tax collector. 12 I fast twice a week and give a tenth of all I get.’

13 “But the tax collector stood at a distance. He would not even look up to heaven, but beat his breast and said, ‘**God, have mercy on me, a sinner.**’

14 “I tell you that this man, rather than the other, went home justified before God. For all those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted.” Jesus, Luke 18:9-14

This is the great divide between Christianity and Islam. Christianity and Islam's sister religions – Talmudic Judaism, Mormonism, Jehovah's Witness, Hinduism. All of your systems look down on everyone else, confident in your own righteousness. All of you are the same. But the True God opposes you. Jesus, God appearing in space and time, opposed the Pharisees to their faces with those verse from Luke 18. Exposing the Pharisees and their sins of self-righteousness and arrogance, pride, unrepentance. All the same sins that weigh heavy upon Muslims to this very day. To this very day, Muslims will not beat their chests and cry out GOD HAVE MERCY ON ME, A SINNER. Again, I have never heard a Muslim confirm and confess they are a sinner, never. Not once.

This is why Jesus opposes you.

This is why Jesus opposed the ancient Jews.

Read Luke chapter 11 again. Jesus WOES the Pharisees how many times? He is WARNING them, one warning after another, while exposing their sin. I am here today, WARNING you Muslims to repent and confess your sins in the name of the Father, Son, Holy Spirit, that you may be forgiven and that the Son of God may have mercy on you.

Washing yourself won't help you.

Sin cannot be washed away by water or good works. Sin can only be washed by the blood of Jesus. Stop being deceived by Satan Allah, sin doesn't exit through your hands, face, head, or feet:

Book 1, Hadith 296 – "The Messenger of Allah said: 'When a person performs ablution and washes his hands, his sins exit through his hands. When he washes his face, his sins exit through his face. When he washes his forearms and wipes his head, his sins exit through his forearms and head. When he washes his feet, his sins exit through his feet.'"

Sin is a stain in your heart that only can be removed by the one who died to save you on the cross. That blood spilled out is the only substance that washes away sin,

"But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and **the blood of Jesus his Son cleanses us from all sin.**" 1 John 1:7

Cleanliness comes from the blood of Jesus. That is it. Nothing else can clean you. Every Muslim needs to remember these Words of Jesus by heart: *"Now then, you Pharisees clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside you are full of greed and wickedness."*

Jesus is telling you what He told the Pharisees, you think your outside is clean because you wash before prayer, but it is not clean. Your inside is filled with sin. Jesus is telling you that you are filled with greed to JIHAD the world to take our women, stuff, and enslave us. Jesus is telling you that you are full of wickedness for believing you are superior and better than all others. Your sins are endless, yet you think we KUFFAR are the sinners. You are confident you are clean, and we are dirty. You want to be clean so bad but no matter how much you wash you are only conditionally clean until your next wash. Your cleanliness like the Israelites is conditional and you are never truly clean. You have to always keep cleaning. Your cleanliness depends on so many laws and regulations on hygiene, on diet, and on how you eat and what you eat. Your cleanliness in Islam depends not on God but on your own efforts. You clean yourself physically constantly to try and attain physical purification. There is so much aspiration to be clean, so many ways to be clean in Islam because you don't truly have forgiveness. You are forever reaching to be clean because of your stained and defiled conscious. But remember, water can't clear your conscious, only blood can and only the blood of the unblemished Lamb of God. Let's travel through the never-ending story of effort required by Muslims to be cleansed and purified:

Quran 5:6 – “O you who have believed, when you rise to [perform] prayer, **wash your faces and your forearms to the elbows and wipe over your heads and wash your feet to the ankles.** And if you are in a state of janabah, then purify yourselves. But if you are ill or on a journey or one of you comes from the place of relieving himself or you have contacted women and do not find water, then seek clean earth and wipe over your faces and hands with it. Allah does not intend to make difficulty for you, but He intends to purify you and complete His favor upon you that you may be grateful.”

Conditional love – Allah loves those who purify themselves:

Quran 9:108 – “Do not rise up (for prayer) therein at all. Indeed a mosque that was founded on piety from the first day is worthier for you to rise up therein; in it are men who love to purify themselves; **Allah loves the ones who keep themselves pure.**”

Allah makes it your own duty and responsibility to purify yourselves. Allah thinks purification is washing:

Quran 74:4-5 – “And **your clothing purify.** And uncleanness avoid.”

Confirmed and re-addressed in detail in another Hadith:

Book 1, Hadith 455 – ‘The Messenger of Allah called for water and performed ablution once. He said: "This is the minimum requirement of ablution' or he said: '**The ablution of one who, if he does not perform this ablution, Allah will not accept his prayer.**'" Then he performed ablution washing each part twice, and he said: 'This is the ablution of one who, if he performs it, Allah will give him two shares of reward.'" Then he performed ablution washing each part three times, and said: 'This is my ablution and the ablution of the Messengers who were sent before me.'"

Allah won't even accept your prayers unless you wash up! How burdened Muslims are with the chains of Allah. No wonder you are full of frustration and rage as Quran 9:14-15 writes, anyone under this kind of pressure will break. Allah is always pressuring you to be a certain way, and you keep trying to reach that standard:

Book 1, Hadith 46 – “If you perform ablution **rinse your mouth.**”

Book 1, Hadith 533 – The Messenger of Allah was asked about performing ablution after eating camel meat. He said: '**Perform ablution after eating it.**'"

Book 1, Hadith 47 – "The Prophet performed Wudu. So he washed his face **three times**, and washed his hands **two times each**, and wiped his head, and washed **his feet [two times].**"

Book 48, Hadith 85 – "The Messenger of Allah [SAW] saw me wearing a little dab of Khaluq. He said: 'O Ya'la, do you have a wife?' I said: 'No.' He said: 'Wash it off and do not put it on again, then wash it off and do not put it on again, then wash it off and do not put it on again.' I said: '**So I washed it off, and did not put it on again, then I washed it off and did not put it on again, then I washed it off, and did not put it on again.**'"

Book 4, Hadith 23 – “The Prophet (SAW) performed ablution by washing the body **parts only once.**”

Book 4, Hadith 24 – “The Prophet (SAW) performed ablution by washing the body **parts twice.**”

Book 4, Hadith 38 – Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "If a dog drinks from the utensil of anyone of you it is essential to **wash it seven times.**"

Wash once, twice, three times? Wash the bowl seven times... SUPERSTITION, nothing but unGodly superstition.

My Question to every Muslim is how can you not see that these ritual washings are pagan superstitions? How does this not bring you shame:

Book 5, Hadith 33 – “I screened the Prophet (SAW) while he was taking a bath of Janaba. **He washed his hands, poured water from his right hand over his left and washed his private parts.** Then he rubbed his hand over a wall or the earth, and performed ablution similar to that for the prayer but did not wash his feet. Then he poured water over his body, shifted from that place, and washed his feet.”

Sunan an-Nasa'i, Book 1, Hadith 135 – It was narrated from Al-Hakam, from his father, that when the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) performed Wudu', he would take a handful of water and do this with it. Shu'bah described it:

"He would sprinkle his private parts with it." [1]

Shaikh Ibn As-Sunni said: "Al-Hakam (one of the narrators) is Ibn Sufyan Ath-Thaqafi.

[1] The purpose is to ward off devilish whispers lest the person think any emission has taken place, and thus think that his Wudu' has been invalidated.

Why is Islam telling us how Mohammed washed his genitals? Why do we care about how Mohammed washed his private parts? Again, Islam has NO SHAME and NO MODESTY. Don't tell us about your private parts! NOBODY WANTS TO HEAR ABOUT THAT NASTINESS! Talking about washing your private parts is disgusting and lacks basic social care for others. The Apostles would never dare speak openly or write in the name of God about how they washed and touched themselves. Jesus never spoke about any of this, so why are you telling the world about how Mohammed poured water from his right hand to his left and then rubbed his genitals?

Gross and nasty.

As if sprinkling your penis with water is going to stop the devil? Believing that putting water on your genitals wards off Satan is Satanic! This is VOO-DOO. Trying to control the spirit world through the material world. It is no different from all the rituals that all the pagans that have ever existed performed. You are the same as them. And there are so many Hadiths like this, I only copy and pasted a few. There are too many to put in this letter. As my letter to Muslims is already very long, I won't add them. But anyone can search for "ABLUTION" on Sunnah.com and they will find 1486 Hadiths. That is a massive amount of superstition! I mean loads of superstitious Hadiths to use against Islam and to expose Islam as VOO-DOO, Satanic worship.

Washing will never clean you from your sin.

The only way sin was ever accounted and atoned for by the God of Abraham was through blood because the punishment for sin is death, and blood is life:

"In fact, the law requires that nearly **everything be cleansed with blood**, and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness." Hebrews 9:22

Everything must be cleansed with blood that is how SERIOUS sin is. Sin isn't a joke. You can't just wash it away with water because water isn't what circulates in us. Blood circulates in us and maintains our life. Drain the blood and a creature will die. Blood represents life. Sin is death. How do you pay for sin? Through blood. That is the consequence of sin. But there is hope. There is forgiveness. God made a way for us to be forgiven. In the system of the God of Abraham it has always been that forgiveness is offered through the shedding of blood. In His mercy, God didn't require our blood for sin. God allowed for a temporary and substitutionary method to atone for our sins. It was in the Garden.

From the start, when Adam and Eve sinned, God covered their sin with what? He covered them with animal skin:

“The LORD God made **garments of skin** for Adam and his wife and clothed them.” Genesis 3:21

An animal was killed. Blood was shed immediately to cover their sin. Up until Adam and Eve’s sin there was no death. Once they sinned, death had entered in as spiritual and biological truth. The animal skin used to cover Adam and Eve came from an animal that was killed. Does Islam teach that Allah covered Adam and Eve (Eve isn’t even mentioned in the Quran because women don’t matter to Islam) with the first sacrifice, an animal that died for sin? No, Islam doesn’t write anything about Allah having mercy on Adam and Eve by substituting their justified death sentence for their disobedience and rebellion against God, with an animal, covering their sin with the skin of that animal. It was Adam and Eve that covered themselves with leaves not God. But leaves have no blood. Leaves cannot pay the wages of sin which is death. Only blood can. So, my God covered their sin in a supreme act of mercy. God covered their sin and that is the story of the Bible and God saving us through His Son. The animal being slaughtered for Adam’s sin was a foreshadow of Jesus dying for our sin. Animal blood just like leaves isn’t enough to pay for our sin. It was just a substitute until the True Lamb of God was to be slaughtered and shed His blood for the remission of sins. Do you see how intricate and inter-woven the Biblical story of Genesis in the Bible is together with the full story of God’s redemption of mankind from sin in the rest of the Bible? Islam is totally lost here as it is always lost. Allah don’t know what inarnation is going on. Islam, Allah, Mohammed, Muslims, don’t know what is going on. They just keep writing about sex:

Quran 7:26: “O children of Adam! We have indeed **sent down to you clothing to cover your shame, and (clothing) for beauty and clothing that guards (against evil), that is the best.** This is of the communications of Allah that they may be mindful.”

Maududi TAFSIR 7:26-27 – “In this passage, the Qur'an has used the story of Adam and Eve for the eradication of the evil of nakedness. Satan had seduced the Arabs of the pre-Islamic period into believing that clothing was meant merely for the purpose of decorating and protecting the body from the hardships of weather. **Accordingly they totally disregarded its real purpose and paid no heed to cover their shameful parts and did not hesitate to uncover them before others in the open.** Above all, they would go round the Ka'abah in perfect nudity during the Haj season; and their women were even more shameless than their men. That was because they considered it a religious act and did this as if it were a virtuous deed. The whole human race has been addressed because this evil was not confined to the Arabs alone but many people of the world had been (and even today are) guilty of this. Therefore the whole human race has been warned, as if to say, "O children of Adam! **Nudity is a clear manifestation of the fact that you have been seduced by Satan.** As you have discarded the Guidance of your Lord, and rejected the Message of His Prophets, you have given yourselves up to Satan who has misled you from the way of natural modesty into that shameful state, in which he intended to mislead your first parents. If you consider it seriously, you will come to the inevitable conclusion that you can neither understand rightly the demands of your nature nor fulfill them without the Guidance of the Messengers."

This passage brings out clearly the following facts about clothing:

- (1) The need of clothing has not been artificially created in man, but it is an important urge of human nature. That is why Allah has not created a natural covering for the human body, as He has done in the case of all other animals. **Instead, He has instilled inherently the feelings of modesty and shyness in human nature.** Besides this, He has not made his sex organs as merely sex organs, but has also made them shameful organs, which, by his very nature, he does not like to expose before others. Moreover, He has not given man any ready-made covering for hiding the shameful parts, but

has ingrained in the human nature that man should hide them with a clothing. This is what v. 26 implies. **Allah has inspired man with the urge to hide the shameful parts of the body.** Therefore man should understand the nature of this inspired urge and make clothing for himself from the material provided by Him.

(2) The fact that in v. 26 the covering of the shameful parts precedes the protecting and decorating of the body, is a clear proof that more importance has been attached to the moral than the physical function of clothing. Thus it is obvious that the human nature is quite different from the animal nature. That is why Nature has made provision for the protection and decoration of the body of the animals, but has ingrained no urge in them for the covering of their shameful parts. But when the human beings discarded the Guidance of Allah and began to follow the guidance of Satan, they reversed the above order as if to say, **"Your clothing is merely to protect and decorate your bodies just as the skins cover the bodies of the animals. As regards the covering of the shameful parts, garments have absolutely no importance, for these are merely sex organs and not shameful organs."**

(3) The garments should not only be the means of covering the shameful parts and of protection and decoration but should also enable man to attain piety. The dress should, therefore, be such as to conceal those parts of the body that should be hidden from others; it should neither be too expensive nor too poor with regard to the position of the wearers; it should not smack of haughtiness nor arrogance nor hypocrisy. Moreover, **the garment of piety demands that the male should not wear the female dress and vice versa, and that the Muslims should not imitate blindly the non-Muslims in dress.** It is obvious that only those who believe in the Guidance of Allah and follow it, can attain the desired standard of the garment of piety. But those who discard the Guidance of God and make satans their guides, are misled by them into one error or the other in regard to clothing.

(4) Clothing is one of Allah's many Signs which are spread all over the world and which lead men to the recognition of the Reality, provided that one sincerely seeks it. If one seriously considers the above-mentioned three facts about clothing, one can easily understand how clothing is an important Sign of Allah.”

In this long speech about Adam and Eve and why they were clothed, does this Muslim scholar writing his Tafsir ever talk about sin? Does Allah ever talk about clothing them because of sin in the Quran? No, neither Maududi, who wrote the Tafsir about Quran 7:26, nor Allah, in the Quran, ever talk about the power of sin at that moment that entered-into the universe. Allah says the clothing he gave Adam, and his “no name wife” was for beauty and to guard their private parts. He says they were for their shame. But that isn’t why God covered them with animal skin. Allah needs to go to one of our Theological Universities like Oxford, Cambridge, Harvard, or Yale, because he doesn’t even get like the basics of how all of this works. Allah always needed help with money, asking Muslims for loans throughout the Quran, so we can start a Gofundme page to help pay for Allah’s education. Even better, Allah can go on Youtube, and sell black seed supplements that Mohammed said was the cure for every disease. “Who is it that would loan Allah a goodly loan” Quran 2:245, any Muslim willing to loan your god money for a good Christian education? So that Allah can understand that God did not cover Adam and Eve because of their shame. Adam and Eve covered themselves with leaves because they suddenly had knowledge of GOOD AND EVIL. They understood things they didn’t ever really need to know and became like God in this way just as the devil tempted them with when they ate the forbidden fruit. Remember, Islam and Allah think Adam and his “no name wife” ate off the TREE OF LIFE, not off the TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. Eating off the TREE OF LIFE would not have given them awareness of their sin. They would have been eternal. Ola, Muslims are you there, pick up the phone, Bible Basics 101 class is calling.

Reading Maududi's Tafsir gives crystalizing zoom into the delusional, embarrassing lack of study and education in Islam. Maududi in this long speech and preach, tries to convince us that nudity is from Satan when God made Adam and Eve nude in the Garden! Nudity wasn't bad or my God would have clothed Adam and Eve when He created them. The covering of their bodies with plants was because of the shame of knowing they disobeyed and rebelled against God's law in the Garden. Sin entered-into their being and the reality of sin which brings death entered-into everything around them. What is Maududi preaching about? He is wacked out. If nudity is from Satan, then why did Islamic Moses run around naked in the Hadiths:

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 3221, SAHIH, Narrated Abu Hurairah:

that the Prophet (ﷺ) said: "Verily Musa, peace be upon him, was a shy and modest man, who would never show anything of his skin out of modesty. Some of the Children of Isra'il annoyed him by saying: 'He only keeps himself covered because of some defect in his skin, either leprosy, a scrotal hernia or some other defect.' Allah [the Mighty and Sublime] wanted to free Musa from what they were saying about him. One day Musa, [peace be upon him], was alone. He took off his garment, and put it on a rock, then he took a bath. When he had finished, he turned back to pick up his garment, but the rock moved away, taking his garment with it. Musa picked up his staff, and chased the rock saying: 'My garment, O you rock! My garment, O you rock!' **Until he reached a group of the Children of Isra'il who saw him naked, and discovered that he was the best of those whom Allah had created.**" He said: "The rock stood still, he took his garment and put it on. He started striking the rock with his staff, and by Allah, the marks of that beating were left on the rock; three, four, or five. This is what is referred to in the Ayah: ' O you who believe! Be not like those who annoyed Musa, but Allah freed him from what they had alleged, and he was honourable before Allah (33:69).'"

Musa (Islamic Moses not the True Moses) showed his penis to a group of children in the Islamic tradition. And how did the children respond? They were like alhamdulillah! The children literally discovered that Musa “was the best of those whom Allah had created.” The children were talking about the private parts of Musa. The whole Hadith is about Musa’s penis and scrotum. Musa was falsely accused of having a scrotal hernia by some Jewish children. Wait, what? Is Islam serious? Who even thinks about these things? So, Allah schemed a plan to have a rock take the clothes of Musa to prove to the CHILDREN not adults, but CHILDREN that is right CHILDREN, that his penis and scrotum were the best of all creation. These are the things Mohammed and later the scholars of Islam wasted their time thinking and writing about.

Maududi condemns Islamic Musa and goes on writing his boringly long Tafsir, but never gets anything right. He gives his thoughts in four points. Repeating in error that God created man with a natural shyness and modesty in our nature. WRONG, Maududi! This is a result of sin. Our own rebellion against God. One last time, Satan didn’t make Adam and Eve naked, God made them naked! Satan convinced Adam and Eve that they could be like God if they ate of the TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. That their eyes would be open and that they would become like God. You have to read the real account in the Bible, from Genesis:

Now the serpent was more crafty than any of the wild animals the Lord God had made. He said to the woman, “Did God really say, ‘You must not eat from any tree in the garden?’”

2 The woman said to the serpent, “We may eat fruit from the trees in the garden, 3 but God did say, ‘You must not eat fruit from the tree that is in the middle of the garden, and you must not touch it, or you will die.’”

4 “You will not certainly die,” the serpent said to the woman. 5“**For God knows that when you eat from it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil.**”

6 When the woman saw that the fruit of the tree was good for food and pleasing to the eye, and also desirable for gaining wisdom, she took some and ate it. She also gave some to her husband, who was with her, and he ate it. 7 **Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they realized they were naked;** so they sewed fig leaves together and made coverings for themselves.

8 Then the man and his wife heard the sound of the Lord God as he was walking in the garden in the cool of the day, and they hid from the Lord God among the trees of the garden. 9 But the Lord God called to the man, "Where are you?"

10 He answered, "I heard you in the garden, and **I was afraid because I was naked; so I hid.**"

11 And he said, "Who told you that you were naked? Have you eaten from the tree that I commanded you not to eat from?"
Genesis 3:1-11

When did Adam and Eve realize they were naked? As soon as they disobeyed God and ate the fruit God told them not to eat. It was that moment. It wasn't God that told them they were naked. IT WAS SIN. Do you get this or not? Islam is so sex obsessed that all you think about is vagina and keeping vagina to yourself. Controlling the vagina. This is the cumulation of all the writing in Islam. One god, Tawhid, shirk, Sharia, they are just ways to get to the vagina.

So, again, God didn't tell Adam and Eve they were naked. Adam and Eve hid in shame because they realized they were naked. God communicated with them as a loving Father. He did not kill them. He did not yell at them. He asked them, "**WHO TOLD YOU THAT YOU WERE NAKED?**" God communicated with them as HE WALKED in the Garden looking for them. God actually walked. How can God walk? Did you ever think about this because the Jews haven't. God asked Adam and Eve about their nakedness. God didn't tell them about their nakedness. God didn't make us shy and modest to hide our private parts with clothing from the start of creation. It was all a response to sin. Sin caused clothing and naked-consciousness not God.

But God in His glorious mercy that day made a way for our sins to be covered. He covered Adam and Eve with animal skins:

The Lord God made garments of skin for Adam and his wife and clothed them. 22 And the Lord God said, "The man has now become like one of us, knowing good and evil. He must not be allowed to reach out his hand and take also from the tree of life and eat, and live forever." 23 So the Lord God banished him from the Garden of Eden to work the ground from which he had been taken. 24 After he drove the man out, he placed on the east side of the Garden of Eden cherubim and a flaming sword flashing back and forth to guard the way to the tree of life. Genesis 3:21-24

God Himself atoned for their sins through the sacrifice of an animal and in that action put in motion His plan to save the world. The animal was a foreshadow of the Lamb of God that took away the sins of the world. This was the only way to overcome sin and death. Blood is the only thing that can remove sins because again, it is life, and the payment of sin is your life in consequence for sin:

"I will be against any citizen of Israel or foreigner living with you who eats blood. I will cut off that person from the people. 11 This is because the life of the body is in the blood, and I have given you rules for pouring that blood on the altar to remove your sins so you will belong to the Lord. **It is the blood that removes the sins, because it is life.**" Leviticus 17:10-11

If you stick to the story that Allah just forgives sin without bloodshed, then Allah cannot be God. We went over this already. Study the rigid regulations, ceremonies, laws, formalities, offerings, cleansing, purification, and materials the Jewish nation had to live by in the book of Leviticus. So much that you, as Muslims, who have never read about ancient Israel in the Old Testament, would be overwhelmed at all the information. Your Islamic laws and regulations, ways to be clean and purified, can't even begin to compare to the laws and regulations, and ways to be clean and purified, that the Jewish people had and strictly followed.

All of it had to do with blood.

It is by blood that the forgiveness of sins are remised because, remember, the consequence of sin is death. That means sin can only be paid for with life. Why do you think we die? We die because of sin. We were never supposed to die. Before Adam and Eve disobeyed God, we were to live forever. But their rebellion against God's law gave power to sin and death over our lives. We all have to die now. But that death is now an eternal blessing for those who know Jesus because by dying we can be raised to life in eternity. God said we must not be able to eat off the TREE OF LIFE because if we did, we would live in this corrupt, diseased, suffering, sinful state forever. But now because of the love of God demonstrated in real-time through the death of Jesus on the cross, we are united in that death to Jesus. We are crucified with Him. So that this body is dead to sin, and so that we can live in Him:

"For if we have been united with him in a death like his, we will certainly also be united with him in a resurrection like his. 6 For we know that our old self was crucified with him so that the body ruled by sin might be done away with, a that we should no longer be slaves to sin— 7 because anyone who has died has been set free from sin.

8 Now if we died with Christ, we believe that we will also live with him. 9 For we know that since Christ was raised from the dead, he cannot die again; death no longer has mastery over him. 10 The death he died, he died to sin once for all; but the life he lives, he lives to God.

11 In the same way, count yourselves dead to sin but alive to God in Christ Jesus. 12 Therefore do not let sin reign in your mortal body so that you obey its evil desires. 13 Do not offer any part of yourself to sin as an instrument of wickedness, but rather offer yourselves to God as those who have been brought from death to life; and offer every part of yourself to him as an instrument of righteousness. 14 For sin shall no longer be your master, because you are not under the law, but under grace." Romans 6:5-14

Do you understand how complex and deep all this is? The theology and working of God throughout history to come to this point where His plan for salvation was fulfilled in His Only Son? Everything from the animal death in the Garden and God covering Adam and Eve with its skin, to Abraham trekking the mountain to sacrifice his one son, only to be stopped and told that God would provide His own Lamb to be sacrificed, to Moses lifting up the serpent as sign of Jesus being lifted on the cross, to Joseph being betrayed by his own put in a hole to die just as Jesus was betrayed by His own Israel, to Jonah sent to the depths of the ocean in the belly of the well for three days just as the body of Jesus was in the tomb dead for three days... it is all about Jesus. It is all about His bloodshed.

Blood = life. Sin = death.

You can live without a kidney, you can live without limbs, without eyes, without ears, without a spleen, a gall bladder, with parts of your brain, intestines, but you can't live without blood. Animals paid the price for our sin, but the blood of bulls and goats could never eternally take away our sins. That was done as a mercy from the True God – Yahweh. Allah has never shown any mercy to anyone. But my God has and accepted the blood of lambs for our sins until the true Lamb came. Those lambs were just a finite atonement. So, year after year, Jewish priests repeated offerings for their own sin and the sin of Israel. All of this was occurring for millennia, until the eternal bloodshed for sin had finally come:

“The law is only a shadow of the good things that are coming—not the realities themselves. For this reason it can never, by the same sacrifices repeated endlessly year after year, make perfect those who draw near to worship. 2 Otherwise, would they not have stopped being offered? For the worshipers would have been cleansed once for all, and would no longer have felt guilty for their sins. 3 But those sacrifices are an annual reminder of sins. 4 **It is impossible for the blood of bulls and goats to take away sins.**”

Hebrews 10:1-4

“Day after day every priest stands and performs his religious duties; again and again he offers the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins. 12 But when this priest had offered for all time one sacrifice for sins, he sat down at the right hand of God, 13 and since that time he waits for his enemies to be made his footstool. 14 **For by one sacrifice he has made perfect forever those who are being made holy.**” Hebrews 10:11-14

Day after day it happened. Again, and again, the same sacrifices which could never take away sins were always needed for Israel to stay in the presence of Holy God. But one day it all stopped because Jesus, the High Priest, offered up the FINAL SACRIFICE – Himself, to forever make us clean and holy.

Remember, the God of Abraham is perfect love – Holy, perfect love cannot mix with sin, and because He cannot mix with sin there has to be a way to reconcile us to His Holiness. It isn't through water or washing our own sin away. That means your Islamic efforts at purification is obsolete today. They are old and outdated. After the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ, clean hands and abstaining from pork is not what the God of Abraham seeks from us or requires from us anymore. Jesus Christ fulfilled the laws and regulations about food, cleanliness, purification, and Paul re-recorded it in Romans.

We already saw where Jesus fulfilled the ancient Jewish laws and regulations regarding food and what is “clean” and what is “unclean.” You, within Islam, and the Jewish people, are on a nonstop, daily routine of purification, and cleanliness, that will never be enough to stand before a Holy God. You will never be clean enough. You do it all the old way, through washing your hands, killing an animal a certain way, cleaning your body a particular number of times, staying away from a person when they have a certain condition. You and the Jewish people still strive to be clean through your own efforts. Your Mohammed was like the Pharisees who could not see who Jesus was and is:

“The Pharisees and some of the teachers of the law who had come from Jerusalem gathered around Jesus 2 and saw some of his disciples eating food with hands that were defiled, that is, unwashed. 3 (The Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they give their hands a ceremonial washing, holding to the tradition of the elders. 4 When they come from the marketplace they do not eat unless they wash. And they observe many other traditions, such as the washing of cups, pitchers and kettles.) 5 So the Pharisees and teachers of the law asked Jesus, **“Why don’t your disciples live according to the tradition of the elders instead of eating their food with defiled hands?”** Mark 7:1-5

The religious Pharisees saw that Jesus and His disciples ate with *“unclean”* hands and made sure to point it out – condemning Jesus and the disciples. Your Mohammed does the same as those Jewish religious elite. Your Mohammed pointed out to everyone around him who didn’t wash the Islamic way before eating or praying.

The Pharisees’ religious hearts were hardened.

They believed that their rituals and religious routine made them superior to all. The ancient religious Jews could not even see that Jesus was the true Kingdom of God, and He was right in front of them because they were so offended that Jesus didn’t wash His hands before He ate. Their self-righteousness could not let them see. You, like them, can’t see either. You think just like them. You see the world the same way, through your food processing and selection. Through human tradition. All of it formulated as Mohammed’s obsession to wash away his guilty conscious. Mohammed was always trying to obtain purity because of his sin. Do you know why he washed and washed? Because he never was pure. Washing doesn’t cleanse you from sin and Mohammed proved it. He proved it by endlessly and daily exhausting himself through ritual washing to be cleansed. Here is how Jesus replied to the Pharisees, and how today, Jesus tells Mohammed and you about your endless Islamic cleansing and purification rituals:

‘He replied, “Isaiah was right when he prophesied about you hypocrites; as it is written:

“These people honor me with their lips,
but their hearts are far from me.

7 They worship me in vain;
their teachings are merely human rules.’

8 You have let go of the commands of God and are holding on to human traditions.”

9 And he continued, “You have a fine way of setting aside the commands of God in order to observe your own traditions! 10 For Moses said, ‘Honor your father and mother,’ and, ‘Anyone who curses their father or mother is to be put to death.’ 11 But you say that if anyone declares that what might have been used to help their father or mother is Corban (that is, devoted to God)— 12 then you no longer let them do anything for their father or mother. 13 Thus you nullify the word of God by your tradition that you have handed down. And you do many things like that.”

14 Again Jesus called the crowd to him and said, “Listen to me, everyone, and understand this. 15 **Nothing outside a person can defile them by going into them. Rather, it is what comes out of a person that defiles them.**”

17 After he had left the crowd and entered the house, his disciples asked him about this parable. 18 “Are you so dull?” he asked. **“Don’t you see that nothing that enters a person from the outside can defile them? 19 For it doesn’t go into their heart but into their stomach, and then out of the body.”** (In saying this, Jesus declared all foods clean.)

20 He went on: **“What comes out of a person is what defiles them.** 21 For it is from within, out of a person’s heart, that evil thoughts come—sexual immorality, theft, murder, 22 adultery, greed, malice, deceit, lewdness, envy, slander, arrogance and folly. 23 All these evils come from inside and defile a person.” Mark 7:6-24

Jesus is talking to all Muslims. You are the new Pharisees. You, like the Jewish Pharisees in the time of Jesus, hold on to manmade traditions of cleansing. But God's Word exposes you and the Jewish tradition as the same falsity. For nothing outside of a man, dirty hands, dirty feet, dirty face, pork, alcohol, can make him unclean. It is what is inside of a man, like the lust in you for more Muslimahs to NIKAH, that makes you unclean. It is greed, envy, slander, arrogance, theft, beheading, crucifying, NIKAH obsession, MUTAH, that makes you unclean.

These things defile you, not dirty hands.

Islam is all of these things.

Islam is unclean.

Jesus Makes Us Clean

In Christian Biblical records, a private letter Paul the Apostle wrote, affirms and confirms, what Jesus already taught and lived about food, and the Kingdom of Christ God –

“As one who is in the Lord Jesus, I am fully convinced that no food is unclean in itself. But if anyone regards something as unclean, then for him it is unclean. 15 If your brother is distressed because of what you eat, you are no longer acting in love. Do not by your eating destroy your brother for whom Christ died. 16 Do not allow what you consider good to be spoken of as evil. 17 **For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit,** 18 because anyone who serves Christ in this way is pleasing to God and approved by men.

19 Let us therefore make every effort to do what leads to peace and to mutual edification. 20 Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of food. All food is clean, but it is wrong for a man to eat anything that causes someone else to stumble. 21 It is better not to eat meat or drink wine or to do anything else that will cause your brother to fall.

22 So whatever you believe about these things keep between yourself and God. Blessed is the man who does not condemn himself by what he approves. 23 But the man who has doubts is condemned if he eats, because his eating is not from faith; and everything that does not come from faith is sin.”

Romans 14:14-23

Recognize that the first sentence in the letter Saint Paul writes, matches exactly what Jesus declared about food in Mark 7:18-19, NO FOOD IS UNCLEAN. Apostle Paul goes on to give us an explanation why no food is unclean. The explanation, the reason why there was a new declaration of the cleanliness of food from the time of and after Jesus is because Paul tells us right there in Romans 14:17 that,

“the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit.”

The Kingdom of Christ God isn't about what goes into our mouths or out of our bodies.

The Kingdom of God isn't about physical purification or bodily cleanliness. It is about being transformed from being dead in sin, to being raised to life, and living by the righteousness of Christ. It is about peace and love in the Holy Spirit. Apostle Paul gives us an example of this when he shows us, it is way more important to look after our brother's heart when we eat. We are to watch what we put in our mouth. He says, *"all food is clean, but it is wrong for a man to eat anything that causes someone else to stumble."*

Our brother, our neighbor, people, and their hearts are above any personal food preference. It is better to not eat meat, or any food that might cause someone to sin, to feel insecure, or to fall into temptation to sin. It is not about food. It is not about trying to be clean by food, or through food selection anymore. The time of effort to be cleansed and purified ended in Jesus Christ. The records are clear. Jesus fulfilled the old laws in Leviticus that were so specific and were followed for generations of Israelites.

Those laws are fulfilled. They have no more power. Yet still the Jewish religious in the Talmudic traditions, follow the outdated laws to this day, and you Muslims try to attach yourselves to those Jewish laws. We know now that cleanliness doesn't come from cooking your food the right way, abstaining from certain meats, or having a religious system of slaughtering animals. None of that makes you or the food clean. Cleansing ONLY comes from being forgiven by the blood of Jesus and cleansed by His blood:

"Therefore Jesus also, that He might sanctify the people with His own blood, suffered outside the gate." Hebrews 13:12

"But God demonstrates His own love toward us, in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, having now been justified by His blood, we shall be saved from wrath through Him." Romans 5:8-9

"In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace." Ephesians 1:7

]

The blood of Jesus is our purification. It is all the purification we will ever need, and Jesus did it for us. We didn't have to do anything to earn it, no effort, no rituals, no religion. The sacrifice on the Cross was done out of love because "God is love" 1 John 4:16. We don't have to do anything today except rest and receive His gift of salvation that is only in Christ Jesus – God the Son. It is a gift. Salvation is free. You don't have to do anything to be saved except receive the gift of God in His Son Jesus Christ. All you have to do is believe.

The time for ritual cleaning or selective food eating to "be clean" is finished.

It ended on the cross.

See and read how the Christian Bible stamps the end of human traditions of cleanliness by the reality in Christ:

"A man with leprosy came to him and begged him on his knees, "If you are willing, you can make me clean." 41 Filled with compassion, Jesus reached out his hand and touched the man. "I am willing," he said. **"Be clean!"** 42 Immediately the leprosy left him and he was cured." Mark 1:40-45

Jesus Christ touched the most *"unclean"* of His time. People with the disease of leprosy were total outcasts in ancient time. They were segregated and quarantined because the condition was so highly infectious, and because lepers were deemed sinful and in a state of punishment by the God of Abraham for their sin.

The book of Leviticus writes about leprosy:

"As for the leper who has the infection, his clothes shall be torn, and the hair of his head shall be uncovered, and he shall cover his mustache and cry, **'Unclean! Unclean!'**" Leviticus 13:45

People with the condition of leprosy were not to be touched under any circumstance. It was the law. They were the *'unclean.'* Never would see you a Jewish religious leader at that time touch a person with leprosy, but Jesus did. Jesus touched a person with leprosy and healed him. He touched the *'unclean.'* He sat with the *'unclean.'* He ate with sinners. The self-righteous, religious, would never touch, talk to, be with, or sit with those people:

"While Jesus was having dinner at Levi's house, many tax collectors and "sinners" were eating with him and his disciples, for there were many who followed him. 16 When the teachers of the law who were Pharisees saw him eating with the "sinners" and tax collectors, they asked his disciples: **"Why does he eat with tax collectors and 'sinners'?"** 17 On hearing this, Jesus said to them, "It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners." Mark 2:15-17

Don't you see that you are the exact same today? You will not sit in love and befriend KUFFAR sinners. You are self-righteous just like the Pharisees. You think because you wash yourself like Mohammed that the God of Abraham loves you more, WRONG! Christ's forgiveness that yields cleanliness vs. Mohammed's manmade traditions of ablution (wudu) = TOTAL WAR:

Quran 2:222 – "Truly, Allah loves those who turn unto Him in repentance and **loves those who purify themselves** (by taking a bath and cleaning and **washing thoroughly their private parts...**)"

PRIVATE PARTS PROPHET: Do you see the parentheses? The emphasis is on what again? The emphasis is on YOUR PRIVATE PARTS! Do you know why Mohammed was obsessed with Muslims washing private parts, and commanding women to shave their pubic hair? It is because they came from hot deserts, where the average temperature is over 100 degrees Fahrenheit. It is known medically that genitals have a smell when not wash, in the heat, with age. Mohammed emphasized genitals because everyone smelled! He didn't like the smell, so used Allah to manipulate.

Now, pay attention to the words – *“purify themselves.”* This is your manmade system. You really think that through washing yourselves you can purify yourselves. You can't even pray without cleansing yourself first, which means your sins have not been remised and Allah has no power to forgive your sins. Allah relies on you to clean and purify yourselves, that is why you can never wash away your sins, no matter how hard and frequently you perform ritual manmade ablution:

Quran 5:6 – “O you who believe! When you intend to offer As-Salat (the prayer), wash your faces and your hands (forearms) up to the elbows, rub (by passing wet hands over) your heads, and (wash) your feet up to ankles. If you are in a state of Janaba (i.e. had a sexual discharge), purify yourself (bathe your whole body). But if you are ill or on a journey or any of you comes from answering the call of nature, or you have been in contact with women (i.e. sexual intercourse) and you find no water, then perform Tayammum with clean earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. Allah does not want to place you in difficulty, but He wants to purify you, and to complete His Favour on you that you may be thankful.”

The Quran, again, tells you to “PURIFY YOURSELF.” You have to rely on yourself for purity. Allah wants to purify you but has no way of purifying you. So, Allah makes you purify yourselves. This means you have no forgiveness of sin. This same verse also declares that Allah wants to purify you from your sins but since he has no power to forgive, he makes you wash yourself over and over. No wonder Muslims never have joy! You are joyless because you are not forgiven. You don't know forgiveness. But my God washes sinners with His blood and covers our sin. He forgives us. We don't have to wash ourselves to be pure. Jesus washes us:

“After that, he poured water into a basin and began to wash his disciples' feet, drying them with the towel that was wrapped around him.

6 He came to Simon Peter, who said to him, "Lord, are you going to wash my feet?"

7 Jesus replied, "You do not realize now what I am doing, but later you will understand."

8 "No," said Peter, "you shall never wash my feet."

Jesus answered, "**Unless I wash you, you have no part with me.**"

9 "Then, Lord," Simon Peter replied, "not just my feet but my hands and my head as well!" John 13:1-

Jesus washed the feet of a sinner! The feet! The most filthiest, dirtiest part of people that have been covered in dust and debris, Jesus reached down and washed the feet of the disciples.

When would Allah ever come to earth to wash your feet! We all know the answer – NEVER! Allah would never wash your feet because Allah doesn't love you. Jesus washes us because He loves us. Jesus will wash you, too. Just cry out to Him and He will cleanse you from your sins. Without Jesus, Muslims have to wash themselves leaving them restless in JIHAD. This makes Islam a direct contradiction to the way of Christianity. The Christian God sat with sinners. The Christian God touched the 'unclean.' The Christian God loved them. The Christian God healed them and fed them. The Christian God cleansed them, not with water but with Himself.

'Jesus reached out his hand and touched the man. "I am willing," he said. "**Be clean!**" Immediately he was cleansed of his leprosy.' Matthew 8:3

Jesus spoke, "BE CLEAN" to the dirtiest and the dirtiest were cleansed, not by washing but Jesus – Himself. Jesus showed us that it was not the 'unclean' that were truly unclean, but the self-righteous religious leaders of that time that thought they were clean in and of them own selves – like you. Those, like you, who looked down on others because of not washing or "purifying" themselves. Those, like you, who felt superior to others because of their own perceived 'cleanliness:' "Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You are like whitewashed tombs, **which look beautiful on the outside but on the inside are full of dead men's bones and everything unclean.**" Matthew 23:27

You and your Islam are the same today. You think because you wash your hands before prayer you are better than those that don't. Your Quran, Hadiths, and Islamic laws are full of ritual cleansing. Again search, "ABLUTION" in your Hadiths, how many results? Here are more Hadiths, as a small sample representation: Book 1, Hadith 455 – The Messenger of Allah called for water and performed ablution once. He said: "This is the minimum requirement of ablution' or he said: 'The ablution of one who, if he does not perform this ablution, **Allah will not accept his prayer.**" Then he performed ablution washing each part twice, and he said: 'This is the ablution of one who, if he performs it, Allah will give him two shares of reward.'" Then he performed ablution washing each part three times, and said: 'This is my ablution and the ablution of the Messengers who were sent before me."

Book 2, Hadith 43 – 'Umar b. Khattab said that a person performed ablution and **left a small part equal to the space of a nail (unwashed)**. The Apostle of Allah (ﷺ) saw that and said: Go back and perform ablution well. He then went back (performed ablution well) and offered the prayer.'

Book 2, Hadith 15 – "One day Uthman b. Affan performed the ablution well, and then said: I saw Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) perform ablution, the best ablution, and then observed: He who performed ablution like this and then went towards the mosque and nothing (but the love of) prayer urged him (to do so), **all his previous (minor) sins would be expiated.**"

Book 46, Hadith 85 – "Whoever performs Wudu and performs Wudu well, then attends Isha prayer in congregation, then prays four similar Rakahs after that, reciting therein and bowing and prostrating perfectly, **that will bring him a reward** like that of (praying) Lailat Al-Qadar."

These records in your Hadith confirm you are on the outside of the Truth. The Truth is humanity cannot cleanse itself.

The Truth is only God makes us clean.

All ablution in Islam is superstitious pagan ritual. The Hadith about performing Wudu that brings reward like praying, "*Lailat Al-Qadar*," sounds like a Hindu prayer ritual. Hindu rituals that are performed to gain favor from Hindu gods. Familiarize yourself with "*Kaamyaa Snanam*," the Hindu washing ritual for rewards/good luck. That is just one part of the Hindu ritualistic bathing that dominates their religion. Here is a list of more:

Vaaruna Snanam
Aagneya Snanam
Vaaya Veeya Snanam
Prokshana Snanam
Mantra Snanam
Dhivya Snanam
Gowna Snanam
Kaaapila Snanam
Nitya Snanam
Naimithiga Snanam
Kriyaanga Snanam
Malaharsha Snanam
Shethra Ganga Snanam

Muslims, realize that you and the Hindus are the same. It doesn't matter that you ritually cleanse for one god, and they ritually cleanse for many gods. It is the same spirit working within you – Satan. The same demonic system. It doesn't have to be exact. The details of the washing don't matter. What matters is your god, and theirs, demand you wash to "purify" yourselves. And depending on how you wash/cleanse determines your reward and their good luck. Both are superstitious. Both use water not blood. So, when Allah challenges humanity here:

Quran 17:88 – Say, "If mankind and the jinn gathered in order to produce the like of this Qur'an, they could not produce the like of it, even if they were to each other assistants."

Allah loses. Your Quran is the same as every other anti-Christ system. Sure, it may not be exact in detail because of cultural differences, landscapes, languages, but the principles and spirit match up. Any system that does not acknowledge Jesus as God, as the Son, which is everyone except Christianity, all end up the same:

Ritual cleansing = Islam + Hinduism

No pork = Islam + Judaism

Beheading = Islam + all enemies of Christianity

Multiple wives = Islam + Mormonism

Do not celebrate the birth of Christ = Islam + Jehovah's Witness

Halal + Kosher/ritual animal slaughter = Islam + Judaism

Sexual slaves = Islam + all imperialistic empires (Khan)

Fatalism = Islam + Buddhism

Revenge = Islam + Vikings, Celts, Anglo-Saxon Wergild + tribal law

Superstition = Islam + Roman/Greek gods

Sacrifice children through martyrdom = Islam + Japan's Shintoism

Religious mandated facial hair = Islam + Sikhism

Islam is the same as every other manmade system that has ever existed. Only the details change from system to system, but the spirit + principles stay the same. And this is why you, in Islam, have no rest. You struggle every day to purify yourself from sin. You exhaust yourselves in trying to be the cleanest before Allah. It is never-ending. Your purification has no limits and is useless in the forgiveness of sins. This is why you have to pray the same prayers every day. Live out total conformity in every part of your life because you have not been redeemed to the Truth that sets free. You remain in your sin, dead. Only by His blood, the blood of Christ, that cleanses you from all unrighteousness and sin, can you come out of your ritual cleansing and mechanical conformity in prayer and life, like all religions before and after Mohammed.

The never-ending battle to be clean and purified was finished with Jesus and His bloodshed on the cross. You can be pure, just ask Jesus.

His blood makes us clean.

His blood, not the blood of a KAFIR.

Jesus

Jesus Christ.

How do we understand Jesus? How do our hearts know Jesus?

There are so many questions that people ask, so many studies and lectures, proofs about Jesus, yet still everyone is divided. Divided into two:

Group 1: Christians stand alone as knowing and living out the Truth that Jesus is God.

Group 2: Groups/systems/people who reject Jesus is God and who live out their lives in that rejection, the groups include: Muslims, Jews, Hindus, Buddhists, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Scientologists, Bahaim, Confucianism, Taoists, Jainism, African Tribes, Polynesian Tribes, Sikhs, Shintoism, Shamans, Zoroastrianism, Wiccans, Druids...

You all have the same position just a different presentation. We Christians are in the only group in the universe that know and operate in a system where Jesus is God.

This division is very real, and it is everywhere. Jesus is everything but God to all of you. He is just a prophet. He was just a man. He was a simple Jew. He was a Rabbi. He was just a messenger. He was a spiritual teacher connected with the universe. He was a god but not Almighty God. He was an angel. He was a demon... everybody claims what they want, but you all have the same result – none of you are love or have a God that is love. The Jews don't accept Him as the Messiah. Your Islam mocks that God would ever go to the bathroom. Jehovah's Witness don't believe He is God. Mormons have their own story and own prophet like you Muslims. Hindus think he was a teacher. The Pharisees thought Jesus was possessed by a demon. Everybody has their own version and story to tell about Jesus... but what is Jesus's story about Himself?

What is the story about Jesus from those who lived in His time?

Who is Jesus Christ according to Jesus?

History will answer you.

Jesus In Old = New

Let's start before Jesus was ever born in a manger with farm animals. Before His birth, the Old Testament Jewish texts prophesy about Jesus Christ, the Messiah, hundreds of times. There are over 300 prophecies, I will list, from the Old Testament that are fulfilled by Jesus in the New Testament. Exact and with exact wording in both. Exact scripture used from Old in New. Can you tell me how many of the below prophecies were fulfilled by Mohammed? Can you tell me how many times your Quran uses exact scripture from the Old Testament, that match exactly what happened in the life and system of Mohammed?

I won't write out all the verses because it will be too much. I will use a beautiful table from NewTestamentChristians.com which references the prophecy/match from the Old Testament on the left side of the equation, and then on the other side is the fulfillment of the prophecy. The right side is the exact match in the New Testament:

351 Old Testament Prophecies Fulfilled in Jesus Christ Copy/Pasted from – NewTestamentChristians.com

1. Genesis 3:15	Seed of a woman (virgin birth)	Gal 4:4-5; Matt 1:18
2. Gen 3:15	He will bruise Satan's head	Hebrews 2:14; 1 John 3:8
3. Gen 5:24	The bodily ascension to heaven illustrated	Mark 16:19
4. Gen 9:26-27	The God of Shem will be the Son of Shem	Luke 3:36
5. Gen 12:3	Seed of Abraham will bless all nations	Gal 3:8; Acts 3:25-26
6. Gen 12:7	The Promise made to Abraham's Seed	Gal 3:16
7. Gen 14:18	A priest after the order of Melchizedek	Heb 6:20
8. Gen 14:18	King of Peace and Righteousness	Heb 7:2
9. Gen 14:18	The Last Supper foreshadowed	Matt 26:26-29
10. Gen 17:19	Seed of Isaac (Gen 21:12)	Romans 9:7
11. Gen 22:8	The Lamb of God promised	John 1:29
12. Gen 22:18	As Isaac's seed, will bless all nations	Galatians 3:16
13. Gen 26:2-5	The Seed of Isaac promised Redeemer	Hebrews 11:18

14. Gen 28:12	The Bridge to heaven	John 1:51
15. Gen 28:14	The Seed of Jacob	Luke 3:34
16. Gen 49:10	The time of His coming	Luke 2:1-7; Gal 4:4
17. Gen 49:10	The Seed of Judah	Luke 3:33
18. Gen 49:10	Called Shiloh or One Sent	John 17:3
19. Gen 49:10	Messiah to come before Judah lost identity	John 11:47-52
20. Gen 49:10	Unto Him shall the obedience of the people be	John 10:16
21. Ex 3:13-15	The Great "I AM"	John 4:26; 8:58
22. Ex 12:5	A Lamb without blemish	Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19
23. Ex 12:13	The blood of the Lamb saves from wrath	Rom 5:8
24. Ex 12:21-27	Christ is our Passover	1 Cor 5:7
25. Ex 12:46	Not a bone of the Lamb to be broken	John 19:31-36
26. Ex 15:2	His exaltation predicted as Yeshua	Acts 7:55-56
27. Ex 15:11	His Character-Holiness	Luke 1:35; Acts 4:27
28. Ex 17:6	The Spiritual Rock of Israel	1 Cor 10:4

29. Ex 33:19	His Character-Merciful	Luke 1:72
30. Lev 1:2-9	His sacrifice a sweet smelling savor unto God	Eph 5:2
31. Lev 14:11	The leper cleansed-Sign to priesthood	Luke 5:12-14; Acts 6:7
32. Lev 16:15-17	Prefigures Christ's once-for-all death	Heb 9:7-14
33. Lev 16:27	Suffering outside the Camp	Matt 27:33; Heb. 13:11-12
34. Lev 17:11	The Blood-the life of the flesh	Matt 26:28; Mark 10:45
35. Lev 17:11	It is the blood that makes atonement	Rom. 3:23-24; 1 John 1:7
36. Lev 23:36-37	The Drink-offering: "If any man thirst"	John 7:37
37. Num 9:12	Not a bone of Him broken	John 19:31-36
38. Num 21:9	The serpent on a pole-Christ lifted up	John 3:14-18; 12:32
39. Num 24:17	Time: "I shall see him, but not now."	John 1:14; Gal 4:4
40. Deut 18:15	"This is of a truth that prophet"	John 6:14
41. Deut 18:15-16	"Had you believed Moses, you would believe me."	John 5:45-47
42. Deut 18:18	Sent by the Father to speak His word	John 8:28-29

43. Deut 18:19	Whoever will not hear must bear his sin	Acts 3:22-23
44. Deut 21:23	Cursed is he that hangs on a tree	Gal 3:10-13
45. Joshua 5:14-15	The Captain of our salvation	Heb 2:10
46. Ruth 4:4- 10	Christ, our kinsman, has redeemed us	Eph 1:3-7
47. 1 Sam 2:35	A Faithful Priest	Heb. 2:17; 3:1-3, 6; 7:24- 25
48. 1 Sam 2:10	Shall be an anointed King to the Lord	Matt 28:18; John 12:15
49. 2 Sam 7:12	David's Seed	Matt 1:1
50. 2 Sam 7:13	His Kingdom is everlasting	2 Pet 1:11
51. 2 Sam 7:14a	The Son of God	Luke 1:32; Rom 1:3-4
52. 2 Sam 7:16	David's house established forever	Luke 3:31; Rev 22:16
53. 2 Ki 2:11	The bodily ascension to heaven illustrated	Luke 24:51
54. 1 Chr 17:11	David's Seed	Matt 1:1; 9:27
55. 1 Chr 17:12-13	To reign on David's throne forever	Luke 1:32-33

56. 1 Chr 17:13	"I will be His Father, He...my Son."	Heb 1:5
57. Job 9:32-33	Mediator between man and God	1 Tim 2:5
58. Job 19:23-27	The Resurrection predicted	John 5:24-29
59. Psa 2:1-3	The enmity of kings foreordained	Acts 4:25-28
60. Psa 2:2	To own the title, Anointed (Christ)	John 1:41; Acts 2:36
61. Psa 2:6	His Character-Holiness	John 8:46; Rev 3:7
62. Psa 2:6	To own the title King	Matt 2:2
63. Psa 2:7	Declared the Beloved Son	Matt 3:17; Rom 1:4
64. Psa 2:7-8	The Crucifixion and Resurrection intimated	Acts 13:29-33
65. Psa 2:8-9	Rule the nations with a rod of iron	Rev 2:27; 12:5; 19:15
66. Psa 2:12	Life comes through faith in Him	John 20:31
67. Psa 8:2	The mouths of babes perfect His praise	Matt 21:16
68. Psa 8:5-6	His humiliation and exaltation	Heb 2:5-9
69. Psa 9:7-10	Judge the world in righteousness	Acts 17:31
70. Psa 16:10	Was not to see corruption	Acts 2:31; 13:35

71. Psa 16:9-11	Was to arise from the dead	John 20:9
72. Psa 17:15	The resurrection predicted	Luke 24:6
73. Psa 18:2-3	The horn of salvation	Luke 1:69-71
74. Psa 22:1	Forsaken because of sins of others	2 Cor 5:21
75. Psa 22:1	"My God, my God, why have You forsaken me?"	Matt 27:46
76. Psa 22:2	Darkness upon Calvary for three hours	Matt 27:45
77. Psa 22:7	They shoot out the lip and shake the head	Matt 27:39-44
78. Psa 22:8	"He trusted in God, let Him deliver Him"	Matt 27:43
79. Psa 22:9-10	Born the Savior	Luke 2:7
80. Psa 22:12-13	They seek His death	John 19:6
81. Psa 22:14	His blood poured out when they pierced His side	John 19:34
82. Psa 22:14-15	Suffered agony on Calvary	Mark 15:34-37
83. Psa 22:15	He thirsted	John 19:28
84. Psa 22:16	They pierced His hands and His feet	John 19:34-37; 20:27
85. Psa 22:18	Stripped Him before the stares of men	Luke 23:34-35

86. Psa 22:18	They parted His garments	John 19:23-24
87. Psa 22:20-21	He committed Himself to God	Luke 23:46
88. Psa 22:20-21	Satanic power bruising the Redeemer's heel	Heb 2:14
89. Psa 22:22	His Resurrection declared	John 20:17
90. Psa 22:27-28	He shall be the governor of the nations	Col 1:16
91. Psa 22:31	"It is finished"	John 19:30; Heb 10:10-12, 14, 18
92. Psa 23:1	"I am the Good Shepherd"	John 10:11; 1 Pet 2:25
93. Psa 24:3	His exaltation predicted	Acts 1:11; Phil 2:9
94. Psa 30:3	His resurrection predicted	Acts 2:32
95. Psa 31:5	"Into Your hands I commit my spirit"	Luke 23:46
96. Psa 31:11	His acquaintances fled from Him	Mark 14:50
97. Psa 31:13	They took counsel to put Him to death	Matt 27:1; John 11:53
98. Psa 31:14-15	"He trusted in God, let Him deliver him"	Matt 27:43
99. Psa 34:20	Not a bone of Him broken	John 19:31-36
100. Psa 35:11	False witnesses rose up against Him	Matt 26:59

101. Psa 35:19	He was hated without a cause	John 15:25
102. Psa 38:11	His friends stood afar off	Luke 23:49
103. Psa 38:12	Enemies try to entangle Him by craft	Mark 14:1; Matt 22:15
104. Psa 38:12-13	Silent before His accusers	Matt 27:12-14
105. Psa 38:20	He went about doing good	Acts 10:38
106. Psa 40:2- 5	The joy of His resurrection predicted	John 20:20
107. Psa 40:6- 8	His delight-the will of the Father	John 4:34; Heb 10:5-10
108. Psa 40:9	He was to preach the Righteousness in Israel	Matt 4:17
109. Psa 40:14	Confronted by adversaries in the Garden	John 18:4-6
110. Psa 41:9	Betrayed by a familiar friend	John 13:18
111. Psa 45:2	Words of Grace come from His lips	John 1:17; Luke 4:22
112. Psa 45:6	To own the title, God or Elohim	Heb 1:8
113. Psa 45:7	A special anointing by the Holy Spirit	Matt 3:16; Heb. 1:9
114. Psa 45:7- 8	Called the Christ (Messiah or Anointed)	Luke 2:11

115. Psa 45:17	His name remembered forever	Eph 1:20-21; Heb. 1:8
116. Psa 55:12-14	Betrayed by a friend, not an enemy	John 13:18
117. Psa 55:15	Unrepentant death of the Betrayer	Matt 27:3-5; Acts 1:16-19
118. Psa 68:18	To give gifts to men	Eph 4:7-16
119. Psa 68:18	Ascended into Heaven	Luke 24:51
120. Psa 69:4	Hated without a cause	John 15:25
121. Psa 69:8	A stranger to own brethren	John 1:11; 7:5
122. Psa 69:9	Zealous for the Lord's House	John 2:17
123. Psa 69:14-20	Messiah's anguish of soul before crucifixion	Matt 26:36-45
124. Psa 69:20	"My soul is exceeding sorrowful"	Matt 26:38
125. Psa 69:21	Given vinegar in thirst	Matt 27:34
126. Psa 69:26	The Savior given and smitten by God	John 17:4; 18:11
127. Psa 72:10-11	Great persons were to visit Him	Matt 2:1-11
128. Psa	The corn of wheat to fall into the	John 12:24-25

72:16	Ground	
129. Psa 72:17	Belief on His name will produce offspring	John 1:12-13
130. Psa 72:17	All nations shall be blessed by Him	Gal 3:8
131. Psa 72:17	All nations shall call Him blessed	John 12:13; Rev 5:8-12
132. Psa 78:1-2	He would teach in parables	Matt 13:34-35
133. Psa 78:2b	To speak the Wisdom of God with authority	Matt 7:29
134. Psa 80:17	The Man of God's right hand	Mark 14:61-62
135. Psa 88	The Suffering and Reproach of Calvary	Matt 27:26-50
136. Psa 88:8	They stood afar off and watched	Luke 23:49
137. Psa 89:27	Firstborn	Col 1:15-18
138. Psa 89:27	Emmanuel to be higher than earthly kings	Luke 1:32-33
139. Psa 89:35-37	David's Seed, throne, kingdom endure forever	Luke 1:32-33
140. Psa 89:36-37	His character-Faithfulness	Rev 1:5; 19:11
141. Psa 90:2	He is from everlasting (Micah 5:2)	John 1:1

142. Psa 91:11-12	Identified as Messianic, used to tempt Christ	Luke 4:10-11
143. Psa 97:9	His exaltation predicted	Acts 1:11; Eph 1:20
144. Psa 100:5	His character-Goodness	Matt 19:16-17
145. Psa 102:1-11	The Suffering and Reproach of Calvary	John 19:16-30
146. Psa 102:25-27	Messiah is the Preexistent Son	Heb 1:10-12
147. Psa 109:25	Ridiculed	Matt 27:39
148. Psa 110:1	Son of David	Matt 22:42-43
149. Psa 110:1	To ascend to the right-hand of the Father	Mark 16:19
150. Psa 110:1	David's son called Lord	Matt 22:44-45
151. Psa 110:4	A priest after Melchizedek's order	Heb 6:20
152. Psa 112:4	His character-Compassionate, Gracious, et al	Matt 9:36
153. Psa 118:17-18	Messiah's Resurrection assured	Luke 24:5-7; 1 Cor 15:20
154. Psa 118:22-23	The rejected stone is Head of the corner	Matt 21:42-43

155. Psa 118:26a	The Blessed One presented to Israel	Matt 21:9
156. Psa 118:26b	To come while Temple standing	Matt 21:12-15
157. Psa 132:11	The Seed of David (the fruit of His Body)	Luke 1:32; Act 2:30
158. Psa 129:3	He was scourged	Matt 27:26
159. Psa 138:1-6	The supremacy of David's Seed amazes kings	Matt 2:2-6
160. Psa 147:3-6	The earthly ministry of Christ described	Luke 4:18
161. Prov 1:23	He will send the Spirit of God	John 16:7
162. Prov 8:23	Foreordained from everlasting	Rev 13:8; 1 Pet 1:19-20
163. Song 5:16	The altogether lovely One	John 1:17
164. Isa 2:3	He shall teach all nations	John 4:25
165. Isa 2:4	He shall judge among the nations	John 5:22
166. Isa 6:1	When Isaiah saw His glory	John 12:40-41
167. Isa 6:8	The One Sent by God	John 12:38-45
168. Isa 6:9-10	Parables fall on deaf ears	Matt 13:13-15

169. Isa 6:9-12	Blinded to Christ and deaf to His words	Acts 28:23-29
170. Isa 7:14	To be born of a virgin	Luke 1:35
171. Isa 7:14	To be Emmanuel-God with us	Matt 1:18-23; 1 Tim 3:16
172. Isa 8:8	Called Emmanuel	Matt 28:20
173. Isa 8:14	A stone of stumbling, a Rock of offense	1 Pet 2:8
174. Isa 9:1-2	His ministry to begin in Galilee	Matt 4:12-17
175. Isa 9:6	A child born-Humanity	Luke 1:31
176. Isa 9:6	A Son given-Deity	Luke 1:32; John 1:14; 1 Tim 3:16
177. Isa 9:6	Declared to be the Son of God with power	Rom 1:3-4
178. Isa 9:6	The Wonderful One, Peleh	Luke 4:22
179. Isa 9:6	The Counselor, Yaatz	Matt 13:54
180. Isa 9:6	The Mighty God, El Gibor	1 Cor 1:24; Titus 2:3
181. Isa 9:6	The Everlasting Father, Avi Adth	John 8:58; 10:30
182. Isa 9:6	The Prince of Peace, Sar Shalom	John 16:33
183. Isa 9:7	To establish an everlasting kingdom	Luke 1:32-33
184. Isa 9:7	His Character-Just	John 5:30

185. Isa 9:7	No end to his Government, Throne, and Peace	Luke 1:32-33
186. Isa 11:1	Called a Nazarene-the Branch, Netzer	Matt 2:23
187. Isa 11:1	A rod out of Jesse-Son of Jesse	Luke 3:23-32
188. Isa 11:2	Anointed One by the Spirit	Matt 3:16-17; Acts 10:38
189. Isa 11:2	His Character-Wisdom, Knowledge, et al	Col 2:3
190. Isa 11:3	He would know their thoughts	Luke 6:8; John 2:25
191. Isa 11:4	Judge in righteousness	Acts 17:31
192. Isa 11:4	Judges with the sword of His mouth	Rev 2:16; 19:11, 15
193. Isa 11:5	Character: Righteous & Faithful	Rev 19:11
194. Isa 11:10	The Gentiles seek Him	John 12:18-21
195. Isa 12:2	Called Jesus-Yeshua	Matt 1:21
196. Isa 22:22	The One given all authority to govern	Rev 3:7
197. Isa 25:8	The Resurrection predicted	1 Cor 15:54
198. Isa 26:19	His power of Resurrection predicted	Matt 27:50-54
199. Isa 28:16	The Messiah is the precious corner stone	Acts 4:11-12

200. Isa 28:16	The Sure Foundation	1 Cor 3:11; Matt 16:18
201. Isa 29:13	He indicated hypocritical obedience to His Word	Matt 15:7-9
202. Isa 29:14	The wise are confounded by the Word	1 Cor 1:18-31
203. Isa 32:2	A Refuge-A man shall be a hiding place	Matt 23:37
204. Isa 35:4	He will come and save you	Matt 1:21
205. Isa 35:5-6	To have a ministry of miracles	Matt 11:2-6
206. Isa 40:3-4	Preceded by forerunner	John 1:23
207. Isa 40:9	"Behold your God"	John 1:36; 19:14
208. Isa 40:10	He will come to reward	Rev 22:12
209. Isa 40:11	A shepherd-compassionate life-giver	John 10:10-18
210. Isa 42:1-4	The Servant-as a faithful, patient redeemer	Matt 12:18-21
211. Isa 42:2	Meek and lowly	Matt 11:28-30
212. Isa 42:3	He brings hope for the hopeless	John 4
213. Isa 42:4	The nations shall wait on His teachings	John 12:20-26
214. Isa 42:6	The Light (salvation) of the Gentiles	Luke 2:32

215. Isa 42:1-6	His is a worldwide compassion	Matt 28:19-20
216. Isa 42:7	Blind eyes opened	John 9:25-38
217. Isa 43:11	He is the only Savior	Acts 4:12
218. Isa 44:3	He will send the Spirit of God	John 16:7-13
219. Isa 45:21-25	He is Lord and Savior	Phil 3:20; Titus 2:13
220. Isa 45:23	He will be the Judge	John 5:22; Rom 14:11
221. Isa 46:9-10	Declares things not yet done	John 13:19
222. Isa 48:12	The First and the Last	John 1:30; Rev 1:8, 17
223. Isa 48:16-17	He came as a Teacher	John 3:2
224. Isa 49:1	Called from the womb-His humanity	Matt 1:18
225. Isa 49:5	A Servant from the womb	Luke 1:31; Phil 2:7
226. Isa 49:6	He will restore Israel	Acts 3:19-21; 15:16-17
227. Isa 49:6	He is Salvation for Israel	Luke 2:29-32
228. Isa 49:6	He is the Light of the Gentiles	John 8:12; Acts 13:47
229. Isa 49:6	He is Salvation unto the ends of the earth	Acts 15:7-18

230. Isa 49:7	He is despised of the Nation	John 1:11; 8:48-49; 19:14-15
231. Isa 50:3	Heaven is clothed in black at His humiliation	Luke 23:44-45
232. Isa 50:4	He is a learned counselor for the weary	Matt 7:29; 11:28-29
233. Isa 50:5	The Servant bound willingly to obedience	Matt 26:39
234. Isa 50:6a	"I gave my back to those who struck Me"	Matt 27:26
235. Isa 50:6b	He was smitten on the cheeks	Matt 26:67
236. Isa 50:6c	He was spat upon	Matt 27:30
237. Isa 52:7	Published good tidings upon mountains	Matt 5:12; 15:29; 28:16
238. Isa 52:13	The Servant exalted	Acts 1:8-11; Eph 1:19-22; Phil 2:5-9
239. Isa 52:14	The Servant shockingly abused	Luke 18:31-34; Matt 26:67-68
240. Isa 52:15	Nations startled by message of the Servant	Luke 18:31-34; Matt 26:67-68
241. Isa 52:15	His blood shed sprinkles nations	Heb 9:13-14; Rev 1:5
242. Isa 53:1	His people would not believe Him	John 12:37-38
243. Isa 53:2	Appearance of an ordinary man	Phil 2:6-8
244. Isa 53:3a	Despised	Luke 4:28-29

245. Isa 53:3b	Rejected	Matt 27:21-23
246. Isa 53:3c	Great sorrow and grief	Matt 26:37-38; Luke 19:41; Heb 4:15
247. Isa 53:3d	Men hide from being associated with Him	Mark 14:50-52
248. Isa 53:4a	He would have a healing ministry	Matt 8:16-17
249. Isa 53:4b	Thought to be cursed by God	Matt 26:66; 27:41-43
250. Isa 53:5a	Bears penalty for mankind's iniquities	2 Cor 5:21; Heb 2:9
251. Isa 53:5b	His sacrifice provides peace between man and God	Col 1:20
252. Isa 53:5c	His sacrifice would heal man of sin	1 Pet 2:24
253. Isa 53:6a	He would be the sin-bearer for all mankind	1 John 2:2; 4:10
254. Isa 53:6b	God's will that He bear sin for all mankind	Gal 1:4
255. Isa 53:7a	Oppressed and afflicted	Matt 27:27-31
256. Isa 53:7b	Silent before his accusers	Matt 27:12-14
257. Isa 53:7c	Sacrificial lamb	John 1:29; 1 Pet 1:18-19
258. Isa 53:8a	Confined and persecuted	Matt 26:47-27:31
259. Isa 53:8b	He would be judged	John 18:13-22

260. Isa 53:8c	Killed	Matt 27:35
261. Isa 53:8d	Dies for the sins of the world	1 John 2:2
262. Isa 53:9a	Buried in a rich man's grave	Matt 27:57
263. Isa 53:9b	Innocent and had done no violence	Luke 23:41; John 18:38
264. Isa 53:9c	No deceit in his mouth	1 Pet 2:22
265. Isa 53:10a	God's will that He die for mankind	John 18:11
266. Isa 53:10b	An offering for sin	Matt 20:28; Gal 3:13
267. Isa 53:10c	Resurrected and live forever	Rom 6:9
268. Isa 53:10d	He would prosper	John 17:1-5
269. Isa 53:11a	God fully satisfied with His suffering	John 12:27
270. Isa 53:11b	God's servant would justify man	Rom 5:8-9, 18-19
271. Isa 53:11c	The sin-bearer for all mankind	Heb 9:28
272. Isa 53:12a	Exalted by God because of his sacrifice	Matt 28:18
273. Isa 53:12b	He would give up his life to save mankind	Luke 23:46

274. Isa 53:12c	Numbered with the transgressors	Mark 15:27-28
275. Isa 53:12d	Sin-bearer for all mankind	1 Pet 2:24
276. Isa 53:12e	Intercede to God in behalf of mankind	Luke 23:34; Rom 8:34
277. Isa 55:3	Resurrected by God	Acts 13:34
278. Isa 55:4a	A witness	John 18:37
279. Isa 55:4b	He is a leader and commander	Heb 2:10
280. Isa 55:5	God would glorify Him	Acts 3:13
281. Isa 59:16a	Intercessor between man and God	Matt 10:32
282. Isa 59:16b	He would come to provide salvation	John 6:40
283. Isa 59:20	He would come to Zion as their Redeemer	Luke 2:38
284. Isa 60:1-3	He would show light to the Gentiles	Acts 26:23
285. Isa 61:1a	The Spirit of God upon him	Matt 3:16-17
286. Isa 61:1b	The Messiah would preach the good news	Luke 4:16-21
287. Isa 61:1c	Provide freedom from the bondage of sin	John 8:31-36

288. Isa 61:1-2a	Proclaim a period of grace	Gal 4:4-5
289. Jer 23:5-6	Descendant of David	Luke 3:23-31
290. Jer 23:5-6	The Messiah would be both God and Man	John 13:13; 1 Tim 3:16
291. Jer 31:22	Born of a virgin	Matt 1:18-20
292. Jer 31:31	The Messiah would be the new covenant	Matt 26:28
293. Jer 33:14-15	Descendant of David	Luke 3:23-31
294. Ezek 34:23-24	Descendant of David	Matt 1:1
295. Ezek 37:24-25	Descendant of David	Luke 1:31-33
296. Dan 2:44-45	The Stone that shall break the kingdoms	Matt 21:44
297. Dan 7:13-14a	He would ascend into heaven	Acts 1:9-11
298. Dan 7:13-14b	Highly exalted	Eph 1:20-22
299. Dan 7:13-14c	His dominion would be everlasting	Luke 1:31-33
300. Dan 9:24a	To make an end to sins	Gal 1:3-5

301. Dan 9:24a	To make reconciliation for iniquity	Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18-21
302. Dan 9:24b	He would be holy	Luke 1:35
303. Dan 9:25	His announcement	John 12:12-13
304. Dan 9:26a	Cut off	Matt 16:21; 21:38-39
305. Dan 9:26b	Die for the sins of the world	Heb 2:9
306. Dan 9:26c	Killed before the destruction of the temple	Matt 27:50-51
307. Dan 10:5-6	Messiah in a glorified state	Rev 1:13-16
308. Hos 11:1	He would be called out of Egypt	Matt 2:15
309. Hos 13:14	He would defeat death	1 Cor 15:55-57
310. Joel 2:32	Offer salvation to all mankind	Rom 10:9-13
311. Jonah 1:17	Death and resurrection of Christ	Matt 12:40; 16:4
312. Mic 5:2a	Born in Bethlehem	Matt 2:1-6
313. Mic 5:2b	Ruler in Israel	Luke 1:33
314. Mic 5:2c	From everlasting	John 8:58

315. Hag 2:6-9	He would visit the second Temple	Luke 2:27-32
316. Hag 2:23	Descendant of Zerubbabel	Luke 2:27-32
317. Zech 3:8	God's servant	John 17:4
318. Zech 6:12-13	Priest and King	Heb 8:1
319. Zech 9:9a	Greeted with rejoicing in Jerusalem	Matt 21:8-10
320. Zech 9:9b	Beheld as King	John 12:12-13
321. Zech 9:9c	The Messiah would be just	John 5:30
322. Zech 9:9d	The Messiah would bring salvation	Luke 19:10
323. Zech 9:9e	The Messiah would be humble	Matt 11:29
324. Zech 9:9f	Presented to Jerusalem riding on a donkey	Matt 21:6-9
325. Zech 10:4	The cornerstone	Eph 2:20
326. Zech 11:4-6a	At His coming, Israel to have unfit leaders	Matt 23:1-4
327. Zech 11:4-6b	Rejection causes God to remove His protection	Luke 19:41-44

328. Zech 11:4-6c	Rejected in favor of another king	John 19:13-15
329. Zech 11:7	Ministry to "poor," the believing remnant	Matt 9:35-36
330. Zech 11:8a	Unbelief forces Messiah to reject them	Matt 23:33
331. Zech 11:8b	Despised	Matt 27:20
332. Zech 11:9	Stops ministering to those who rejected Him	Matt 13:10-11
333. Zech 11:10-11a	Rejection causes God to remove protection	Luke 19:41-44
334. Zech 11:10-11b	The Messiah would be God	John 14:7
335. Zech 11:12-13a	Betrayed for thirty pieces of silver	Matt 26:14-15
336. Zech 11:12-13b	Rejected	Matt 26:14-15
337. Zech 11:12-13c	Thirty pieces of silver cast in the house of the Lord	Matt 27:3-5
338. Zech 11:12-13d	The Messiah would be God	John 12:45
339. Zech 12:10a	The Messiah's body would be pierced	John 19:34-37
340. Zech 12:10b	The Messiah would be both God and man	John 10:30

341. Zech 12:10c	The Messiah would be rejected	John 1:11
342. Zech 13:7a	God's will He die for mankind	John 18:11
343. Zech 13:7b	A violent death	Mark 14:27
344. Zech 13:7c	Both God and man	John 14:9
345. Zech 13:7d	Israel scattered as a result of rejecting Him	Matt 26:31-56
346. Zech 14:4	He would return to the Mt. of Olives	Acts 1:11-12
347. Mal 3:1a	Messenger to prepare the way for Messiah	Mark 1:1-8
348. Mal 3:1b	Sudden appearance at the temple	Mark 11:15-16
349. Mal 3:1c	Messenger of the new covenant	Luke 4:43
350. Mal 4:5	Forerunner in spirit of Elijah	Matt 3:1-3; 11:10-14; 17:11-13
351. Mal 4:6	Forerunner would turn many to righteousness	Luke 1:16-17

Table from – <https://www.newtestamentchristians.com/bible-study-resources/351-old-testament-prophecies-fulfilled-in-jesus-christ/>

These prophecies that match Jesus in the New Testament records are truly out of this world. What historical works can compare?

Nothing can compare to the Truth of Christianity where Jesus is God, and all of these writings were exactly and specifically fulfilled in only Christ.

How many prophecies/exact scriptures are repeated and used from past Scriptures in the Quran to establish and prove the system of the God of Abraham within Islam and by Mohammed?

ZERO!

Nobody cared about the overweight, hairy, short, no-front teeth, stone kisser, that bathed with dead dogs, and told people to bite the genitals of their fathers.

Nobody knew Mohammed except Satan.

There isn't one prophecy from anywhere in any book in history foretelling the coming of a camel urine drinking prophet. Ahmed Deedat convinced you that Mohammed is in the Song of Solomon, but Islam's desperation to attach Mohammed to the God of Abraham ruins Allah. The Quran talks about the Torah and the Gospel, but none of these works contain the Song of Solomon. Didn't the Sheikh know this? The same goes for Solomon, Elijah, Elisha, Jonah, Zechariah, all mentioned in the Quran as attached to the Jewish Torah, but none of them are actually in the Torah. The Torah was written by Moses. How could Moses write about these prophets when they came hundreds of years after Moses? The Torah doesn't write about Solomon, Elijah, Elisha, Jonah, Zechariah. Islam, as proven, is completely dazed and confused about all things true.

Islam has no structure, no order, and no prophetic lineage or identity.

You just saw 351 exact matches that could only be fulfilled in a certain time in history and from only a certain person. That person is only Jesus Christ of Christianity. No one else. The Jews are still waiting for their Messiah and let them wait. You call Jesus Messiah but can't even explain what "Messiah" means. You just keep saying, "ANOINTED ONE" because that is what it means in Hebrew, but you really have no understanding of the position or events that would make the Messiah known to the world... well, now you have a list of them. Now, you can start to think and reflect about how complicated this entire process of salvation and forgiveness of sins really was in God and for us. How much time everything took to come to fulfillment. How God orchestrated a timeline of writings and prophecies to make sure we didn't miss the ANOINTED ONE. How impossible it was for all these things to take place in the way they did. And this was just a partial list, not the full puzzle.

There are actually 821 major parts of the Old Testament, repeated, occurring, and gap-filled in the New Testament. Remember, the Old Testament is filled with Jewish not Christian records.

Christians did not control or write the Old Testament.

The Bible (Old + New Testaments) is a 1600-year puzzle. So deep, so complex, so profound, and it is only completed in Jesus. The Jewish ancient records prove it. The confusion you have is because you don't study them. You reject them because they don't offer you big boob hoes in heaven. Without real study, you have no knowledge. Without knowledge, you inflict your own selves with JIHAD, pharisaical self-righteousness, and the absence of love. All of these things destroy you:

“My people are destroyed from lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also reject you as my priests; because you have ignored the law of your God, I also will ignore your children.” Hosea 4:6

Self-inflicted sin is destroying the lives of Muslims.

Jesus Equation

Of all the prophecies Jesus fulfilled, one in particular should be analyzed, and studied closer because there is nothing like it. In the book of Daniel, God sends the Angel Gabriel (not the same Angel Gabriel that Mohammed claims, as this Angel Gabriel is not a slave of God, but a free will created being of God) to tell the prophet Daniel the exact date that Messiah would be announced to the world and when the death of the Messiah would happen.

THE EXACT YEAR JESUS WOULD BE ANNOUNCED TO ISRAEL.

This is the prophecy from Daniel Chapter 9:

"While I was speaking and praying, confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel and making my request to the LORD my God for his holy hill— 21 while I was still in prayer, Gabriel, the man I had seen in the earlier vision, came to me in swift flight about the time of the evening sacrifice. 22 He instructed me and said to me, "Daniel, I have now come to give you insight and understanding. 23 As soon as you began to pray, an answer was given, which I have come to tell you, for you are highly esteemed. Therefore, consider the message and understand the vision:

24 "Seventy 'sevens' are decreed for your people and your holy city to finish transgression, to put an end to sin, to atone for wickedness, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy and to anoint the most holy.

25 "Know and understand this: From the issuing of the decree to restore and rebuild Jerusalem **until the Anointed One, the ruler, comes, there will be seven 'sevens,' and sixty-two 'sevens.'** It will be rebuilt with streets and a trench, but in times of trouble. 26 **After the sixty-two 'sevens,' the Anointed One will be cut off and will have nothing.** The people of the ruler who will come will destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end will come like a flood: War will continue until the end, and desolations have been decreed. 27 He will confirm a covenant with many for one 'seven.' In the middle of the 'seven' he will put an end to sacrifice and offering. And on a wing of the temple he will set up an abomination that causes desolation, until the end that is decreed is poured out on him." Daniel 9:20-27

To understand the magnificence of this prophecy and what is happening in the book of Daniel you have to do some mathematics.

So, let's do some math. When the Old Testament Jewish records talk about a year, a year is equal to 360 days because it was calculated by lunar movement not solar. This can be confirmed in the book of Genesis:

1. "In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, **in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month**, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. 12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights." Genesis 7:11-12
2. "And the waters prevailed upon the earth **a hundred and fifty days.**" Genesis 7:24
3. "And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated. 4 **And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month**, upon the mountains of Ararat." Genesis 8:3-4

150 days = 5 months, so one month = 30 days, confirmation of this value is also found in the book of Revelation:

"And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot **forty and two months.**

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy **a thousand two hundred and threescore days.**

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues..

Revelation 11:1-3, 6

"And the beast was given a mouth uttering haughty and blasphemous words, and it was allowed to exercise authority for **forty-two months.**" Revelation 13:5

42 months = 3.5 years = 1260 days.

So, again months according to the Jewish calendar = 30 days.

Now, that we have established the units of time the Jewish record of prophecy uses, we can now read the first part of the prophecy from the book of Daniel Chapter 9:

“Seventy ‘sevens’ are decreed for your people and your holy city to finish transgression, to put an end to sin, to ATONE for wickedness, to bring everlasting righteousness, and to seal up vision and prophecy and to anoint the most holy.”

This is what it looks like:

Seventy = 70 sabbatical cycles, so $70 \times 7 = 490$ years.

The first part of the prophecy has to do with the total fulfillment and second coming of Jesus Christ. The 490 years is broken into two, as we will see with second part of the prophecy.

The second part of the prophecy goes on to say when the countdown for this will begin and when the Messiah would come. It wouldn't begin at that moment that the Angel Gabriel gave Daniel this prophecy in 538 BC. Instead, it would start when a certain decree was made. The decree was this,

“Know and understand this: From the issuing of the decree to restore and rebuild Jerusalem until the Anointed One, the ruler, comes, there will be seven ‘sevens,’ and sixty-two ‘sevens.”

TO REBUILD AND RESTORE JERUSALEM until the Anointed ONE would come.

When was the decree issued?

What year?

There were 4 similar decrees issued in a period of 100 years at this time:

1. 539 BC decree from Cyrus – Ezra 1:1-4
2. 519 BC decree from Darius – Ezra 5:3-7
3. 457 BC decree from Artaxerxes to Ezra – Ezra 7:11-16
4. 444 BC decree from Artaxerxes to Nehemiah – Nehemiah 2:1-8

When you study each decree, you can, without effort, see that the decree the Angel Gabriel and the Old Testament Bible prophesied about was given in 444 BC. We know this because of the state Jerusalem was in at the year 444 BC, and the record of Nehemiah's sorrow for Jerusalem in that same year:

"In the month of Nisan in the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes, when wine was brought for him, I took the wine and gave it to the king. I had not been sad in his presence before; 2 so the king asked me, "Why does your face look so sad when you are not ill? This can be nothing but sadness of heart."

I was very much afraid, 3 but I said to the king, "May the king live forever! Why should my face not look sad when the city where my fathers are buried lies in ruins, and its gates have been destroyed by fire?"

4 The king said to me, "What is it you want?"

Then I prayed to the God of heaven, 5 and I answered the king, "If it pleases the king and if your servant has found favor in his sight, let him send me to the city in Judah where my fathers are buried so that I can rebuild it."

6 Then the king, with the queen sitting beside him, asked me, "How long will your journey take, and when will you get back?" It pleased the king to send me; so I set a time.

7 I also said to him, "If it pleases the king, may I have letters to the governors of Trans-Euphrates, so that they will provide me safe-conduct until I arrive in Judah? 8 And may I have a letter to Asaph, keeper of the king's forest, so he will give me timber to make beams for the gates of the citadel by the temple and for the city wall and for the residence I will occupy?" And because the gracious hand of my God was upon me, the king granted my requests." Nehemiah 2:1-8

This was the year 444 BC, according to our calendar – the solar calendar, and Nehemiah is full of sadness for Jerusalem because it lay *"in ruins"* and *"its gates destroyed by fire."* He even asks King Artaxerxes directly if he could rebuild the city: *"let him send me to the city in Judah where my fathers are buried so that I can rebuild it."* If the city was already rebuilt, then there would be no need for Nehemiah to sorrow over and to ask the king to rebuild it.

This way we know the starting point of the prophecy of the announcement of the Messiah, and the death of the Messiah, was the year 444 BC. In our current world calendar.

**And even if we can't choose the decree ourselves, we can rely on today's system of math to find out which decree belongs in the prophecy.*

The only decree that matches the mathematics of the announcement of the Messiah to Israel is 444 BC. In other words, you can take each decree and add 173,880 days or 476 solar years and since we know the date that Jesus died, then we can just try all four decrees to see which matches the date of His death. Only one matches exact = 444 BC.

"From the issuing of the decree to rebuild Jerusalem, until the Anointed One comes, **there would be seven 'sevens' and sixty two 'sevens.'**" Daniel 9:25

7 sabbatical cycles = 7 years, so $7 \text{ years} \times 7 = 49 \text{ years}$
62 sevens/sabbatical cycles = 62 years, so $62 \times 7 = 434 \text{ years}$
 $49 \text{ years} + 434 \text{ years} = 483 \text{ years}$
 $69 \text{ sevens} = 483 \text{ years}$

So, that is 483 Biblical years, where again one year = 360 days. So, we need to re-calculate the total amount of days, according to our solar calendar:

Step 1: $69 \text{ sevens} \times 7 = 483 \text{ years}$
Step 2: $483 \text{ years} \times 360 \text{ days} = 173,880 \text{ TOTAL DAYS}$ until the Messiah would come

To figure out how many years that would be according to the solar calendar we need to take the TOTAL DAYS and divide them by how many days are in one solar year 365.25 days per a year:

$173,880 / 365.25 = 476 \text{ solar years and } 25 \text{ days}$

Now, the decree was given to Nehemiah in 444 BC, solar calendar, and 476 years from that year the Messiah would come:

$-444 \text{ BC} + 476 \text{ solar years} = 32 \text{ AD}$

Remember that we are counting down on a linear line that doesn't have a zero so from 1 BC to 1 AD there is only one year not two. Take that extra year and add to 32 = 33 AD.

33 AD/CE is the year that Jesus Christ was announced as the Messiah, the Anointed One, to the world, and went to the Cross to die.

To the very year, on Palm Sunday, Jesus presented Himself to Israel as Messiah...

PALM SUNDAY ANNOUNCEMENT #1: "When he came near the place where the road goes down the Mount of Olives, the whole crowd of disciples began joyfully to praise God in loud voices for all the miracles they had seen:

38 **"Blessed is the king who comes in the name of the Lord!"**
"Peace in heaven and glory in the highest!"

39 Some of the Pharisees in the crowd said to Jesus, "Teacher, rebuke your disciples!"

40 "I tell you," he replied, "if they keep quiet, the stones will cry out." Luke 19:37-40

PALM SUNDAY ANNOUNCEMENT #2: "As they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage on the Mount of Olives, Jesus sent two disciples, 2 saying to them, "Go to the village ahead of you, and at once you will find a donkey tied there, with her colt by her. Untie them and bring them to me. 3 If anyone says anything to you, tell him that the Lord needs them, and he will send them right away."

4 This took place to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet:
5 "Say to the Daughter of Zion,
**'See, your king comes to you,
gentle and riding on a donkey,
on a colt, the foal of a donkey.'**"

"The disciples went and did as Jesus had instructed them.

7 They brought the donkey and the colt, placed their cloaks on them, and Jesus sat on them. 8 A very large crowd spread their cloaks on the road, while others cut branches from the trees and spread them on the road. 9 The crowds that went ahead of him and those that followed shouted,

"Hosanna to the Son of David!"
"Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!"
"Hosanna in the highest!" Matthew 21:1-11

Jesus prophesied it Himself before it happened:

“O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those sent to you, how often I have longed to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing! 35 Look, your house is left to you desolate. I tell you, you will not see me again until you say, ‘**Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.**’” Luke 13:34-35

It was Palm Sunday, March 30th, 33 AD, and the Messiah came riding on the road of the Mt. of Olives on a donkey. Jesus was not riding in a war chariot made of gold, but on a lowly donkey. Fulfilling, yet another prophecy from the book of Zechariah:

“Rejoice greatly, O Daughter of Zion!
Shout, Daughter of Jerusalem!
See, your king comes to you,
righteous and having salvation,
gentle and **riding on a donkey,
on a colt, the foal of a donkey.**”
Zechariah 9:9

And the people declared, “***Blessed is the king who comes in the name of the Lord.***” It was the public declaration of the Messiah to Jerusalem and the world – the Messiah who was God and King.

Mathematical proof in books we Christians did not compose or author.

Be shocked Mohammedan.

You are no longer innocent of knowing Truth.

You have seen the mathematical proof that the Bible is not corrupt. Stop saying it or die in your sins.

Exact Day Jesus Announced As MESSIAH

That isn't the end of the miracle prophecy... there is more. The Bible actually calculates the announcement of Messiah to the day, not just the year.

To see that Jesus came on the exact day of the prophecy given to Daniel by the Angel Gabriel hundreds of years before, we look at simple mathematics for the proof. We start at the month of Nisan, (the month of the decree by King Artaxerxes), and because there was no exact day given for the decree, in this case the Hebrews would always start at the first of the month. The decree was given in the solar calendar in the month of March, and on the 5th day, in the year 444 BC. Jesus came into Jerusalem on March 30th, 33 AD. If we start from March 5th, 444 BC and add 173,880 days, we get March 30th, 33 AD. The exact day and date Jesus rode into Jerusalem and was declared Messiah. His declaration only lasted a few days, that following Friday Jesus was crucified.

**Even if historians debate the date, it doesn't matter, the math is perfect. It only changes depending on when you start the decree date to rebuild, so whether the date of crucifixion was in March or April, doesn't change the mathematics and however you shift it, it still works out.*

Does this mean anything to Islam?

No, it doesn't matter to Islam, because if it did Muslims would be totally overwhelmed by the mathematics and proof of how the Old Testament and New Testament are woven together to prove Christianity is the only Truth. Muslims would know that Islam is not from the God of Abraham. It doesn't mean anything to you because you didn't know this prophecy even existed. You don't know anything about prophecy. The Jews do know but they persist in their own Talmudic interpretation of this prophecy that denies Jesus His rightful position as Messiah, King of the Jews. The Jews themselves, know what God meant when the Angel Gabriel told Daniel *sixty two 'sevens' and seven 'sevens'* from the decree about Jerusalem. What do the Jews think this time period means: *"SIXTY TWO SEVENS AND SEVEN SEVENS?"*

How much time do you think it means? You don't know. This is all new to you.

Any guesses? Do you have any Islamic interpretations? Will you just cry CORRUPTION, so that you don't have to deal with the miraculous account of this prophecy? You should cry corruption because this prophecy kills Islam. After this, no longer are you allowed to just keep repeating 'the prophets are Muslims, Abraham was a Muslim, Jesus was a Muslim.' You must start giving some answers. But how can you possibly answer these questions using your own Islamic writings? Islam is so juvenile and corrupted everywhere. Islam doesn't even know the proper definition of the word "PROPHECY." Islam can't interpret prophecy.

Bible interprets Bible.

We know the *'sevens'* mean years or sabbatical cycles. So, any Jewish or Islamic interpretation of this time-period to mean 2500 years into the future is dead wrong. If Islam claims that this prophecy has to do with present day Jerusalem, your mathematics are completely wrong. Not only are the mathematics completely wrong you cannot explain this, *"seventy 'sevens' are decreed for your people and your holy city to finish transgression, to put an end to sin, to atone for wickedness, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy and to anoint the most holy."* Do you see what the Old Testament Bible records?

"TO PUT AN END TO SIN." The end of sin was to come. The Prophets were looking ahead to the time of Jesus not Mohammed. Mohammed was a sinner. He didn't take away the power of sin. The prophecy goes on to announce that before the end of sin, this Messiah would have to come to the world. He would have to be announced, and then, He would have to be killed – read it again:

"After this period of sixty-two sets of seven, **the Anointed One will be killed**, appearing to have accomplished nothing." Daniel 9:26

How do you explain this in Islam?

How do the Jews explain this?

Neither of you can because both of you have rejected Christ. You see, the Jews idol Israel, and Muslims obsess over conquering Israel. You are both so concerned with Israel and Jerusalem that you don't see that Jesus has established an Israel that is not one of birth right, physical location, or country. It is God's Jerusalem, the Jerusalem from above:

"But the **Jerusalem that is above** is free, and she is our mother."
Galatians 4:26

Jerusalem that is above. Jerusalem that will one day come down from heaven.

Then I saw "a new heaven and a new earth," a for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and there was no longer any sea. 2 **I saw the Holy City, the new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God**, prepared as a bride beautifully dressed for her husband. 3 And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, "Look! God's dwelling place is now among the people, and he will dwell with them. They will be his people, and God himself will be with them and be their God. 4 'He will wipe every tear from their eyes. There will be no more death' b or mourning or crying or pain, for the old order of things has passed away." Revelation 21:1-4

The new Jerusalem will be a HOLY CITY, which will come down from heaven. It is prepared for us who know God and believe in His Son for our salvation. And in this New Jerusalem that is not built with human hands, God will dwell openly in it and with us, His people. God will be with us. This has always been the plan. This is how it was in the Garden when God walked with Adam and Eve. Sin changed everything, though, so God couldn't openly dwell with us after sin entered-in. Still, God was there in the Tabernacle. Do Muslims know what the Tabernacle was and what it represented? No, they don't. The Tabernacle was God's presence in space and time. Then, Jesus, Almighty God, was with us 2000 years ago. But, one day, we will live with Him forever. This is what we Christians long for, in hope, through all our suffering.

All this will happen because of the cross. The cross changed everything. Jesus, by the cross, brought righteousness through His death and resurrection, and His second coming will bring everlasting righteousness. His second coming will put an end to sin, sealing up all prophecy and vision. The first prophecy tells us this, when it writes:

seventy 'sevens' = 70 x 7 = 490 years

We take 490 – 483 years and we get 7 years. Seven years is the tribulation period that has yet to happen, but we won't even get into that because you can't account for the prophecy that has already taken place in the 483 years after the decree to rebuild Jerusalem. You can't, with your explanation, claim that this prophecy in the book of Daniel was in regard to Jerusalem now, because your mathematics are totally off. You can't account for the everlasting righteousness, the sealing up of vision and prophecy, the end. Most of all, Islam can't explain why Daniel predicts the Messiah, *"the Anointed One will be killed."*

Let's start at the basics, do you know why Jesus is the Anointed One? I already asked what MESSIAH means to Islam? How do you know it means ANOINTED ONE? The Quran never writes about Jesus being anointed. The Quran never even uses the word ANOINTED. The Quran says that "Messiah" is a name not a title that means ANOINTED – "remember" when the angels proclaimed, "O Mary! Allah gives you good news of a Word from Him, **his name will be the Messiah**, Jesus, son of Mary," Quran 3:45. The Quran uses "Messiah" in 9 verses: 5:75, 5:72, 3:45, 4:172, 4:171, 5:17, 9:30, 9:31, and the 9th verse where "Messiah" is found is in 4:157, but it doesn't count because the Jews are speaking about Jesus not Allah. Nine verses! Out of 6237 verses in the Quran, only 9 use the word "MESSIAH." And seven of those verses are just begging people not to believe Jesus is God, blaspheming like all other religions. The Quran is worthless. The Quran doesn't even begin to go through the web of data, information, prophecy, standards, goals, identity of the Messiah.

From the jump, Islam can't even use the word "MESSIAH," because it doesn't have an organized priesthood, priestly lineage, or a priestly succession. Jews had all of that, and we Christians have it, too. Ancient Israel had their priests in the order of Aaron. We Christians come under our High Priest Jesus, who is in the order of Melchizedek. Do you know anything about Melchizedek? Do you know anything about the priesthood of the God of Abraham? No, you don't because Allah is not Holy, so there is no separation between you and Allah, except for the **HIJAB** Allah wears. The priesthood functioned as mediator between sinful man and Holy God. It was the priests who carried out ceremonial atonement for sin and anointing with oil as a symbol of Holiness, consecration. Examine the formulation in ancient Israel for the specificity in producing anointing oil and its requirements:

Then the Lord said to Moses, 23 "Take the following fine spices: 500 shekels of liquid myrrh, half as much (that is, 250 shekels) of fragrant cinnamon, 250 shekels of fragrant calamus, 24500 shekels of cassia—all according to the sanctuary shekel—and a hin of olive oil. 25 Make these into a sacred anointing oil, a fragrant blend, the work of a perfumer. It will be the sacred anointing oil. 26 Then use it to anoint the tent of meeting, the ark of the covenant law, 27 the table and all its articles, the lampstand and its accessories, the altar of incense, 28 the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, and the basin with its stand. 29 You shall consecrate them so they will be most holy, and whatever touches them will be holy.

30 "Anoint Aaron and his sons and consecrate them so they may serve me as priests. 31 Say to the Israelites, '**This is to be my sacred anointing oil for the generations to come.** 32 Do not pour it on anyone else's body and do not make any other oil using the same formula. It is sacred, and you are to consider it sacred. Exodus 30:22-32

550 shekels of liquid myrrh
250 shekels of fragrant calamus
24500 shekels of cassia
Hin of olive oil

This was the formula for God's anointing oil. Where is this in Islamic history? You have no oil, no priesthood, so what business do you have talking about the Messiah? The Messiah was to be anointed with oil, consecrated for the Lord's work. The Messiah is a King. Kings were anointed with oil in ancient Israel's system. The Messiah was also to be a priest, but not in the order of Aaron. The Messiah was to be a High Priest in the order of Melchizedek. Again, do you know Melchizedek? This subject has been written about endlessly in Christian history. But Islam doesn't even know that the Anointed One is Anointed through oil:

"Your throne, O God, will last for ever and ever;
a scepter of justice will be the scepter of your kingdom.
7 You love righteousness and hate wickedness;
therefore God, **your God, has set you above your companions
by anointing you with the oil of joy.**
8 All your robes are fragrant with myrrh and aloes and cassia;
from palaces adorned with ivory
the music of the strings makes you glad." Psalm 45:6-8

Jesus was anointed with oil on different occasions:

"And **Mary was the one having anointed the Lord with fragrant oil** and having wiped His feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick." John 11:2

When one of the Pharisees invited Jesus to have dinner with him, he went to the Pharisee's house and reclined at the table. 37 A woman in that town who lived a sinful life learned that Jesus was eating at the Pharisee's house, so she came there with an alabaster jar of perfume. 38 As she stood behind him at his feet weeping, she began to wet his feet with her tears. Then she wiped them with her hair, kissed them and poured perfume on them.

39 When the Pharisee who had invited him saw this, he said to himself, "If this man were a prophet, he would know who is touching him and what kind of woman she is—that she is a sinner."

40 Jesus answered him, "Simon, I have something to tell you."
"Tell me, teacher," he said.

41 "Two people owed money to a certain moneylender. One owed him five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. 42 Neither of them had the money to pay him back, so he forgave the debts of both. Now which of them will love him more?"

43 Simon replied, "I suppose the one who had the bigger debt forgiven."

"You have judged correctly," Jesus said. 44 Then he turned toward the woman and said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I came into your house. You did not give me any water for my feet, but she wet my feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. 45 You did not give me a kiss, but this woman, from the time I entered, has not stopped kissing my feet.

46 You did not put oil on my head, but she has poured perfume on my feet. 47 Therefore, I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven—as her great love has shown. But whoever has been forgiven little loves little." 48 Then Jesus said to her, "Your sins are forgiven."

49 The other guests began to say among themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?" 50 Jesus said to the woman, "Your faith has saved you; go in peace." Luke 7:36-50

The Messiah, Jesus, was anointed by women, never by a Jewish priest. The Jews would not anoint Him. True anointing is in the Spirit, not flesh. It comes from the Holy Spirit, but the oil anointing of the priests in ancient Israel was all part of the direction of God's plan of salvation pointing to the ultimate King that was to come. And the anointing Jesus received from both women were important symbolization to mark Him as the Messiah. What marked Mohammed as a prophet? Was Mohammed anointed with oil? No, Mohammed was bewitched-slapped by the devil in a cave:

Sahih Muslim 160a – A'isha, the wife of the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ), reported: “The first (form) with which was started the revelation to the Messenger of Allah was the true vision in sleep. And he did not see any vision but it came like the bright gleam of dawn. Thenceforth solitude became dear to him and he used to seclude himself in the cave of Hira', where he would engage in tahannuth (and that is a worship for a number of nights) before returning to his family and getting provisions again for this purpose. He would then return to Khadija and take provisions for a like period, till Truth came upon him while he was in the cave of Hira'. There came to him the angel and said: Recite, to which he replied: I am not lettered. **He took hold of me [the Apostle said] and pressed me, till I was hard pressed**; thereafter he let me off and said: Recite. I said: I am not lettered. He then again took hold of me and pressed me for the second time till I was hard pressed and then let me off and said: Recite, to which I replied: I am not lettered. He took hold of me and pressed me for the third time, till I was hard pressed.”

How many times did Satan slap Mohammed around? Can you count? In this interaction with the demon, Mohammed did not reach one standard of prophethood set out by God through ancient Israel. No priests, no anointing, no nothing. And to make it worse for Mohammed, do you know what he did after his cave beating?

It is from the same Hadith in Sahih Muslim:

“Then the Prophet returned therewith, his heart was trembling, and he went to Khadija and said: Wrap me up, wrap me up! So they wrapped him till the fear had left him. He then said to Khadija: O Khadija! what has happened to me? and he informed her of the happening, saying: I fear for myself. She replied: It can't be. Be happy. I swear by Allah that He shall never humiliate you. By Allah, you join ties of relationship, you speak the truth, you bear people's burden, you help the destitute, you entertain

guests, and you help against the vicissitudes which affect people. Khadija then took him to Waraqa b. Naufal b. Asad b. 'Abd al-'Uzza, and he was the son of Khadija's uncle, i. e., the brother of her father. And he was the man who had embraced Christianity in the Days of Ignorance (i. e. before Islam) and he used to write books in Arabic and, therefore, wrote Injil in Arabic as God willed that he should write. He was very old and had become blind Khadija said to him: O uncle! listen to the son of your brother. Waraqa b. Naufal said: O my nephew! what did you see? The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ), then, informed him what he had seen, and Waraqa said to him: It is namus that God sent down to Musa. Would that I were then (during your prophetic career) a young man. Would that I might be alive when your people would expel you! The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) said: Will they drive me out? Waraqa said: Yes. Never came a man with a like of what you have brought but met hostilities. If I see your day I shall help you wholeheartedly."

Mohammed runs from the cave where he was smacked around to Khadija for comfort. He was crying to Khadija for a blanket to wrap him up like a baby. I don't blame Mohammed for being scared, he was just in the presence of Satan. Khadija takes his fear away by convincing him that Allah would never humiliate him, but wait, this was before Mohammed started his Satanic prophethood? So, is this Hadith claiming Khadija and Mohammed already believed in Allah? Whatever, after Khadija's pep talk, she takes him to the blasphemous old man, Waraqa. And it was Waraqa who began Islam at the precise moment of this Hadith. Because it was Waraqa who convinced Mohammed that he had just encountered an angel of God. Nobody heard from God throughout this entire cave drama. Everybody was just making stuff up.

Islam has no system as was in ancient Israel for choosing a prophet. This cave drama was total chaos because Satan is chaos and that is why Islam is chaos. Waraqa told Mohammed he had seen an angel in the cave. But the Bible warned Waraqa and Mohammed:

“But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you, let them be under God’s curse! 9 As we have already said, so now I say again: If anybody is preaching to you a gospel other than what you accepted, let them be under God’s curse!” Galatians 1:8-9

Waraqa read our Bible and wrote about it, why didn’t he listen? Waraqa led Mohammed to hell. There was nothing in the cave that established a moment from God in choosing Mohammed as His own. Anyway, the line of the prophets was closed with John the Baptist and Jesus. Waraqa chose Mohammed not God. Waraqa had a bunch of writing, too, that he donated to Mohammed to make-up probably around 70% of the Quran or more. In his writing, Waraqa should have known what it takes to identify a man as a prophet in the system of the God of Abraham. He should have been educated on how prophets and kings were marked by God.

I asked once, and will ask again, what marked, confirmed that Mohammed as a prophet? Where was the oil anointing?

The Lord said to him, “Go back the way you came, and go to the Desert of Damascus. When you get there, anoint Hazael king over Aram. 16 Also, anoint Jehu son of Nimshi king over Israel, and **anoint Elisha son of Shaphat from Abel Meholah to succeed you as prophet.** 1 Kings 19:15-16

Kings and Prophets were anointed with oil. That was the way. A distinct way designed by God to prepare the world for the arrival of the Messiah. The Messiah who was to be the true King, High Priest, and Prophet like unto Moses, anointed with oil produced just as God taught in Exodus chapter 30.

A Messiah rejected by His own. The priesthood was established by God for this very moment that the Messiah came to earth and die. The One who was prepared to do God’s work and die for us on the cross. Jesus even said that is what the oil was for. The oil was for His death. Jesus said it in another Gospel account of the same event, with the same woman, and the same alabaster jar that He was anointed with in the home of the Pharisee:

Jesus said, "Leave her alone, so that she may keep it **for the day of my burial.**" John 12;7

Jesus literally says this is for the day of "**HIS BURIAL,**" days before He was crucified on Passover.

So, the Anointed One, the Messiah, would be killed. His necessary death is written so plain in the book of Daniel 9. Jesus predicts His death just days before the Passover right there as He is being anointed with oil. Muslims will say it's photoshop. What does "**KILLED**" really mean, 🤔? Muslims will say it means "**soul sleep**" like the Seven Day Adventists. No, it literally means death – literal death. The slaves of Allah can't even play in the same league with us, since Allah keeps pretending Jesus didn't even die. Allah is like those Japanese soldiers in WWII, who decades after the war, still believed they were at war with the Americans. Nobody told them that they lost, that the war was over. I am telling Allah, so he doesn't walk around anymore on his one shin like a delusional Japanese Shinto-Nazi soldier... Allah, **THE WAR IS OVER, YOU LOST! JESUS DIED ON THE CROSS!**

Time to pack-up your Quran and go to hell.

Jesus died. Daniel, an Israelite book, prophesies the Messiah's death to the year and down to the exact day. And how do the Rabbis explain this supernova miracle in Daniel 9? They just ignore it. Then, they lecture us about how we know nothing about the Messiah. They say Apostle Paul was mentally ill. They tell us stupid Goyim, on repeat, that the Messiah's coming will usher in miraculous world peace with no more suffering. They swell up in pride, stuffed like pigs at a Hawaiian Luau, and tell us cursed Goyim that if the Messiah brings world peace, why would the Messiah suffer and die?

Do they sound like you? Yes, they do. You are of the same fallen spirit.

You and the Talmudites can't explain anything. The Imams just say corrupt, everything is corrupt – hamburger is corrupt. The Talmudic Rabbis just say we Christians are stupid dogs. But like the Mullah's in Iran, who cry about how evil America is every day while their own people beg to come to America, these crying Rabbis teaching their students how filthy we Goyim are and how we are uneducated dogs, don't realize Jews are coming to Jesus as Messianic every day. Both of you are losing your people to Christianity. Both of you can't explain the prophecy in Daniel 9.

The mathematics and the equation of the prophecy are open for all to study. It belongs to the Rabbis as their own book of Daniel. They have controlled it for centuries. Muslims you don't even know who Daniel is since the Quran doesn't even know Daniel existed, so again, you can't play with us. The Quran only talks about the Torah written 800 years before Daniel was king. The Jews know Daniel, though. The prophecy is clear and present in their Scripture. The exact date, to the day, that the Messiah would come. If they repented of their pride, they would work-out the math and confirm that Jesus Christ is the Messiah they are waiting for. But they won't accept Jesus. Christ's story doesn't fit their hopes and agenda. They want a mighty Messiah to come and make Israel ruler of the world. Just as the Pharisees wanted a mighty Messiah to come and defeat Rome. They were so worldly, like you.

Jesus didn't come as a conquering king to set up His Kingdom in this world, like your Mohammed. Jesus came as a servant-King, loving us, rescuing us, showing us His Way. The Way to salvation and forgiveness of sins. It has been over 2500 years since the prophecy in the book of Daniel and the Jews missed it. Mohammed missed it, and you are missing it.

We have mathematical proof, arithmetical substance. We have the Dead Sea Scrolls, which scientific methods prove were written and compiled before the time of the New Testament by non-Christian writers. Experts located the book of Daniel in that archeological find of the Dead Sea Scrolls. It confirms what you are reading today. That means the Book of Daniel couldn't have been added after the event or manipulated later.

You can't whine that the Bible is corrupt anymore.

Your books don't even recognize or know Daniel.

You can't even step into the ring with us not knowing Daniel or the history of Daniel.

The mathematics in the book of Daniel, chapter 9, does not demonstrate anything about a bloody vagina hands prophet, in Arabia, who was a non-Jew, wasn't of the lineage of David, that would come with a new message about sporting with young girls:

Sahih Muslim 715e – Jabir b. 'Abdullah (Allah be pleased with them) reported: "I married a woman, whereupon Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) said to me: Have you married? I said: Yes. He said: Is it a virgin or a previously married one (widow or divorced)? I said: With a previously married one, whereupon he said: Where had you been (away) from the amusements of virgins? Shu'ba said: I made a mention of it to 'Amr b. Dinar and he said: I too heard from Jabir making mention of that (that Allah's Apostle) said: **Why didn't you marry a girl, so that you might sport with her and she might sport with you?**"

You have to understand that your books, your Islam, the Quran and the wisdom of "*sporting with young girls,*" in the Sunnah, cannot be an extension of the Bible because none of it matches the story of God's love for us in the Bible.

The Old Testament matches the New Testament through prophecy and revelation not the Quran.

The truth is we can go back and forth all day. You can scramble to create new explanations of the prophecy that you never even heard of before. You can tell me how it actually has to do with Islam and nothing to do with Jesus. You can apply Islamic science to the prophecy, the same Islamic science that tells us the earth is held up by a whale. You can tell us about how Daniel was really a Muslim 🤔 ... none of it matters because your message, your system, your Quran is so violently opposed to Jesus God and His love for humanity.

Love is everything and Islam has no love.

We have the love and the mathematical proof, and all you have is a pervert prophet, who tells you to marry a young girl with a virgin-vagina, so you can use it to "SPORT" with your nasty, filthy, fecal-soaked hands that never touch toilet-paper and violate the innocent.

Jesus Wept

We saw how the sinful woman in the last chapter, wept as she anointed Jesus with oil.

“A woman in that town who lived a sinful life learned that Jesus was eating at the Pharisee’s house, so she came there with an alabaster jar of perfume. 38 **As she stood behind him at his feet weeping**, she began to wet his feet with her tears. Then she wiped them with her hair, kissed them and poured perfume on them.” Luke 7:37-38

The Bible records that she actually wet the feet of Jesus with how many tears were overflowing from her eyes. She wept and kissed His feet, pouring oil over them in an act of worship. This was a sinful woman. Islam would have murdered her and put her naked, crucified body on display for all the other abdules to cheer and screech ALLAH KAKABAR. But in the presence of the Savior, the Messiah, the Lord of lords and King of Kings, God of the universe, she found forgiveness of her sins and wept in the peace that freed her from the shame and misery of her past life.

Jesus teaches one of the most critical Truths that you will ever learn, Dear Muslim. Pay close attention to how Jesus teaches the Pharisee this glorious Truth:

“You did not put oil on my head, but she has poured perfume on my feet. 47 **Therefore, I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven—as her great love has shown.** But whoever has been forgiven little loves little.” 48 Then Jesus said to her, “Your sins are forgiven.”

Jesus responds to the Pharisee’s indignation and disbelief that Jesus was allowing this dirty, sinful woman to touch Him. His response pointed out that the Pharisees did not anoint Him with oil, but she poured out a whole bottle of uber expensive oil-perfume and anointed Jesus. So expensive was that bottle of alabaster jar, that in the book of Matthew we learn that it was worth a year’s salary!

“While he was in Bethany, reclining at the table in the home of Simon the Leper, a woman came with **an alabaster jar of very expensive perfume**, made of pure nard. She broke the jar and poured the perfume on his head.

4 Some of those present were saying indignantly to one another, "Why this waste of perfume? 5 **It could have been sold for more than a year's wages** and the money given to the poor." And they rebuked her harshly." Mark 14:3-5

IT COULD HAVE BEEN SOLD FOR MORE THAN A YEAR'S WAGES

More than a year's salary, worth so much money, and this woman didn't hesitate, she poured it all onto Jesus as she wept. She wept because of the love of Jesus and the forgiveness of her sin. Do you weep this way when you think of Allah or Mohammed's love for you? Do you weep over your sin?

You don't weep because you don't know love. This is the glorious Truth that Muslims have never experienced. The forgiveness of sins by the love of God and bloodshed on the cross, releases rivers of living water in our hearts that overflow with love. Dear Muslim, you don't know this love, but you can know it. You can experience this eternal love of God. You can if you turn to Jesus in repentance as this sinful woman did.

This is how you will know love, Dear Muslim. This is how you will know the God that Bart Ehrman, Islam's favorite atheist, attests to when he wrote that the God of Christmas would be the God he "*would defend, promote, and proclaim:*"

"The God of Christmas is not a God of wrath, judgment, sin, punishment, or vengeance. He is a God of love, who wants the best for people and gives of himself to bring peace, joy, and redemption. That's a great image of a divine being. This is not a God who is waiting for you to die so he can send you into eternal torment. It is a God who is concerned for you and your world, who wants to solve your problems, heal your wounds, remove your pain, bring you joy, peace, happiness, healing, and wholeness. Can't we keep that image with us all the time? Can't we affirm that view of ultimate reality 52 weeks of the year instead of just a few?"

I myself do not believe in God. But if I did, that would be the God I would defend, promote, and proclaim. Enough of war! Enough of starvation! Enough of epidemics! Enough of pain! Enough of misery! Enough of abject loneliness! Enough of violence, hatred, narcissism, self-aggrandizement, and suffering of every kind! Give me the God of Christmas, the God of love, the God of an innocent child in a manger, who comes to bring salvation and wholeness to the world, the way it was always meant to be.” – Bart Ehrman, Facebook Post

This is the God of Christmas, the True God, the God of love. This is God, and you can know His love, Dear Muslim. The secret to love is found in repentance as you experience the love of the only God who hung on a cross for you. Just as Bart Ehrman describes, the God of Christmas, *giving Himself to bring you peace:*

“He is a God of love, who wants the best for people and gives of himself to bring peace, joy, and redemption.”

This is what that woman felt. This is what I feel. This is what all Christians know and experience. Jesus teaches us this woman had much love, abounding with love in her heart, because she realized what a sinner she was, how she was not worthy of forgiveness or the love she was experiencing in the presence of God. Jesus said, **“HER MANY SINS HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN,”** and the way we know that they are forgiven is because she is filled with love.

Are you filled with love?

The answer is that no true Muslim is filled with love. Even your own mothers don't love you. I will prove it. Leave Islam and become a Christian, especially if you are female, and witness how your own mother will treat you. You will never be “Islamically loved” by your family. You will be a shame to them. You will be labeled as sick, diseased, needing a cure, or punishment.

There is no love in Islam. Islam has fake love that will manipulate you, enslave you, control you, and finally destroy you. Leaving you empty, bitter, confused, full of pain, envy, and hate.

Muslims don't have the same love that filled this sinful woman because Muslims do not turn to Jesus in repentance, knowing how filthy and wretched they are before Holy God. If you do this, Dear Muslim, the unseen power of God's love will fill your heart and you will be forever changed. You will weep at the feet of Jesus just as this sinful woman wept. And just she was forgiven, you will be forgiven:

Then Jesus said to her, **"Your sins are forgiven."**

49 The other guests began to say among themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?" 50 Jesus said to the woman, **"Your faith has saved you; go in peace."**

And when your sins are forgiven you will be saved, and you will be able to GO IN PEACE. You won't have to sound crazy anymore by telling everyone, 'PEACE BE UPON MOHAMMED,' every second of the day. You speak peace over a dead man, when you yourself have no peace. Mohammed hogs all the desperation for peace in Islam. Leaving you empty and full of hatred, jealousy, and bitterness. You can be set free from all of it.

You can be filled with love, too. You can weep at the feet of Jesus. For, Jesus Himself wept, too:

"Jesus wept." John 11:35

It is ok to weep. All of us do when we come to the knowledge of the Saving Grace of God in Jesus Christ. The knowledge that Jesus wept for Lazarus, for Israel, and weeps for all humanity. In these two words, **"JESUS WEPT,"** we can determine without error that Jesus is not any part of Islam. We can finalize, without reservation, that your Allah is not the God of Abraham. Because Jesus wept for us, for sin, for our helplessness, for our broken state, for our pain and sorrow, for the people. Read what the Jews said about Jesus after they watched Him weeping:

'Then the Jews said, "**See how he loved him!**" John 11:36

Everyone saw it. Everyone knew it. Jesus loved. The people mocked Him, laughed at Him, spit on Him, defied Him, insulted Him, rejected His love, and in the end, they crucified Him. Yet, He wept for them, and longed for them:

"Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those sent to you, **how often I have longed to gather your children together**, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you were not willing." Luke 13:34

JESUS LONGED TO GATHER THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL

Jesus longed for the Jews and wept for Lazarus when He died. Jesus longs to gather the Muslims and weeps for your suffering. Imagine, the love of my God for you! For the Jews! For what God has ever loved creation this way? Has Allah ever wept for me, or longed to gather me as a hen gathers her chicks? Analyze this image. Luke 13:34 writes Jesus said that He wanted to gather the children of Jerusalem under Him as a hen gathers her chicks. This is a feminine picture. A picture of a mother-hen. This is not JIHAD. This is not Islam. Our Christian God is established in gentleness and love. The weeping and longing prove it.

Where does your prophet weep for me?

Where does your god weep for people?

Where does your prophet and Allah weep for my grandmothers who were raped by your Muslim Turkish Ottoman soldiers?

Where does anyone weep not just Muslims, but for all humanity?

Where do Muslims' weep for us?

Your bewitched prophet doesn't weep. Allah doesn't weep. Allah demands that you be superior and exclusive. Allah wants you to fight me. Allah teaches it is you against me, Muslim vs KUFFAR.

Your Allah does not weep for you, but the God of Abraham – God the Son – weeps for you. He doesn't want to fight you:

“Since we have now been justified by his blood, how much more shall we be saved from God’s wrath through him! 10 For if, while we were God’s enemies, we were reconciled to him through the death of his Son, how much more, having been reconciled, shall we be saved through his life! 11 Not only is this so, but we also boast in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received reconciliation.” Romans 5:10

The death of the Son of God brought us reconciliation. God is not our enemy. He is not our adversary. God is peace but you want war. God doesn't want me to fight you, or you to fight me. He doesn't want us to fight each other. You are only my enemy because Allah has made you, my enemy. Satan means “adversary,” and he will always cause animosity, hatred, never peace, just as Quran 5:14 testifies. Satan causes hatred. Satan loves war. Allah craves war because Allah is the great adversary – Satan. But my Jesus weeps over war, the killing, the rape, the fighting, the bombing, the hurt, the sickness, the hunger.

He weeps over our suffering and longs to gather you under His wings of peace, forgiveness, and love.

Jesus wept, and weeps now over the suffering Islam causes you and your people.

Jesus Healed

Jesus didn't only weep, His weeping turned into healing. He healed the masses. Jesus healed the multitude. What does the "multitude" mean? It means people of all races, nationality, gender, age. While Jesus walked this earth, He healed all that reached out to Him for healing, and He hasn't stopped. Jesus still heals today.

I looked through your Quran... searching to find some place where your Mohammed healed just one, single, human being. Somebody, anybody, Mohammed healed, even if he just wrapped a wound or prayed for the sick. I wanted to see if Mohammed stopped death, cured illness, made the blind see... some substance to prove his Islam. Could Mohammed do anything like Jesus? I studied and read, never found a story of Mohammed healing. The Quran is very short and very easy to read, the Hadiths are juvenile and repetitive, so it doesn't take long to read that Mohammed didn't heal anyone. It also doesn't take long to read that Mohammed was the one causing and inflicting pain, wounds, death, suffering, torture, misery, and ruin. Thank God you Muslims wrote all this down:

Book 37, Hadith 74 – “Some people raided the camels of the Messenger of Allah [SAW]. **He had their hands and feet cut off and their eyes gouged out.**”

I already copy/pasted this Hadith of Mohammed commanding eyes to be gouged out and limbs to be cut off. Here it is again, Islam's glory. This story is repeated over 20 times in Islamic references. Do you know what it takes to gouge out the eyes of someone?

It doesn't stop there... Muslims wrote a lot down:

Book 56, Hadith 239 – ‘The Prophet (SAW) said, "Who is ready to kill Ka`b bin Ashraf (i.e. a Jew)." Muhammad bin Maslama replied, **"Do you like me to kill him?" The Prophet (SAW) replied in the affirmative.** Muhammad bin Maslama said, "Then allow me to say what I like." The Prophet (SAW) replied, "I do (i.e. allow you).’

Mishkat al-Masabih 3961 – A spy of the polytheists who came to the Prophet when he was on a journey sat and talked with his companions and afterwards withdrew. **The Prophet then said, “Look for him and kill him,”** so I killed him and the Prophet gave me the spoil taken from him. (Bukhari and Muslim.)

Sunan Ibn Majah 2837, SAHIH – It was narrated from Abu Muhammad, the freed slave of Abu Qatadah (from Abu Qatadah) that **the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) awarded him the spoils of a man whom he killed** on the Day of Hunain.

Sunan Abi Dawud 4362 – “A Jewess used to abuse the Prophet (ﷺ) and disparage him. **A man strangled her till she died. The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) declared that no recompense was payable for her blood.**”

Sunan Abi Dawud 2671 – No woman of Banu Qurayzah was killed except one. She was with me, talking and laughing on her back and belly (extremely), **while the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) was killing her people with the swords.** Suddenly a man called her name: Where is so-and-so? She said: I asked: What is the matter with you? She said: I did a new act. She said: The man took her and beheaded her. She said: I will not forget that she was laughing extremely although she knew that she would be killed.

Sahih al-Bukhari 3022 – **Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) sent a group of Ansari men to kill Abu-Rafi`.** One of them set out and entered their (i.e. the enemies) fort. That man said, "I hid myself in a stable for their animals. They closed the fort gate. Later they lost a donkey of theirs, so they went out in its search. I, too, went out along with them, pretending to look for it. They found the donkey and entered their fort. And I, too, entered along with them. They closed the gate of the fort at night, and kept its keys in a small window where I could see them. When those people slept, I took the keys and opened the gate of the fort and came upon Abu Rafi` and said, 'O Abu Rafi`. When he replied me, I proceeded towards the voice and hit him. He shouted and I came out to come back, pretending to be a helper. I said, 'O Abu Rafi`, changing the tone of my voice. He asked me, 'What do you want; woe to your mother?' I asked him, 'What has happened to you?' He said, 'I don't know who came to me and hit me.' **Then I drove my sword into his belly and pushed it forcibly till it touched the bone.**

Muwatta Malik, Book 45, Hadith 7 – Malik related to me from Hisham ibn Urwa from his father from Abdullah ibn az-Zubayr that Sufyan ibn Abi Zuhayr said, "I heard the Messenger of Allah, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, say, 'Yemen will be conquered and the people will be attracted to it, taking their families and whoever obeys them. Madina would have been better for them, had they but known. Ash-Sham will be conquered and people will be attracted to it, taking their families and whoever obeys them. Madina would have been better for them, had they but known. Iraq will be conquered and people will be attracted to it, taking their families and whoever obeys them. Madina would have been better for them, had they but known.' "

Sunan Abi Dawud 4361, SAHIH – A blind man had a slave-mother who used to abuse the Prophet (ﷺ) and disparage him. He forbade her but she did not stop. He rebuked her but she did not give up her habit. One night she began to slander the Prophet (ﷺ) and abuse him. **So he took a dagger, placed it on her belly, pressed it, and killed her. A child who came between her legs was smeared with the blood that was there.** When the morning came, the Prophet (ﷺ) was informed about it.

He assembled the people and said: I adjure by Allah the man who has done this action and I adjure him by my right to him that he should stand up. Jumping over the necks of the people and trembling the man stood up.

He sat before the Prophet (ﷺ) and said: Messenger of Allah! I am her master; she used to abuse you and disparage you. I forbade her, but she did not stop, and I rebuked her, but she did not abandon her habit. I have two sons like pearls from her, and she was my companion. Last night she began to abuse and disparage you. So I took a dagger, put it on her belly and pressed it till I killed her.

Thereupon the Prophet (ﷺ) said: Oh be witness, no retaliation is payable for her blood.

- ❖ Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) sent a group of Ansari men to kill Abu-Rafi`.
- ❖ while the Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) was killing her people with the swords.
- ❖ So he took a dagger, placed it on her belly, pressed it, and killed her.
- ❖ A child who came between her legs was smeared with the blood that was there.
- ❖ The Prophet then said, "Look for him and kill him,"
- ❖ He had their hands and feet cut off and their eyes gouged out.
- ❖ "Do you like me to kill him?" The Prophet (SAW) replied in the affirmative.
- ❖ Then I drove my sword into his belly and pushed it forcibly till it touched the bone.
- ❖ A man strangled her till she died. The Messenger of Allah (ﷺ) declared that no recompense was payable for her blood.

This is Islam's glorious past. Mohammed and the Muslims who worshiped him were complete Satanic psychopath-killers that the police and law today, would hunt like rabid animals. Read the total depravity and raging demonacy of Mohammed and his band of maggot murderers. Even in American horror cinema we have never watched a movie where a man stabs a pregnant woman in the belly with a dagger, and then watches the bloody child fall out of her! All because this woman was "*disparaging*" Mohammed. Meaning she was talking bad about him, and she gets gutted in her womb with a dagger! Murdering both her and her unborn child. And what does insecure Mohammed do to help his hurt feelings? He calls a meeting and assembles the other psychopath Muslims. They all gather, and Mohammed calls the deranged, demon worshiping murderer of this slave woman and her unborn child to the front of the assembly. Mohammed lets the murderer speak. The psycho-killer Muslim gives a speech about how the woman deserved it because she abused Mohammed, and Mohammed quietly listens. Then, congratulates the man by confessing he did nothing wrong.

Mohammed doesn't even mention the murdered baby in the womb!

WHAT IN GOD'S MIGHTY NAME IS GOING ON!

Islam is absolute insanity. How is this religion legally practiced in the civilized world? Sit-back now and just try to picture what my poor Christian ancestors endured and suffered because of these Islamic bloodthirsty, demon worshipping, Muslims.

There are so many more Hadiths of Mohammed persuading and also demanding a lot of Muslims to kill for him. There are 44 people who have detailed stories written about their killings in the time of Mohammed. Mohammed was always the one who caused them to die. Either with direct orders for their murder, or indirectly through manipulation and control. Mohammed bribed, begged, and ordered anyone who would listen to torture, murder, crucify, behead, gouge out the eyes, cut off the limbs, and cut in half, anyone he wanted to die. The true number of people killed because of Mohammed and in the name of Mohammed during his life is in the 10,000s. In the history of Islam, the number killed by Muslims in the name of Mohammed is in the hundreds of millions. Nobody except my God knows that exact number, but trust me, my God knows. And my God will judge every Muslim for the blood on their hands. They will get no big-boobed prostitutes with excellent vaginas that don't bleed in the afterlife. They will be judged for eternity. The bloodlust of Islam will be opened-up and judged. All the killings, rapes, crucifixions, beheadings, torture, brutality, that Mohammed, the Sahaba, and Muslims over history have participated in, cheered on, knew about but didn't stop, will be exposed at the end of time. We will all get to witness the judgment of Mohammed, the Muslims who these Hadiths write about, and all the Muslims through history that are guilty with blood-soaked hands. All will witness the judgment of God against Mohammed and Allah.

Mohammed's lust for blood and death was pornographic to him and the Muslim Sahaba. They were addicted to it:

Musnad Ahmad 208 – Then Allah revealed the words: “It is not for a Prophet that he should have prisoners of war (and free them with ransom) **until he had made a great slaughter** (among his enemies) in the land. You desire the good of this world (i.e. the money of ransom for freeing the captives), but Allah desires (for you) the Hereafter.”

“UNTIL MOHAMMED HAS MADE A GREAT SLAUGHTER.”

This is the duty of prophets in Islam – to make great slaughters of non-Muslim people. Imagine, Allah uses the word ***SLAUGHTER!*** Slaughtering humans made in God’s image. This is Islam. Read the Hadith that actually becomes part of the Quran:

Quran 8:67 – “It is not for a Prophet that he should have prisoners of war (and free them with ransom) **until he had made a great slaughter** (among his enemies) in the land. You desire the good of this world (i.e. the money of ransom for freeing the captives), but Allâh desires (for you) the Hereafter. And Allâh is All-Mighty, All-Wise.”

There is that word again, ***SLAUGHTER.*** Look how crazy manipulative Allah and Mohammed are with their worshipers. They make Muslims who take prisoners of war to use to make money by ransom, look as if they are greedy and doing wrong. Allah actually warns them in the very next verse Quran 8:68 that a ***“SEVERE TORMENT”*** would have reached these Muslims for ransoming KUFFAR instead of slaughtering them. Allah threatened them with punishment had it not been for an earlier decree. Allah has mercy on them and teaches them the straight way, the way of Allah, the way of slaughter. Allah teaches them that he has something better for them in the afterlife, even though it is tempting to make money selling back non-Muslims when they are conquered. The better way is to slaughter these people. Never take any POWs. No Geneva Convention Rules on warfare. It is all about the slaughter. It is all about blood. Blood is what triggers reward in Islam. Allah wants blood. Satan wants a ***“GREAT SLAUGHTER.”***

My God foresaw your slaughter and is with those you have slaughtered throughout time:

“In her was found the blood of prophets and of God’s holy people, of **all who have been slaughtered on the earth.**” Revelation 18:24

God’s holy people and prophets who have been slaughtered by Muslims are seen by Him and counted. All of them went onto glory in heaven and will continue going on into true paradise. I warned you that you will be judged. God already knew you would slaughter us and so, He comforts us by predicting all of this 2000 years ago in the book of Revelation.

Praise Jesus that we are slaughtered and not the ones that are bringing eternal judgment on ourselves by slaughtering.

Have you ever thought about why Muslims around Mohammed and why you Muslims today are such willing executioners always ready to slaughter? Why, Dear Muslim? The answer is in your self-righteousness. Like the Pharisees you think you are better than those you execute. The sin in you, without the Truth of Christ freeing you, is unbridled, roaming the earth like a devouring lion. Like Satan, “your enemy the devil prowls around like a roaring lion looking for someone to devour” 1 Peter 5:8. Violence, killing, rape, gouging out eyes, cutting of limbs, beheading – Mohammed devoured everyone he could, like Satan. Mohammed didn’t invent any of it. Every warlord from ancient time has used the same tactics to control populations by fear through partnership with the devil. Your willingness to be Mohammed’s executioners, match the sin that is already embedded in humanity.

We know the power of sin and its partnership with Satan to kill, mutilate, torture, hurt, enslave, ruin, God’s beloved creation – created in His image. So, we are aware of the reality that Satan’s willing executioner partners with him, and he convinces them that they are doing God a favor by beheading, burning alive, drowning, cutting, stabbing, blowing up, killing, all things Islamic:

“For you will be expelled from the synagogues, and **the time is coming when those who kill you will think they are doing a holy service for God.** 3 This is because they have never known the Father or me.” John 16:2-3

Mohammed believed that by killing us KUFFAR, he was doing Allah’s work and service. He built the entire Satanic system of reward in Islam around killing us. Muslims still think they are doing Allah’s work to this very moment by killing Christians. Allah confirms what Jesus taught us in John 16:2 by deceiving Muslims into believing that when they kill us, it is really Allah that is killing us. Christ predicted Islam and Mohammed fulfilled His prediction. You still think when you kill a dirty, pig, dog – KAFIR, that you are doing God a service. This designates you, with all who came before you, who kill in the name of God, as belonging to Cain. From the start with Adam’s son Cain, things were was this way: killing, murder, partnership with the evil one – Satan,

“For this is the message you heard from the beginning: We should love one another. 12 **Do not be like Cain, who belonged to the evil one and murdered his brother.** And why did he murder him? Because his own actions were evil and his brother’s were righteous.” 1 John 3:11-12

From Cain to Judas Iscariot, Satan has always partnered with humanity to initiate violence and death:

“The Festival of Unleavened Bread, which is also called Passover, was approaching. 2 The leading priests and teachers of religious law were plotting how to kill Jesus, but they were afraid of the people’s reaction.

3 **Then Satan entered into Judas Iscariot,** who was one of the twelve disciples, 4 and he went to the leading priests and captains of the Temple guard to discuss the best way to betray Jesus to them. 5 They were delighted, and they promised to give him money. 6 So he agreed and began looking for an opportunity to betray Jesus so they could arrest him when the crowds weren’t around.” Luke 22:1-6

Satan entered Judas and what was the result?

The result was the crucifixion of Jesus. Whenever Satan works with, enters-into, partners through a person, the result is always the same oppression, death, violence, murder, execution, crucifixion (Quran 5:33), SLAUGHTER – ALWAYS. We know that the true God, FATHER SON SPIRIT, hates violence. Yahweh hated violence so much that He actually had to re-start populating the earth. The violence that overtook the world in the time of Noah was so bad, He had to start over. No love was left. It was all violence, all the time. Only Noah had not succumbed to the comfort we humans operate in with Satan to perpetrate violence:

“Now God saw that the earth had become corrupt and was filled with violence.” Genesis 6:11

The earth was filled with violence. Violence is why God flooded the earth. Humanity loves violence, but the True God hates violence. Don't believe me, read for yourself:

“The Lord examines both the righteous and the wicked. He hates those who love violence.” Psalm 11:5

You didn't know that did you? It is time for you to learn.

Learn more...

“The light disturbs the wicked and stops the arm that is raised in violence.” Job 38:15

“The trouble they make for others backfires on them. The violence they plan falls on their own heads.” Psalm 7:16

The Lord replies, **“I have seen violence done to the helpless,** and I have heard the groans of the poor. Now I will rise up to rescue them, as they have longed for me to do.” Psalm 12:5

"No! You plot injustice in your hearts. **You spread violence** throughout the land." Psalm 58:2

Father God redeems people and protects them from violence, life is precious to our God:

"He will redeem them from oppression and violence, for their lives are precious to him." Psalm 72:14

Darkness goes together with violence, where there is darkness there is violence:

"Remember your covenant promises, for the land is full of darkness and violence!" Psalm 74:20

To overcome darkness there must be light. Who is light?

"When Jesus spoke again to the people, he said, **"I am the light of the world. Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness,** but will have the light of life." John 8:12

Jesus is the LIGHT, and we who follow Jesus, we walk in the light of God. Do men love light this light of God?

"This is the verdict: **Light has come into the world, but people loved darkness instead of light** because their deeds were evil. 20 Everyone who does evil hates the light, and will not come into the light for fear that their deeds will be exposed. 21 But whoever lives by the truth comes into the light." John 3:19-21

No. Men love darkness. Humanity fills itself with violence as its sustenance and its appetite is never-ending:

"They eat the food of wickedness and drink the wine of violence!" Proverbs 4:17

"Wise words will win you a good meal, but treacherous people have an appetite for violence." Proverbs 13:2

All humanity has ever done since Cain is kill, ruin, murder, rape, enslave, and fill the earth with violence. The Bible records the voice of God speaking about the violence we humans lust for:

“You cut down the forests of Lebanon. Now you will be cut down. You destroyed the wild animals, so now their terror will be yours. You committed murder throughout the countryside and **filled the towns with violence.**” Habakkuk 2:17

“Their webs can’t be made into clothing, and nothing they do is productive. All their activity is filled with sin, and **violence is their trademark.**” Isaiah 59:6

“**For their hearts plot violence,** and their words always stir up trouble.” Proverbs 24:2

“She spouts evil like a fountain. **Her streets echo with the sounds of violence** and destruction.” Jeremiah 6:7

“You make vows and break them; you kill and steal and commit adultery. **There is violence everywhere— one murder after another.**” Hosea 4:2

“On they come, **all bent on violence.** Their hordes advance like a desert wind, sweeping captives ahead of them like sand.” Habakkuk 1:9

“**Because you have plundered many nations,** now all the survivors will plunder you. You committed murder throughout the countryside and filled the towns with violence.” Habakkuk 2:8

“When you want a piece of land, you find a way to seize it. When you want someone’s house, **you take it by fraud and violence.** You cheat a man of his property, stealing his family’s inheritance.” Micah 2:2

“Must I forever see these evil deeds? Why must I watch all this misery? **Wherever I look, I see destruction and violence.** I am surrounded by **people who love to argue and fight.**” Habakkuk 1:3

WHEVER GOD LOOKS HE SEES VIOLENCE
VIOLENCE EVERYWHERE
STREETS ECHO WITH VIOLENCE
VIOLENCE IS THEIR TRADEMARK
TOWNS FILLED WITH VIOLENCE
ALL BENT ON VIOLENCE
PLUNDERED MANY NATIONS
FILLING TOWNS WITH VIOLENCE
MURDER THROUGHOUT THE COUNTRYSIDE
YOU SEIZE LAND NOT YOURS
YOU TAKE SOMEONE'S HOME BY VIOLENCE

This entire list describes Islam. This is what the Bible records the ancient world was like. There was no love, violence everywhere. So, do Muslims want to persist in their delusions that Islam is unique in its form and structure of violent rivers of blood? All of Islam is violence. Islam is no different than all the violent kingdoms of the ancient world. And Allah is proud of that violence:

Quran 40:84 – **‘Then, as soon as they saw Our violence**, they said, "We believe in Allah alone,"

Muslims gleam with Satanic pride when they read Quran 40:84. They think, *‘Alhamdulillah, they fear us!’* They think the world will be Moooslim soon. They think they are so macho when they engulf their own mothers with violence – Quran 4:34. Well, today you have heard something new. Today, you hear the Truth that God is telling you to STOP your violence:

“Stop your violence and oppression and do what is just and right. Quit robbing and cheating my people out of their land. Stop expelling them from their homes, says the Sovereign Lord.” Ezekiel 45:9

“People and animals alike must wear garments of mourning, and everyone must pray earnestly to God. They must turn from their evil ways and **stop all their violence.**” Jonah 3:8

The Christian God is telling you STOP YOUR VIOLENCE. Quit robbing Christians and taking their land, cheating them by taking JIZYA. Stop expelling Christians from their homes. Turn from your evil and STOP ALL YOUR ISLAMIC VIOLENCE. My God sees it all. This is the message of my God to all Muslims.

The Christian Bible gives us insight into violence: “**Then the man with the evil spirit leaped on them, overpowered them, and attacked them with such violence** that they fled from the house, naked and battered” **Acts 19:16**. Violence, whether you justify it with Allah, whether Genghis Khan justified it with his god, or whether Alexander the Great justified it with his... doesn't matter. Violence was, is, and always will be, all from the same source. It is all partnership with Satan according to the Christian Bible. Violence is not part of Christ God's system. Listen to the Bible:

“Must I forever see these evil deeds? Why must I watch all this misery? **Wherever I look, I see destruction and violence**. I am surrounded by people who love to argue and fight.”
Habakkuk 1:3

Not only is God surrounded by people who love to fight and who love violence, but remember, the Kingdom of Heaven is subjected to violence:

“From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of **heaven has been subjected to violence**, and violent people have been raiding it.” Matthew 11:12 – Jesus

The Kingdom of Heaven has been subjected to violence. Violent people raid it and attack it. You didn't know this did you? Your Imam's haven't taught you this, the Quran doesn't teach this, but this record in Matthew, only found in the Christian Bible, tells you everything about what your Islam is, and what our Christianity is... violence vs love.

Will knowing this change you? Will you stop the violence Allah is obsessed with? Will you lay down your sword as Jesus taught in Mark 12. The sword Allah uses to transform you into his image and to fulfill his cause. The violence that Mohammed used to make the poor fear him. The violence that gives you these rewards:

Book 56, Hadith 26 – ‘A man came to the Prophet (SAW) and asked, "A man fights for war booty; another fights for fame and a third fights for showing off; which of them fights in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet (SAW) said, "**He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior**, fights in Allah's Cause."

Book 25, Hadith 13 – "Whoever dies without having fought or thought of fighting, **he dies on one of the branches of hypocrisy.**"

Book 37, Hadith 6 - The Messenger of Allah [SAW] said: '**I have been commanded to fight the people** until they say La ilaha illallah. If they say it then their blood and their wealth are safe from me, except for a right that is due, and their reckoning will be with Allah.' When the people apostatized, 'Umar said to Abu Bakr: 'Will you fight them when you heard the Messenger of Allah [SAW] say such and such?' He said: 'By Allah, I do not separate Salah and Zakah, and I will fight whoever separates them.' So we fought alongside him, and we realized that that was the right thing."

Book 56, Hadith 47 – ‘When the Divine Inspiration: "Those of the believers who sit (at home), was revealed the Prophet (ﷺ) sent for Zaid (bin Thabit) who came with a shoulder-blade and wrote on it. Ibn Um-Maktum complained about his blindness and on that the following revelation came: "Not equal are those believers who sit (at home) except those who are disabled (by injury, or are blind or lame etc.) and those who strive hard and **fight in the Way of Allah with their wealth and lives).**" (4.95)

This last Hadith was added to the Quran as revelation:

Quran 4:95 – “Not equal are those believers remaining [at home] - other than the disabled - **and the mujahideen, [who strive and fight] in the cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives.** Allah has preferred the mujahideen through their wealth and their lives over those who remain [behind], by degrees. And to both Allah has promised the best [reward]. **But Allah has preferred the mujahideen over those who remain [behind] with great reward.”**

Quran 4:95 Mohammed and Allah sound like used car salesman. I mean their tactics are so outdated and obvious, but Muslims still died for them and still go to hell for them.

This is called Gas-lighting. It is a way to guilt-fear people into doing what you want them to do. Analyze the car salesman:

- ❖ He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior, fights in Allah's Cause.
- ❖ Allah has preferred the mujahideen over those who remain [behind] with great reward.
- ❖ So we fought alongside him, and we realized that that was the right thing.
- ❖ Whoever dies without having fought or thought of fighting, he dies on one of the branches of hypocrisy.
- ❖ And the mujahideen, [who strive and fight] in the cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives.

This is just a small sample of the writings of bloodthirsty violence and the car salesman-gaslighter, Allah, and his favorite rookie salesman, Mohammed. They both use the same psychological attacks to persuade first, then mind-warp, then force Muslims to kill for them. It is very easy, from even this small sample of Quranic literature, to establish who is the good and true Muslim, and who is the fake and bad Muslim. Allah prefers the Muslims who fight with the sword over the Muslims who don't.

Allah says there is no equality in Islam, the fighters with swords, the mujahideen, are the ones who get the vagina rewards in Islamic heaven. Mohammed says if a Muslim dies without fighting or even thinking of killing KUFFAR, they are hypocrites. Hypocrites in Islam go to Islamic hell. Mohammed even controls your thoughts! Muslims must think bloodshed. From just a tiny sample of Hadiths and Quranic verses, we paint the blood-red landscape of Islam. True Muslims are violent. Fake Muslims don't fight. You want vaginas with big boobs, you better be a true Muslim and kill us KUFFAR. This is Islam. Violence summons reward in Islam. Mohammed believed, as all Satan worshipers, that violence is the way to conquer the world:

Quran 40:84 – **'Then, as soon as they saw Our violence,** they said, "We believe in Allah alone,"

I posted this Quranic verse already, but had to post it again, because this is the entire psycho-analysis of Islam. It is all in this one verse. Everything cascades down from this: JIHAD, JIZYA, sex-slaves, vagina worship, robbing, stealing, war booty, black slaves, Slavic slaves, child sex-trafficking. Really, this is Islam. There is nothing else. The black stone kissing, 5x prayers, and fasting are just Sabian rituals to control you. The real psychology of Islam is in this one verse Quran 40:84, and it all goes back to sex and vaginas. Mohammed thought he discovered some new revelation and secret, hidden knowledge. Just let the world see Allah's violence and they will bow down to me and give me all their blonde women. And if they don't, we will attack them at night and slaughter them when they sleep, rape their wives, and take their children as slaves.

I am not kidding. This is Islam. There is nothing more.

Violence and vagina. The two V's. Violence to get vagina. Vagina is the true god of Islam, violence is just a cheap used, car to get to vaginaland.

Allah arrogantly boasts about his violence in Quran 40:84. Allah is Satan and Satan only knows violence, so he is always applying his only method to every man who gives up their soul to him for sex and power on this earth. Violence has always been used as the way to conquer the world. Stupid Mohammed didn't even think about this stuff. He thought he was special. Mohammed and Allah are so stupid that they actually wrote this in the Quran for future generations to study. Stupid, arrogant people always write their pride down. And Muslim men today in England and France and the US are like look at this amazing verse! They think about how many they are! They think the KUFFAR fear us! Our Islamic violence is the best! Everyone will surrender to us! This is what Muslims actually believe, right now, around the world.

Until they met us Christians and their fantasy to rule the world and their caliphate were buried in a graveyard of history filled with human feces and menstrual rags like what filled Mohammed's favorite bath water. We Christians killed Islam with Sykes-Picot.

The Caliphate was humiliated, buried. We killed all the Satanic empires, the Soviet Union, the Japanese Imperialists, the Nazis, the white slave traders of the American south, and we always will.

So there is no mistake, let's take directly from the Quran, not the Hadith. We see the same message in the Quran as in the Hadith because the Quran is shaped directly from the Hadith and Mohammed. In the Quran, the command to kill is about me – a Christian. For some reason, Mohammed could not seem to understand, that we Christians, believe in Yahweh alone. We do not believe in three gods. But whatever, Mohammed was illiterate and uneducated. In that state of deficiency, he remained convinced that we Christians, worship 3 gods. And so, throughout the Quran, Mohammed refers to us as the 'polytheists:'

Quran 9:5 – “And when the sacred months have passed, **then kill the polytheists** wherever you find them and capture them and besiege them and sit in wait for them at every place of ambush.”

Mohammed, Allah, Islam, here in the Quran, are speaking about me and all Christians. We Christians are a distinct people group, with a heritage and real population in every society/nation in the world. So, wait, you are telling me it is cool to write this way about a people group that exists in the world today? It is ok to command captivity of Christians? To kill us, Christians? I want to know if this is legal. If this is a bad interpretation, then take out the original text, add new verses to fix it. So, Muslims cannot mistake anything, and all is clear. If this is not what Allah/Mohammed meant, then delete these records from the Quran and the Hadith. Completely erase them, so there exists no confusion. I think we will have to erase most of Islam, actually. When we are done legally with Islam, all that will be left for the Muslims will be kissing stones and gorging like pigs during hot Ramadan nights. Hadiths like this one will be preserved to remind Islam of its guilt and shame:

Book 26, Hadith 185 – "The Messenger of Allah invaded Khaibar and we prayed Al-Ghadah (Fajr) there (early in the morning) when it was still dark. Then the Prophet rode and Abu Talha rode, and I was riding behind Abu Talha. The Prophet of Allah passed through the lane of Khaibar quickly, and my knee was touching the thigh of the Messenger of Allah, and I could see the whiteness of the thigh of the Prophet. When he entered the town he said: '**Allahu Akbar, Khaibar is destroyed!** Whenever we approach a (hostile) nation to fight, evil will be the morning for those who have been warned.' He said this three times. The people came out for their work." (One of the narrators) 'Abdul-'Aziz said: "They said: 'Muhammad (has come)!'" 'Abdul-'Aziz said: "Some of our companions said: 'With his army.'" "We conquered Khaibar and gathered the captives. Dihyah came and said: '**O Prophet of Allah, give me a slave girl from among the captives.**' He said: '**Go and take a slave girl.**'"

Quran 7:4 – "**And how many cities have We destroyed, and Our punishment came to them at night or while they were sleeping at noon.**"

Book 49, Hadith 25 – “I wrote a letter to Nafi` and Nafi` wrote in reply to my letter that **the Prophet (SAW) had suddenly attacked Bani Mustaliq without warning while they were heedless and their cattle were being watered at the places of water. Their fighting men were killed and their women and children were taken as captives;** the Prophet (SAW) got Juwairiya on that day. Nafi` said that Ibn `Umar had told him the above narration and that Ibn `Umar was in that army.”

How many cities has Islam and Muslims destroyed?

The Museum will count and number them all.

There is so much more that will be preserved in the Museum of Islamic crimes, genocide, slaughter, rape, slavery, ruin, and bloodshed. So many heartbreaking stories of Mohammed and his Muslims who killed, took captive, conquered, terrorized, raped, and destroyed, will be added to the Museum, and erased from Islam.

Islam will be just as Mohammed said it will be a snake that slithers back into its hole, disappearing into darkness.

HEALING 2.0

Today, if anyone in the world reads the Christian Bible I am holding right now, any Christian Bible in the world, in any language, they could not overlook the love of Jesus. They would encounter it right away through the way He healed everyone:

“But when Jesus knew it, He withdrew from there; and great multitudes followed Him, and He **healed them all.**”

Matthew 12:15

“And when Jesus went out He saw a great multitude; and He was moved with compassion for them, **and healed their sick.**”

Matthew 14:14

“Now it happened on a certain day, as He was teaching, that there were Pharisees and teachers of the law sitting by, who had come out of every town of Galilee, Judea, and Jerusalem. **And the power of the Lord was present to heal them.**” Luke 5:17

“And when the men of that place recognized Him, they sent out into all that surrounding region, brought to Him all who were sick, and begged Him that they might only touch the hem of His garment. **And as many as touched it were made perfectly well.**”

Matthew 14:35

“Now Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the gospel of the kingdom and **healing all kinds of sickness and all kinds of diseases among the people.**”

Matthew 4:23

“He went down with them and stood on a level place. A large crowd of his disciples was there and a great number of people from all over Judea, from Jerusalem, and from the coast of Tyre and Sidon, 18 who had come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. Those troubled by evil spirits were cured, 19 and the people all tried to touch him, because power was coming from him and **healing them all.**” Luke 6:17-19

“But when the multitudes knew it, they followed Him; and He received them and spoke to them about the kingdom of God, **and healed those who had need of healing.**” Luke 9:11

“When evening had come, they brought to Him many who were demon-possessed. And He cast out the spirits with a word, **and healed all who were sick.**” Matthew 8:16

These accounts in the Christian Bible are just absolutely astonishing, amazing, miraculous, world-changing, magnificent – words can't describe who Jesus was and what He did while here with us.

Jesus healed everywhere He went, and everyone who wanted healing. He denied no one. He healed all. Do you know that not one person died in the presence of Jesus? Think about it, not one, single person, died while around Jesus. I want to know how many people Mohammed killed with his own hands, and how many people died in the presence of Mohammed, and by the commands, demands, laws of Mohammed and Islam? Don't worry, our Museum, will contain all this information, but for now, we know for sure that Islam was and is a death machine without knowing the exact numbers. Islam slaughtered anyone and everyone it felt like. Wherever Mohammed went, death went. Wherever Mohammed goes today, death goes.

There is no healing in Islam. Islam loves death not life. Healing brings life not death.

Who did Mohammed heal? Surely, if Mohammed was a prophet, he would heal at least one person? If he could even just have healed himself when he was poisoned, then maybe he would have more substance to proclaim himself a prophet. Let's study how Mohammed was poisoned and ask the question, why, if Mohammed was a prophet of the God of Abraham, did Mohammed not know he was being poisoned and why couldn't he heal himself?

Book 41, Hadith 19 – “The Messenger of Allah (SAW) would accept a present, but would not accept alms (sadaqah). And Wahb bin Baqiyyah narrated to us, elsewhere, from Khalid, from Muhammad ibn Amr said on the authority of AbuSalamah, and he did not mention the name of Abu Hurairah: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) used to accept presents but not alms (sadaqah).

This version adds: So a Jewess presented him at Khaybar with a roasted sheep which she had poisoned. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) ate of it and the people also ate.

He then said: Take away your hands (from the food), for it has informed me that it is poisoned. Bishr ibn al-Bara' ibn Ma'rur al-Ansari died.

So he (the Prophet) sent for the Jewess (and said to her): What motivated you to do the work you have done?

She said: If you were a prophet, it would not harm you; but if you were a king, I should rid the people of you. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) then ordered regarding her and she was killed. **He then said about the pain of which he died: I continued to feel pain from the morsel which I had eaten at Khaybar. This is the time when it has cut off my aorta."**

Why didn't Mohammed know he was being poisoned?

Does anybody in Islam ask these questions?

If you ask questions, then, ask this question – why were false prophets poisoned in the Old Testament?

"Then the people will say, 'Why should we wait here to die? Come, let's go to the fortified towns and die there. For the LORD our God has decreed our destruction and **has given us a cup of poison to drink because we sinned against the LORD.**"

Jeremiah 8:14

'Therefore, this is what the LORD of Heaven's Armies says **concerning the prophets: "I will feed them with bitterness and give them poison to drink.** For it is because of Jerusalem's prophets that wickedness has filled this land.'" Jeremiah 23:15

False prophets die by poison. So, I ask you, what does it say about your Mohammed that he was poisoned? Mohammed healed zero. Jesus healed so many that in the book of John 21:25 it is written: "Jesus did many other things as well. If every one of them were written down, **I suppose that even the whole world would not have room for the books that would be written.**"

Why can't we find people writing this about Mohammed? Why can't we find just one reference to just one time Mohammed healed the sick? Everybody knows that your Mohammed was a warmonger, pervert, sex maniac. All popular men who had a following, who ruled in ancient times were sex-warlords. There is nothing special about sex or war. Fighting everything and everyone for vagina is not new. We know military victories for you in Islam are everything. They satisfy your bloodthirst just as Quran 9:14-15 teach.

This is why you are so jealous of the western world.

The militaries in the west are light years ahead of all Islamic nations put together. Even the east. Christian Russia alone is more powerful, militarily, than all Muslim nations combined. You are full of envy, but remember, military victory means nothing within Jesus God's system. We as Christians find the glory of Christ God in healing, restoration, forgiveness, serving, love... not how much land we can take or control. Mohammed was consumed with taking things from others not healing or serving in love. I don't know of anyone who called on Mohammed, who came to touch him, who fell before him to be healed?

Why is this so important? Because it shows the heart of Allah, compared to the heart of my Father God. Because I hear Muslims say that the Quran is a book of healing. Where, when?

Where are the stories of healing?

Where are the calls for all of humanity to come to Allah to be healed of sickness, pain, addiction, illness, and most of all sin?

Where are the invitations?

Where does your prophet invite me, and those like me, to come to Allah for healing?

The leper, the blind, the sick, the weak, all the outcasts, that Jesus healed, where did they find healing in the time of Mohammed? We already saw how Mohammed treated the blind man in Quran 80:1. We read the Tafsir that told us that Mohammed was embarrassed when a blind man called out to him for healing. He was embarrassed because he thought the Arab chiefs, he was trying to impress, would think that Islam is only for the *blind, weak, and poor*. Now, read another Tafsir about the same event:

Tafsir Maududi, Quran 80:1 – **“The reason why the Holy Prophet had shown disregard for him is indicated by the word a ma (blind man), which Allah Himself has used as the cause of the Holy Prophet's inattention. That is, the Holy Prophet thought that even if a single man from among the people whom he was trying to bring to the right path, listened to him and was rightly guided, he could become a powerful means of strengthening Islam. On the contrary, Ibn Umm Maktum was a blind man, who could not prove to be so useful for Islam because of his disability as could one of the Quraish elders on becoming a Muslim. Therefore, he should not interrupt the conversation at that time; whatever he wanted to ask or learn, he could ask or learn at some later time.”**

So corrupt, so heartless, to think this way about a handicapped, poor, blind person. The fake prophet, who couldn't heal anyone, was worried about the Quraish elders and impressing them. And look, the Tafsir claims it was Allah Himself that caused Mohammed's **“INATTENTION”** to the poor, blind man. It is Allah's fault! What if Mohammed opened the eyes of the blind man, like Jesus opened they eyes of the blind? Don't you think all the elders of the Quraish and the whole Arabian territory would believe in Mohammed? But only my Jesus had this power. Only our Christian God, loved the blind and healed the blind, loved the leper and healed the leper.

Mohammed told you to run from the leper:

Sahih al-Bukhari 5707 – Narrated Abu Huraira:

Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) said, "(There is) no 'Adwa (no contagious disease is conveyed without Allah's permission). nor is there any bad omen (from birds), nor is there any Hamah, nor is there any bad omen in the month of Safar, **and one should run away from the leper as one runs away from a lion.**"

The lions of Islam running from lepers. Muslims love to call themselves "LIONS," but their fake-news prophet tells them to ***RUN FROM LIONS***. In the Bible, Daniel spent days in a lions' den. He didn't run from the lions like a coward. King David wrestled a lion with his own hands. He didn't run like a Muslim. Yet, Muslims want to call King David a Muslim. If King David was Muslim, he would have run from the lion in the book of 1 Samuel, not wrestle and kill the lion with his own bare hands:

"But David said to Saul, "Your servant was tending his father's sheep. When a lion or a bear came and took a sheep from the flock, 35 I went out after it and attacked it, and rescued the sheep from its mouth; and when it rose up against me, I grabbed it by its mane and struck it and killed it. 36 **Your servant has killed both the lion and the bear;**" 1 Samuel 17:34-36

King David grabbed a lion by its mane and rescued a sheep from its mouth, then he killed the lion. The same verses also report King David killed a bear. But you Muslims run from lions. How can you serve the same God as us?

You run from lepers, too. While Jesus, touched lepers and healed them all:

"Now on his way to Jerusalem, Jesus traveled along the border between Samaria and Galilee. 12 As he was going into a village, ten men who had leprosy met him. They stood at a distance 13 and called out in a loud voice, "Jesus, Master, have pity on us!"

14 When he saw them, he said, “Go, show yourselves to the priests.” And as they went, they were cleansed.

15 One of them, when he saw he was healed, came back, praising God in a loud voice. 16 He threw himself at Jesus’ feet and thanked him—and he was a Samaritan.

17 Jesus asked, “Were not all ten cleansed? Where are the other nine? 18 Has no one returned to give praise to God except this foreigner?” 19 Then he said to him, “Rise and go; your faith has made you well.” Luke 11:11-19

Jesus healed all the lepers who wanted healing. He didn’t put any medicine on them. Their healing was immediate. Jesus didn’t have to cauterize or make herbal concoctions. The leprosy was healed as soon as Jesus said it was healed. And the healing came by faith in Jesus.

Mohammed couldn’t heal leprosy. He taught Muslims to run from leprosy as they already run from lions. Mohammed taught Muslims that if they get cupping on a Saturday or Wednesday, they will probably get leprosy, and if non-Muslims raise the price of grain, Allah will smite them with leprosy:

Mishkat al-Masabih 4551 – He reported in mursal form that God’s messenger said:

“If anyone has himself cupped or smeared with something on a Saturday or a Wednesday, **he must blame no one but himself if he gets leprosy.**”

Mishkat al-Masabih 2895 – ‘Umar b. al-Khattab told of hearing God’s Messenger say, “If anyone keeps grain from the Muslims waiting for the price to rise, **God will smite him with tubercular leprosy*** and insolvency.”

These two Hadiths are a dynamic illustration of Mohammed's bipolarity. The first Hadith blames Muslims for getting leprosy if they get cupped on a Saturday or Wednesday. More garbage pagan superstitions from the Voo-Doo prophet. In the next Hadith, Mohammed uses leprosy to control the population around him. Threatening them with leprosy if they wait for the price of grain to rise to sell it for a higher profit to Muslims. Mohammed doesn't understand economics. He had to scare people with being infected with leprosy to prevent them from making profits. And remember, in Islam, there is no contagious disease. Doctor Mohammed, the communist, who wouldn't let poor people feed their families by profiting off economic principles, in this communist Hadith, claims Allah gives leprosy.

So, Muslims which is it? Does Allah give leprosy or does cupping on Wednesday/Saturday give leprosy?

And give us the theological and scientific framework for leprosy spreading on these days.

You can't give us the science, why? Because this is crazy talk. Truly, Mohammed lost his mind. He is telling you things not even children would make-up. Mohammed had no power to heal, and no power to shut up. He talked and talked. He talked about anything and everything, and the dumb Sahaba around him, wrote it all down. Narcissists love themselves. Love to hear themselves speak. Mohammed spoke but with no power. Mohammed had no power. Look what happened when Mohammed tried to heal:

Sunan Ibn Majah 3492 – "I heard my paternal uncle Yahya – and I have not seen a man among us like him – tell the people that Sa'd bin Zurarah, who was the grandfather of Muhammad through his mother, was suffering from pain in his throat, known as croup. The Prophet (ﷺ) said: 'I shall do my best for Abu Umamah.' Such that I will be excused (i.e., free of blame if he is not healed). **And he cauterized him with his own hand, but he died. The Prophet (ﷺ) said: 'May the Jews be doomed!** They will say: "Why could he not avert death from his Companions?" But I have no power to do anything for him or for my own self.'"

Mohammed cauterized the man in this Hadith and the man died, and what does Mohammed do in that moment? Does he say sorry for killing the man, does he admit he is a false prophet? No, he doesn't feel bad at all for what he just did. Mohammed feels the opposite. He feels emboldened to curse the Jews. Mohammed cries,

“MAY THE JEWS BE DOOMED!”

No power Mohammed. He even admits at the end of the Hadith that he has no power for anyone including himself. This is why he couldn't heal himself when the old Jewess poisoned him with a sheep's leg. This is why Mohammed died the death he thought he would never die and gambled with the odds that it could never happen to him:

Quran 69:43-46 – “(This is) a Message sent down from the Lord of the Worlds. And if the messenger were to invent any sayings in Our name, We should certainly seize him by his right hand, **And We should certainly then cut off the artery of his heart**”

It happened. It happened because my God made it happen, just as Mohammed said it would happen if he was a false prophet. This is how my God works, Mohammed ate his own words and sealed his fate forever to be known as the wannabe prophet of the Arabs. This is just more proof Mohammed was a fake prophet and never a prophet of the God of Abraham. Actually, this is the only prophecy Mohammed ever got right in his life. And the only prophecy that Islam gets right. The prophecy that Mohammed would die from his artery/aorta being cut if he was a false prophet.

Muslims are so hypnotized by vaginas and big boobs in Islamic playboy heaven that they can't even see what is right in front of them – that the Quran declares that Mohammed was a FALSE PROPHET!

A fake prophet with fake power. Again, Mohammed even admitted in that Hadith where he kills the man with a throat infection that he had no power. Why do you follow a man that had no power from God?

Jesus said that He had all power, all authority, in heaven and on earth:

Jesus came up and said to them, "**All authority (all power of absolute rule) in heaven and on earth has been given to Me.**"
Matthew 28:19

All power in heaven and on earth belongs to Jesus. Jesus has the power to heal lepers, to heal every disease, every condition, every broken heart, every life filled with pain and suffering. Jesus is the One who will heal you, Dear Muslim.

I was sick all my young life, and Jesus healed me.

Jesus will heal you, too. All you need to do is cry out to Him. Pray this ancient Orthodox prayer in Jesus' name:

*"O Lord Almighty, healer of our souls and bodies, Who putteth down and raiseth up, Who chastiseth and health also; now, in Thy great mercy, visit our brothers and sisters who are sick. Stretch forth Thy hand that is full of healing and health, and raise them up, and cure them of their illness. Put away from them the spirit of disease and of every malady, pain and fever to which they are bound. And if they have sins and transgressions, grant to them remission and forgiveness, for Thou lovest humankind. Yea, O Lord my God, have pity on Thy creation, through the compassions of Thine only-begotten Son, together with Thine all-holy, good, and life-creating Spirit, with whom Thou art blessed, both now and ever, and to ages of ages." –
Holy Orthodox Church*

Or just talk to Jesus. Tell him your pain. Tell him about your sickness, your mother's illness, your father's illness, and what you need. He will hear you and He will answer:

Jesus said, "And I will do whatever you ask in my name, so that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 **You may ask me for anything in my name**, and I will do it." John 14:13-14

Ask Jesus, Dear Muslim. Do not fear Allah. Allah is just as powerless as Mohammed. Do not fear them. Just ask. If you won't ask Jesus, then I will ask you, who heals you? Do the western medicine doctors in your country heal you? They are not Allah or Mohammed. They are westernized-Christianized, medical doctors that apply medicine developed at Harvard, Yale, Oxford, Princeton, Stanford, and all other Christian founded medical institutions. By scientists who were Christian and doctors who were Christians. Mostly during the nineteenth and early twentieth century. These Christians changed the world with antibiotics, virology, surgery, vaccines, and principled medicine in science – allopathy. Not superstitious rituals like dipping flies into your soup:

Sunan Ibn Majah 3504 – "On one of the wings of a fly there is a poison and on the other is the cure. If it falls into the food, then **dip it into it**, for it puts the poison first and holds back the cure."

The funniest thing about crazy Mohammed and his crazy talk is that Muslims today will be like there was a scientist in Switzerland who discovered that antibodies live on one wing of a fly and antigens on the other! Alhamdulillah! You see how mighty Islam is! They will tell you straight to your face that dipping a fly in your food will erase any harm the fly causes by its "**poisonous wing**." They are 100% sure flies carry poison and a cure for their own poison. They are 100% Mohammedans. No room for doubt. Even if they did doubt, it would be equal to calling Mohammed a liar. Calling Mohammed, a liar, will get Muslims killed.

So, really, Muslims have no choice and that is what experts call, A CULT. Muslims dare not even begin to think for themselves and develop their own analysis, gather their own evidence about flies and their wings. In the real world, not Mohammed's pretend world, we know that flies are very dirty and will cause disease but not by poison. They cause disease because they eat decayed matter, and they burrow their eggs into decayed matter like feces. Feces of animals and humans, or any decaying organic material like piles of trash. These sites are loaded with disease causing bacteria. As the flies eat or bury their future offspring in feces, they walk, stand, and get covered in feces and bacteria. So, dipping a fly that was just walking and digging in feces is not smart. It actually passes more microscopic fecal material that contains deadly bacteria onto your food. So deadly, that real science demonstrates flies carry over 65 diseases that are harmful to humans. Of which many are deadly like typhoid fever, dysentery, cholera, anthrax, poliomyelitis, yaws, tularemia, leprosy, and tuberculosis. All of these diseases can come from flies. There is no cure for leprosy or tuberculosis on the opposite wing of a fly. It is all Mohammed's Satanic delusions. Dear Muslims, if you believe this you are a threat to your own children, yourself, and it should be illegal for you to own a restaurant. If you really believe flies carry cures on their wings. Who will stop you from allowing flies with dysentery, cholera, and polio, from kicking back on your food that you serve customers? Afterall, you truly believe if you let the fly spend more time on your food, it will erase its own poison with its own cure. It doesn't take a scientist to know Mohammed was crazy. Mohammed was making people more sick, more diseased, and more dead. How many Muslims in Arabia and around the world died from these deadly diseases because they literally dipped the whole fly into their soup and food?

Nobody died around Jesus. Jesus healed the multitude. Jesus had compassion on the sick:

“Jesus went out He saw a great multitude; and He was moved with compassion for them, and healed their sick.” Matthew 14:14.

Where does Allah have compassion in the Quran for the MULTITUDE? Compassion for all humanity? Jesus saw a great multitude. He didn't see only Muslims, or Jews, or Christians, or this group, or that religion. He saw the multitude. Jesus saw people. All kinds of people, and He had compassion on them. This is what will forever separate your Quran and Allah from the Christian Bible and Jesus God: love, compassion, grace... not just for the believer, but for all. You can never change this no matter how many of us you kill. Allah is not love. Jesus, the God of the Bible, is love for all. It is not only written that God is love in the Christian Bible, but He proves that love by healing all those who cried out to Him. Those who were not just a part of one culture, race, group, or religion. His healing is not exclusive. It was and is for all. There is great evidence of this love in the time Jesus heals a Roman centurion:

'When Jesus had entered Capernaum, a centurion came to him, asking for help. 6 "Lord," he said, "my servant lies at home paralyzed and in terrible suffering."

7 Jesus said to him, "I will go and heal him."

8 The centurion replied, "Lord, I do not deserve to have you come under my roof. But just say the word, and my servant will be healed. 9 For I myself am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. I tell this one, 'Go,' and he goes; and that one, 'Come,' and he comes. I say to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it." 10 When Jesus heard this, he was astonished and said to those following him, "I tell you the truth, I have not found anyone in Israel with such great faith. 11 I say to you that many will come from the east and the west, and will take their places at the feast with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. 12 But the subjects of the kingdom will be thrown outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth." 13 Then Jesus said to the centurion, "Go! It will be done just as you believed it would." **And his servant was healed at that very hour.'**
Matthew 8:5-13

Imagine, Jesus, healing and proclaiming an enemy of Israel, an enemy combatant, as having faith that no one in the nation of Israel possessed. This was impossible at that time, that a gentile be acknowledged this way. Jesus healed the centurion's servant from paralysis and great suffering, the Bible records. This kind of interaction and healing was not possible under the Pharisees and is not possible today in Judaism or Islam. It is not possible in Islam, yet Jesus did it. Jesus healed a Roman pagan. And you still claim Jesus was a Muslim! You don't even listen to what Jesus Himself is saying about Himself!

Why, why don't you listen?

Why, why can't you hear?

At the very minimum, to try and take possession of Jesus you would have had to continue Jesus's message of love and healing.

If you had just a part of His message, then, we could start the discussion on who Jesus belongs to and who He is, but you don't even have the minimum to start.

Mohammed has to be something, anything like Jesus. Jesus healed an enemy soldier's servant, where did Mohammed heal an enemy? Where does your Mohammed hear the voice of Allah, an exalting voice, shouting to humanity to come to Islam for love and healing? And, if your Allah does give free access to all humanity to come to him for healing, then, how does he heal? What is Allah's healing based on? What are the requirements for Allah to heal?

Many Muslims tell us that healing comes from repeating verses of the Quran. They tell us the Quran is so full of healing. What verses of healing and where are the witnesses to testify on Mohammed's behalf that they witnessed this healing? And really if that is the way you are healed in the Quran, then you lose claim over Christ.

Jesus doesn't ever tell us to repeat verses in the Christian Bible to experience and receive His healing. Jesus tells us that healing comes by faith and faith alone, not by repetition:

And He said to her, "Daughter, be of good cheer; **your faith has made you well.** Go in peace." Luke 8:48

And Jesus said to them, "Do you believe that I am able to do this?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord." Then He touched their eyes, saying, "**According to your faith let it be to you.**" **And their eyes were opened.** Matthew 9:28

Then Jesus answered and said to her, "O woman, great is your faith! Let it be to you as you desire." **And her daughter was healed from that very hour.** Matthew 15:28

For she said to herself, "If only I may touch His garment, I shall be made well." But Jesus turned around, and when He saw her He said, "Be of good cheer, daughter; **your faith has made you well.**" Matthew 9:21-22

"Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. 14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: 15 **And the prayer of faith shall save the sick,** and the Lord shall raise him up" James 5:13-15

"Go," said Jesus, "**your faith has healed you.**" Immediately he received his sight and followed Jesus along the road. Mark 10:52

"Therefore I say to you, whatever things you ask when you pray, **believe that you receive them, and you will have them.**" Mark 11:24

So which is it... repetition of Quranic verses or faith in Jesus Christ?

Repetition or faith? It can't be both.

Jesus taught that ALL PEOPLE can be healed by faith in Him and He proved it:

“Jesus went through all the towns and villages, teaching in their synagogues, proclaiming the good news of the kingdom and **healing every disease and sickness.**” Matthew 9:35

“So they set out and went from village to village, proclaiming the good news and **healing people everywhere.**” Luke 9:6

“but the crowds learned about it and followed him. He welcomed them and spoke to them about the kingdom of God, **and healed those who needed healing.**” Luke 9:11

He replied, “Go tell that fox, ‘I will keep on driving out demons and **healing people today and tomorrow**, and on the third day I will reach my goal.’” Jesus – Luke 13:32

“That evening after sunset the people brought to Jesus **all the sick and demon-possessed.**” Mark 1:32

“**They ran throughout that whole region and carried the sick** on mats to wherever they heard he was” Mark 6:55

“And wherever he went—into villages, towns or countryside—they placed the sick in the marketplaces. They begged him to let them touch even the edge of his cloak, and **all who touched it were healed.**” Mark 6:56

“At that very time Jesus cured many who had diseases, sicknesses and evil spirits, and **gave sight to many who were blind.**” Luke 7:21

When he heard this, Jesus said, “**This sickness will not end in death.** No, it is for God’s glory so that God’s Son may be glorified through it.” John 11:4

“and a great crowd of people followed him because they saw the signs he had performed **by healing the sick.**” John 6:2

No one, ever, like Jesus.

PS. THROW OUT ANY FOOD THAT A FLY FALLS INTO, PLEASE!
PLEASE DO NOT EAT IT!

Jesus Healed On The Sabbath

The differences between Allah and Jesus don't stop there... Jesus actually went against all the thought, the religion, principle, law, and people of that time to heal. He broke laws that were punishable by being outcaste or by death, to restore and heal people. Read the history for yourself:

“On a Sabbath Jesus was teaching in one of the synagogues, 11 and a woman was there who had been crippled by a spirit for eighteen years. She was bent over and could not straighten up at all. 12 When Jesus saw her, he called her forward and said to her, **“Woman, you are set free from your infirmity.”** 13 Then he put his hands on her, and immediately she straightened up and praised God.

14 Indignant because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath, the synagogue ruler said to the people, “There are six days for work. So come and be healed on those days, not on the Sabbath.”

15 The Lord answered him, “You hypocrites! Doesn’t each of you on the Sabbath untie his ox or donkey from the stall and lead it out to give it water? 16 Then should not this woman, a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has kept bound for eighteen long years, be set free on the Sabbath day from what bound her?”

17 When he said this, all his opponents were humiliated, but the people were delighted with all the wonderful things he was doing.”
Luke 13:10-17

Today, if Jesus didn’t come, then the Sabbath law would have priority over human life. Jesus came and changed that and brought value to our lives – all life. This is what you experience every day from Norway to Canada, from the United States to Australia. Jesus made our nations. Jesus brought value to every human life. Only Jesus did this, not Mohammed, or anyone else. Healing this woman on a day that the Law of Moses commanded had to be observed by strict rule or infliction of severe punishment (“observe the Sabbath, because it is holy to you. Anyone who desecrates it must be put to death; whoever does any work on that day must be cut off from his people” Exodus 31:14) gave and gives us proof of that value. People use the old Law of Moses to show that all religion is the same, but they manipulate and lack study.

We are not Jews, we are Christians. Moses is not our savior, Jesus is. You are not Jews.

So, why does Islam talk about the Sabbath? What business do you have with the Sabbath? Can you explain the Sabbath? Does the Quran explain the Sabbath? Why did the "true Jews," who you say were really Muslims, have a Sabbath?

Islam, per usual, doesn't explain anything and worse, it is completely lost about everything in the sphere of the God of Abraham.

There are only a few verses in the Quran that write about the Sabbath. Really it is only about 5 verses, but the Quran is so confusing with so many translations and variations that I can't get an exact number. From these five that are well-known, we have the most well-known story of the Sabbath, where Allah turns Jews into pigs and monkeys:

Quran 7:163-166 – "Ask them concerning the town standing close by the sea. Behold! they transgressed in the matter of the Sabbath. For on the day of their Sabbath their fish did come to them openly holding up their heads but on the day they had no Sabbath, they came not: thus did We make a trial of them, for they were given to transgression. When some of them said: "why do ye preach to a people whom Allah will destroy or visit with a terrible punishment?"— Said the preachers: "To discharge our duty to your Lord and perchance they may fear Him." When they disregarded the warnings that had been given them, we rescued those who forbade evil; but We visited the wrong-doers with a grievous punishment, because they were given to transgression. When in their insolence they transgressed (all) prohibition, **We said to them: "Be ye apes, despised and rejected."**

Let's look to the tafsir for a clearer explanation, since Allah mumbles a lot:

Tafsir Ibn Kathir, Quran 7:163 – “(And ask them) ask the Jews who are with you, about the story of their fellow Jews who defied Allah's command, so that His punishment overtook them all of a sudden for their evil actions, transgression and defiance by way of deceit. Also, warn the Jews (O Muhammad) against hiding your description that they find in their books, so that they do not suffer what their forefathers suffered. The village mentioned here is Aylah, on the shore of the Qulzum (Red) Sea. Muhammad bin Ishaq recorded from Dawud bin Al-Husayn from `Ikrimah that Ibn `Abbas commented on Allah's statement,

وَسَأَلْتَهُمْ عَنِ الْقَرْيَةِ الَّتِي كَانَتْ حَاضِرَةَ الْبَحْرِ

(And ask them about the town that was by the sea...) "A village called Aylah between Madyan and At-Tur (which is in Sinai). `Ikrimah, Mujahid, Qatadah and As-Suddi said similarly. Allah's statement,

إِذْ يَغْدُونَ فِي السَّبْتِ

(when they transgressed in the matter of the Sabbath;) means, they transgressed in the Sabbath and defied Allah's command to them to keep it sanctified,

إِذْ تَأْتِيهِمْ حَيْثَانُهُمْ يَوْمَ سَبْتِهِمْ شُرَعًا

(when their fish came to them openly on the Sabbath day,) visible on top of the water, according to Ad-Dahhak who reported it from Ibn `Abbas. Ibn Jarir said, "Allah's statement,

وَيَوْمَ لَا يَسْبِتُونَ لَا تَأْتِيهِمْ كَذَلِكَ نَبْلُوهُمْ

(and did not come to them on the day they had no Sabbath. Thus We made a trial of them,) means, **this is how We tested them by making the fish swim close to the surface of the water, on the day which they were prohibited to fish.** The fish would be hidden from them on the day when they were allowed to fish,

كَذَلِكَ نَبْلُوهُمْ

(Thus We made a trial for them,) so that We test them,”

It is just insult after insult, accusations, and punishment. Nothing good here to read. The story goes that the Jews were hungry and needed to eat. They went out to fish, but Allah kept messing with them by sending fish only to the surface of the water on the Sabbath. So, the Jews couldn't fish. The days they could fish, Allah made the fish disappear and the Jews caught no fish. Allah starved them and then turned them into apes.

This is all the information in the Quran about the Sabbath.

Jesus healed on the Sabbath; Allah killed on the Sabbath. Jesus fed the multitudes; Allah starved the Jews. Jesus raised the dead; Allah turned people into monkeys. And Jews became apes? So, when Muslims go to the zoo, the gorilla exhibit, do they think they are looking at Jews? And, about the process, did Allah discover reverse Darwinian evolution? Does it turn out that Darwin was wrong all this time? Men evolve into apes by the will of the Islamic god, Allah. Can any Muslim detail the scientific process of turning a man into an ape?

This is the Sabbath in Islam = Jews morphing into apes. The Sabbath in the Bible is nothing like Islam. It is very meaningful and detailed. It first appears in Genesis with the rest of God after creation, but officially in Exodus. From Exodus, all the way through the Old Testament Prophets, the Sabbath is spoken of and has purpose in God's plan of salvation for mankind. From Exodus, all the way to Acts, the Sabbath is right there, always. The Sabbath as a word comes from the Hebrew "SHABBAT." It means to "CEASE" or "DESIST." Why do Muslims use a Hebrew word to explain something they don't know anything about? In Islam, there is no rest. There is JIHAD. Remember, the Bible teaches us that Satan is restless, wandering around the world, looking for those he can devour, conquering their minds and spirits. Christianity is all rest. Jesus told us to come to Him, all of us who are weary, and He will give us rest (Matt 11:28). A rest that transcends human reasoning. It is a rest in our spirits, at peace and finally reconciled with God. The book of Hebrews gives truths about the Biblical Sabbath:

Therefore, since the promise of entering his rest still stands, let us be careful that none of you be found to have fallen short of it. 2 For we also have had the good news proclaimed to us, just as they did; but the message they heard was of no value to them, because they did not share the faith of those who obeyed. 3 Now we who have believed enter that rest, just as God has said,

“So I declared on oath in my anger,
‘They shall never enter my rest.’”

And yet his works have been finished since the creation of the world. 4 For somewhere he has spoken about the seventh day in these words: “On the seventh day God rested from all his works.” 5 And again in the passage above he says, “They shall never enter my rest.”

6 Therefore since it still remains for some to enter that rest, and since those who formerly had the good news proclaimed to them did not go in because of their disobedience, 7 God again set a certain day, calling it “Today.” This he did when a long time later he spoke through David, as in the passage already quoted:

“Today, if you hear his voice,
do not harden your hearts.”

8 For if Joshua had given them rest, God would not have spoken later about another day. 9 **There remains, then, a Sabbath-rest for the people of God; 10 for anyone who enters God’s rest also rests from their works, just as God did from his.** 11 Let us, therefore, make every effort to enter that rest, so that no one will perish by following their example of disobedience.

12 For the word of God is alive and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; it judges the thoughts and attitudes of the heart. 13 Nothing in all creation is hidden from God’s sight. Everything is uncovered and laid bare before the eyes of him to whom we must give account.

Every high priest is selected from among the people and is appointed to represent the people in matters related to God, to offer gifts and sacrifices for sins. 2 He is able to deal gently with those who are ignorant and are going astray, since he himself is subject to weakness. 3 This is why he has to offer sacrifices for his own sins, as well as for the sins of the people. 4 And no one takes this honor on himself, but he receives it when called by God, just as Aaron was.

5 In the same way, Christ did not take on himself the glory of becoming a high priest. But God said to him,

“You are my Son;
today I have become your Father.”

6 And he says in another place,

“You are a priest forever,
in the order of Melchizedek.”

7 During the days of Jesus' life on earth, he offered up prayers and petitions with fervent cries and tears to the one who could save him from death, and he was heard because of his reverent submission. 8 Son though he was, he learned obedience from what he suffered 9 and, once made perfect, he became the source of eternal salvation for all who obey him 10 and was designated by God to be high priest in the order of Melchizedek.

11 **We have much to say about this**, but it is hard to make it clear to you because you no longer try to understand. 12 In fact, though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you the elementary truths of God's word all over again. You need milk, not solid food! 13 Anyone who lives on milk, being still an infant, is not acquainted with the teaching about righteousness. 14 But solid food is for the mature, who by constant use have trained themselves to distinguish good from evil.” Hebrews 4:13-14, 5:1-14

Just as the book of Hebrews writes, “***THERE IS MUCH TO SAY ABOUT THIS,***” there is much – like a lot. I could write another book just on the complexity of the Sabbath, the Priesthood, the Messiah, the Tabernacle, the Law. It is all inter-twined and all points to Jesus. The Sabbath points to Jesus. The Sabbath is rest, but it is not a day that is our rest. Jesus is our rest. And that was always the plan. This is why the Sabbath was implemented by God. The Sabbath was made for us. Man was not made for the Sabbath:

Then Jesus said, “The Sabbath was made to meet the needs of people, and not people to meet the requirements of the Sabbath. So the Son of Man is Lord, even over the Sabbath!” Mark 2:27-28

Jesus is telling us that the Sabbath was not made for us to fight and work to keep it. It was made for a benefit to us, to help us to learn to rest. Dear Muslim, this is for you. It is time to lay down your JIHAD and come to Jesus to rest in His glory and peace, His love and joy. You have no rest. You are always thinking about who to consume, who to conquer, who to kill, and who to rape. If you are real a Muslim, this is what occupies your mind. It is a demonic occupation. Dwelling on who to slaughter, rape, conquer – all the constituent parts of JIHAD, are all ways to know Satan has entered-into you. Remember, when Satan entered Cain, and Judas? The result was death. In Islam, you believe that Satan enters your nose at night, wraps himself around your penis, you believe all these childish things about Satan, but you don't believe the real workings of Satan when he enters a person. The real workings when Satan enters you is not that you sneeze or oversleep because he was in your nose. The real workings of Satan is precisely JIHAD. Your definition of JIHAD is the definition of Satan entering a person and occupying his thoughts and spirit. The outcome is always the same: death, suffering, war booty, sex-slaves, rape, slaughter, slavery – this is JIHAD. You are restless. You always want more. One sex-slave isn't enough. You want two. You want three. You want more Jewish gold as Mohammed wanted with Kenana ibn al-Rabi'a, so he tortured him, cut off his head, and then, took his gold. You want more slaves, so you don't have to work.

Mohammed didn't ever work. He was a lazy bum. He couldn't do anything for himself. Mohammed forced slaves to do everything:

Sahih al-Bukhari 449 – A woman said, "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! Shall I get something constructed for you to sit on as I have a slave who is a carpenter?" He replied, "Yes, if you like." **So she had that pulpit constructed.**

Mohammed couldn't build a simple pulpit. He had a slave build it. But Jesus was a carpenter, who worked with His hands, and could have easily constructed that pulpit. The Bible confirms Jesus was a carpenter:

Jesus left there and went to his hometown, accompanied by his disciples. 2 When the Sabbath came, he began to teach in the synagogue, and many who heard him were amazed.

"Where did this man get these things?" they asked. "What's this wisdom that has been given him? What are these remarkable miracles he is performing? 3 **Isn't this the carpenter?** Isn't this Mary's son and the brother of James, Joseph, a Judas and Simon? Aren't his sisters here with us?" And they took offense at him. Mark 6:1-4

Islam just ruins a person. Islam makes you so lazy, so engrossed in fantasy of being a slave-master, so entitled, so arrogant, so filled with Satanic pride, that you won't even get up to make your own glass of tea or coffee. You force your tired wife to do it. True Muslims are lazy in work like Mohammed, like the white slave-masters in the South. Muslims reason that they have oil, so let the KUFFAR work for them. This is the same Satanic mindset as Mohammed, who even cursed farming tools in a Hadith. You want us to be your slaves, so we can work for you, as my grandfathers were your slaves in the Ottoman Caliphate. You are lazy to work, so the Sabbath means nothing to you anyway. The Sabbath was for people who wanted to make money and thought working was the only way to truly be secure in life. It was to give us rest from our work. Ultimately, it pointed to the eternal rest found in Jesus.

Islam has no rest from good deeds. Good deeds are all you have to try for the big boobs in Islamic heaven. JIHAD is the goodest deed of all in Islam. True Muslims always JIHAD.

So, true Muslims have no rest.

True Muslims don't worship the Lord of the Sabbath.

Jesus said in the same passage that taught us that the Sabbath was made for us, not man for the Sabbath, that He is Lord over the Sabbath. Being the Lord of the Sabbath means He is the One that gives rest. The book of Hebrews tells us about this rest, "There remains, then, a Sabbath-rest for the people of God; 10 for anyone who enters God's rest also rests from their works, just as God did from his," Hebrews 4:9-10. This is the rest that is eternal, and right now on earth, as we live, it is a rest in our spirits. Resting in the love of God. No longer do we have to try to prove ourselves to be worthy before Holy God by our obedience and good works. We are now justified by the blood of Christ, and we can rest in His bloodshed.

So, Jesus, by the act of healing on the Sabbath that enraged the Jewish Pharisees, signaled what was to come by His death on the cross. It was also a prophecy that was written long ago in the book of Isaiah. The book of Isaiah was written 700 years before Jesus came from heaven to earth. Check out what is written about the One, the Messiah, to come and what He would do as a sign of His coming:

"Even the wilderness and desert will be glad in those days.
The wasteland will rejoice and blossom with spring crocuses.
2 Yes, there will be an abundance of flowers
and singing and joy!
The deserts will become as green as the mountains of Lebanon,
as lovely as Mount Carmel or the plain of Sharon.
There the LORD will display his glory,
the splendor of our God.
3 With this news, strengthen those who have tired hands,

and encourage those who have weak knees.

4 Say to those with fearful hearts,

“Be strong, and do not fear,

for your God is coming to destroy your enemies.

He is coming to save you.”

**5 And when he comes, he will open the eyes of the blind
and unplug the ears of the deaf.**

6 The lame will leap like a deer,

and those who cannot speak will sing for joy!” Isaiah 35:1-6

This is absolutely breathtaking. These words written in Isaiah were written down by Jewish Scribes, not Christians. There is no way to have manufactured this event in the life of Jesus because this was written long before Jesus came. And we have the Dead Sea Scrolls section of this part of Isaiah as archeological-textual evidence to prove that all of this was written before the time of Christ. And what does it pronounce? It pronounces that **“YOUR GOD IS COMING!”** God was to come to earth. This is what all of creation was waiting for since the fall of Adam. For God Himself to restore creation back to Him and His love. And what does Isaiah the prophet say will be the signs of God’s coming to earth? When God comes to us here, we will know it is God by these major signs:

THE EYES OF THE BLIND WILL BE OPENED

THE EARS OF THE DEAF WILL HEAR

THE LAME WILL LEAP LIK DEERS

The act of Jesus healing the woman who was crippled for 18 years on the Sabbath to the rage of the jealous Pharisees, was the signal that Isaiah chapter 35 has been fulfilled. God has come! HALLELUJAH, OUR SAVIOR HAS COME TO RESCUE US! Those healed in the time of Jesus sang for JOY! Just as the prophecy declared. We are still singing 2000 years later. This is an unbelievable, miraculous, prophecy that not one Muslim has ever studied in the history of Islam. And it disproves Islam, and disproves Talmudic Judaism, and proves Christianity is the Truth.

Jesus healing this woman also signaled the replacement of the Law that regulated Jewish lives for generations with love that translates into grace and forgiveness. Value for ALL human life. The Jews who have not accepted Christ as the Messiah, still live under the Law of Moses, and because they still live under the Law, they have consequences for breaking the Sabbath, right? The consequence was severe. It was stoning.

Why don't the Jews follow Exodus 31:14 anymore? The putting to death of the Sabbath breakers? Who set them free from the Sabbath law?

The Jews reject Christ, the same way you do, by rejecting Jesus as the Son of God, the Word that is with God and is God.

So, who restores value to your life?
Who will heal you?

And, just so you know, Jesus' healing didn't end with His life and resurrection. He passed on the mission to heal. You Muslims are expected by Allah to impose Islam around the world, while we are called by Jesus to heal the world:

"Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons. Freely you have received, freely give."
Matthew 10:8

"And when He had called His twelve disciples to Him, He gave them power over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease."
Matthew 10:1

"and he sent them out to proclaim the kingdom of God and to heal the sick." Luke 9:2

"Heal the sick who are there and tell them, 'The kingdom of God has come near to you.'" Luke 10:9

When Jesus defeated death and came back to life after His resurrection, He gave us a commission. Throughout history it has been known as *the Great Commission*. This is what it is:

‘He (Jesus) said to them, “**Go into all the world** and preach the good news to all creation. 16 Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned. 17 And these signs will accompany those who believe: In my name they will drive out demons; they will speak in new tongues; 18 they will pick up snakes with their hands; and when they drink deadly poison, it will not hurt them at all; **they will place their hands on sick people, and they will get well.**” Mark 16:15-18

]

#Christiancommission – Jesus God’s commission for us is to heal, to raise the dead, cast out demons, cleanse lepers, heal the sick, to reconcile humanity to God:

“All this is from God, who reconciled us to himself through Christ and gave us the ministry of reconciliation: 19 that God was reconciling the world to himself in Christ, not counting people’s sins against them. And he has committed to us the message of reconciliation. 20 We are therefore Christ’s ambassadors, as though God were making his appeal through us. We implore you on Christ’s behalf: **Be reconciled to God.**” 2 Corinthians 5:18-20

We possess the ministry of reconciliation, which only exists in Christianity. We have been given the commission to heal.

Your commission from Allah is to outnumber the KUFFAR, defeat us, and rule over the world as chosen people of Allah. You are commissioned to, at all costs, establish Islamic law as the governing law overall, by threat, force, fear, intimidation, war, and taxation:

Book 1, Hadith 34 – “**I have been commanded to fight** against people, till they testify to the fact that there is no god but Allah, and believe in me (that) I am the messenger (from the Lord) and in all that I have brought.”

Book 9, Hadith 86 – ‘The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "**I have been commanded to fight** against the people till they testify La ilaha illAllah (There is no true god except Allah) and that Muhammad (SAW) is His slave and Messenger, and to establish As-Salat (Iqamat-as-Salat), and to pay Zakat; and if they do this, then their blood and property are secured except by the rights of Islam, and their accountability is left to Allah."

Book 1, Hadith 33 – “**I have been commanded to fight** against people so long as they do not declare that there is no god but Allah, and he who professed it was guaranteed the protection of his property and life on my behalf except for the right affairs rest with Allah.”

Book 1, Hadith 36 – “**I have been commanded to fight** against people till they testify that there is no god but Allah, that Muhammad is the messenger of Allah, and they establish prayer, and pay Zakat and if they do it, their blood and property are guaranteed protection on my behalf except when justified by law, and their affairs rest with Allah.”

Book 1, Hadith 35 – “**I have been commanded that I should fight** against people till they declare that there is no god but Allah, and when they profess it that there is no god but Allah, their blood and riches are guaranteed protection on my behalf except where it is justified by law, and their affairs rest with Allah, and then he (the Holy Prophet) recited (this verse of the Holy Qur'an):" Thou art not over them a warden" (lxxxviii, 22).

Book 9, Hadith 219 – ‘The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "**I have been commanded to fight people** till they testify 'La ilaha illallah' (there is no true god except Allah) that Muhammad (SAW) is his slave and Messenger, and they establish Salat, and pay Zakat; and if they do this, their blood (life) and property are secured except when justified by law, and it is for Allah to call them to account."

And, from Allah himself:

Quran 8:39 – “And fight them until there is no fitnah and [until] the religion, all of it, is for Allah.”

#Muslimcommission – Dear Muslim, Jesus said that if you live by the sword, you will die by it. There is no glory in fighting with a sword. The Mongols fought with swords, the Nazis with bombs, the Japanese with suicide planes. You think you were the only ones to suicide bomb? Nobody looks at them or you in glory. People look to Jesus as the Glorious One because of how He loved, how He healed, and how He forgave.

Let the Words of Jesus forever change your hearts of stone:

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Eye for eye, and tooth for tooth.’
39 But I tell you, do not resist an evil person. If anyone slaps you on the right cheek, turn to them the other cheek also. 40 And if anyone wants to sue you and take your shirt, hand over your coat as well.” Matthew 5:38-40

Close your eyes and imagine what the world would be like if every person practiced these words?

Dear Muslim, the world does not need Sharia to stone us and chop our hands off for stealing one egg, the world needs this kind of love... so overflowing that if someone hits you, you turn your cheek.

This is what will bring you peace.

JIHAD will keep your generations in a vortex of hatred, division, sex-addiction, lust, rape, sloth, and everything that Islam has always been.

Repent of JIHAD, and find rest in the Lord of the Sabbath, the One who gives us rest to our souls, the only One who can heal you and your family – Jesus the Living God.

More Healing

Just so you can realize and experience some more of the healing Jesus brought to the world, here are additional stories of His healing in the Christian Bible ONLY...

(If you can say these stories of healing in the Bible are corrupt, that healing is corrupt, well I don't know what else to write?)

You can see that the Jewish people did not receive Jesus as the Messiah because He did not come as a strong warrior, a fighter, a conqueror, with weapons, and leadership to overthrow the Romans.

He had none of the desires and characteristics that the men and people of that time wanted. I could understand you calling the Christian Bible corrupt, if the Bible fit the narrative of what the people of that time wanted: power, might, wealth, commands to conquer and destroy. Calls to have multiple wives, and not being accountable for the killing of enemies of the people, meanwhile giving the mandate to impose their law and rule over the world... I could understand your Islamic claims that the Christian Bible is corrupt, if this is what and who Jesus Christ was, but He is not. Jesus was exactly what the people did not want and still today, is what you and most people don't want. Who wants a humble, gentle, lowly servant, washing the feet of sinners? When did Mohammed wash somebody's feet – the dirtiest part of the body at the time because of open-toed shoes being exposed to dirt. Who wants a God who touches lepers, protects adulterers, comforts prostitutes, knows the poor, walks with the forgotten and destitute, defends the weak, declares all men equal, declares man and woman equal... who wants this God? You don't. Who wants a God who tells children to come to Him, feeds the hungry of all nationalities and races, heals the multitudes, heals on the Sabbath, has no desire to fight back, never defends Himself even when spit on, laughed at, mocked and humiliated, forgiving His murderers... this is not the Messiah Israel wanted.

This is not what Mohammed wanted.

This is not the kind of king, prophet, Messiah, any people, any nation want. People want a fighter to fight for them, to make them powerful and victorious. Reflect on your Quran and your Mohammed... you have a bloodthirsty, violent man, pretending to be a prophet – the one the ancient Jewish people wanted.)

More healing...

Peter's mother-in-law healed

"When Jesus came into Peter's house, he saw Peter's mother-in-law lying in bed with a fever. 15 He touched her hand and the fever left her, and she got up and began to wait on him."

Matthew 8:14-15

Demon-possessed healed

"When evening came, many who were demon-possessed were brought to him, and he drove out the spirits with a word and healed all the sick. 17 This was to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet Isaiah:

"He took up our infirmities
and carried our diseases." Matthew 8:16-17

Raises a widow's son

'When the Lord saw her, his heart went out to her and he said, "Don't cry."

14 Then he went up and touched the coffin, and those carrying it stood still. He said, "Young man, I say to you, get up!" 15 The dead man sat up and began to talk, and Jesus gave him back to his mother.' Luke 7:13-15

Jesus Heals Sick People

And Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor, except in his hometown and among his relatives and in his own household."

5 And he could do no mighty work there, except that he laid his hands on a few sick people and healed them. 6 And he marveled because of their unbelief. Mark 6:4-6

Crowd follows Jesus to touch Him and be healed

“Because of the crowd he told his disciples to have a small boat ready for him, to keep the people from crowding him. 10 For he had healed many, so that those with diseases were pushing forward to touch him.” Mark 3:9-10

Healing of a blind man in Bethsaida

They came to Bethsaida, and some people brought a blind man and begged Jesus to touch him. 23 He took the blind man by the hand and led him outside the village. When he had spit on the man’s eyes and put his hands on him, Jesus asked, “Do you see anything?” 24 He looked up and said, “I see people; they look like trees walking around.”

25 Once more Jesus put his hands on the man’s eyes. Then his eyes were opened, his sight was restored, and he saw everything clearly. Mark 8:22-25

Heals every sickness and every disease

“And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.”

Matthew 9:35

Two blind man receive sight

‘As Jesus and his disciples were leaving Jericho, a large crowd followed him. 30 Two blind men were sitting by the roadside, and when they heard that Jesus was going by, they shouted, “Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!”

31 The crowd rebuked them and told them to be quiet, but they shouted all the louder, “Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!”

32 Jesus stopped and called them. “What do you want me to do for you?” he asked.

33 “Lord,” they answered, “we want our sight.”

34 Jesus had compassion on them and touched their eyes. Immediately they received their sight and followed him.

Matthew 20:29-34

A dead girl raised and a woman healed

“When Jesus had again crossed over by boat to the other side of the lake, a large crowd gathered around him while he was by the lake. 22 Then one of the synagogue rulers, named Jairus, came there. Seeing Jesus, he fell at his feet 23 and pleaded earnestly with him, “My little daughter is dying. Please come and put your hands on her so that she will be healed and live.” 24 So Jesus went with him.

A large crowd followed and pressed around him. 25 And a woman was there who had been subject to bleeding for twelve years. 26 She had suffered a great deal under the care of many doctors and had spent all she had, yet instead of getting better she grew worse. 27 When she heard about Jesus, she came up behind him in the crowd and touched his cloak, 28 because she thought, “If I just touch his clothes, I will be healed.” 29 Immediately her bleeding stopped and she felt in her body that she was freed from her suffering.

30 At once Jesus realized that power had gone out from him. He turned around in the crowd and asked, “Who touched my clothes?”

31 “You see the people crowding against you,” his disciples answered, “and yet you can ask, ‘Who touched me?’”

32 But Jesus kept looking around to see who had done it. 33 Then the woman, knowing what had happened to her, came and fell at his feet and, trembling with fear, told him the whole truth. 34 He said to her, “Daughter, your faith has healed you. Go in peace and be freed from your suffering.”

35 While Jesus was still speaking, some men came from the house of Jairus, the synagogue ruler. “Your daughter is dead,” they said. “Why bother the teacher any more?”

36 Ignoring what they said, Jesus told the synagogue ruler, “Don’t be afraid; just believe.”

37 He did not let anyone follow him except Peter, James and John the brother of James. 38 When they came to the home of the

synagogue ruler, Jesus saw a commotion, with people crying and wailing loudly. 39 He went in and said to them, "Why all this commotion and wailing? The child is not dead but asleep." 40 But they laughed at him.

After he put them all out, he took the child's father and mother and the disciples who were with him, and went in where the child was. 41 He took her by the hand and said to her, "Talitha koum!" (which means, "Little girl, I say to you, get up!"). 42 Immediately the girl stood up and walked around (she was twelve years old). At this they were completely astonished. 43 He gave strict orders not to let anyone know about this, and told them to give her something to eat. Mark 5:21-43

All this and people doubted still. They saw Jesus healing. They saw the mercy of Jesus. They saw His forgiveness. They saw it with their own eyes, and this is what they said:

Then they brought him a demon-possessed man who was blind and mute, and Jesus healed him, so that he could both talk and see. 23 All the people were astonished and said, "Could this be the Son of David?"

24 But when the Pharisees heard this, they said, "It is only by Beelzebub, the prince of demons, that this fellow drives out demons."

25 Jesus knew their thoughts and said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself will be ruined, and every city or household divided against itself will not stand. 26 If Satan drives out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then can his kingdom stand? 27 And if I drive out demons by Beelzebub, by whom do your people drive them out? So then, they will be your judges. 28 But if I drive out demons by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come upon you.

29 "Or again, how can anyone enter a strong man's house and carry off his possessions unless he first ties up the strong man? Then he can rob his house.

30 "He who is not with me is against me, and he who does not gather with me scatters. 31 And so I tell you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but the blasphemy against the Spirit will not be forgiven. 32 Anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but anyone who speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age or in the age to come.

33 "Make a tree good and its fruit will be good, or make a tree bad and its fruit will be bad, for a tree is recognized by its fruit. 34 You brood of vipers, how can you who are evil say anything good? For out of the overflow of the heart the mouth speaks. 35 The good man brings good things out of the good stored up in him, and the evil man brings evil things out of the evil stored up in him. 36 But I tell you that men will have to give account on the day of judgment for every careless word they have spoken. 37 For by your words you will be acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned." Matthew 12:22-37

Jesus was healing, casting out demons, and the Pharisees accused Him of healing by the power of Satan. They hated Jesus so much their delusions started to attribute Satan with healing! To this day people think the same. Jesus tells the Pharisees, very calmly, something interesting. You already read it above. Jesus tells them, "if a kingdom is divided how could it stand?" That if in fact, Jesus did drive out demons by the Spirit of God, then the Kingdom of God had come upon them.

So, today it is the same for you...

If Jesus is who He says He is, then the Kingdom of the One true God, not Allah, has come upon you. The Holy Spirit testifies to your heart and know that blasphemy against the Holy Spirit testifying who Jesus is – will not be forgiven.

Jesus Forgave Sin

Healing comes in forgiveness. Healing can only initiate with redemption, forgiveness. Forgiveness is the catalyst to healing, healing sin. Jesus forgave sin.

At that time, the time of Jesus, in Jerusalem and Israel, nobody forgave sin except the Almighty God of Abraham. There was no prophet in history, from Moses to Joshua, to Isaiah, to Jeremiah, from the beginning of God's time with the nation of Israel, that had the authority to forgive sin or would dare forgive sin.

Study the Bible from start to end.

You will see for yourself that NO prophet came forgiving sin. As we read in earlier parts of this letter, the Jewish nation had strict rules of atonement for sin. There were ceremonies and sacrifices that needed to be made. It was the center of every Jewish life and still is. All of those prophets and not one had the authority to forgive sin, but Jesus Christ forgave sin. How could He do this?

Who was He to have the authority to forgive sin?

Did Jesus get anything in return, any esteem?

Did He grow in power or popularity because of forgiving sin? What was His motive?

Today, so many claim to be a prophet of God. Have you studied their mode of operating? Study it. It is always the same M.O. – even with your Mohammed. Wannabe “prophets” after Christ, always make themselves the leader of an “advanced” religion, a “final” message. They are the chosen to give humanity the absolute last word from God. In this position, they get the money, they get the sex, they have the power, they have the judgment. Only they possess the secret knowledge of God and only they hear God. Yet, they never interact with God, instead they always interact with ‘angels.’ They always get the popularity and the control. They saturate their faithful followers with new commands, boring rules, and not one forgave sin.

Jesus was the opposite. Jesus got none of the earthly rewards of false prophethood, and He forgave sin.

The forgiveness Jesus gave was causing Him to be the number one enemy that religion and the religious ever had. To this day Jesus is the enemy of all religions. Read three accounts of Jesus forgiving sin and what it did to the religious in Israel:

Account 1:

'Jesus stepped into a boat, crossed over and came to his own town. 2 Some men brought to him a paralytic, lying on a mat. When Jesus saw their faith, he said to the paralytic, "Take heart, son; your sins are forgiven."

3 At this, some of the teachers of the law said to themselves, "This fellow is blaspheming!"

4 Knowing their thoughts, Jesus said, "Why do you entertain evil thoughts in your hearts? 5 Which is easier: to say, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up and walk'? 6 But so that you may know that the Son of Man has authority on earth to forgive sins..." Then he said to the paralytic, "Get up, take your mat and go home." 7 And the man got up and went home. 8 When the crowd saw this, they were filled with awe; and they praised God, who had given such authority to men. Matthew 9:1-8

Account 2:

When Jesus saw their faith, he said, "Friend, your sins are forgiven."

21 The Pharisees and the teachers of the law began thinking to themselves, "Who is this fellow who speaks blasphemy? Who can forgive sins but God alone?" Luke 5:20-21

Account 3:

“Now one of the Pharisees invited Jesus to have dinner with him, so he went to the Pharisee’s house and reclined at the table. 37 When a woman who had lived a sinful life in that town learned that Jesus was eating at the Pharisee’s house, she brought an alabaster jar of perfume, 38 and as she stood behind him at his feet weeping, she began to wet his feet with her tears. Then she wiped them with her hair, kissed them and poured perfume on them.

39 When the Pharisee who had invited him saw this, he said to himself, “If this man were a prophet, he would know who is touching him and what kind of woman she is—that she is a sinner.”

40 Jesus answered him, “Simon, I have something to tell you.”
“Tell me, teacher,” he said.

41 “Two men owed money to a certain moneylender. One owed him five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. 42 Neither of them had the money to pay him back, so he canceled the debts of both. Now which of them will love him more?”

43 Simon replied, “I suppose the one who had the bigger debt canceled.”
“You have judged correctly,” Jesus said.

44 Then he turned toward the woman and said to Simon, “Do you see this woman? I came into your house. You did not give me any water for my feet, but she wet my feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. 45 You did not give me a kiss, but this woman, from the time I entered, has not stopped kissing my feet. 46 You did not put oil on my head, but she has poured perfume on my feet. 47 Therefore, I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven—for she loved much. But he who has been forgiven little loves little.”
48 Then Jesus said to her, “Your sins are forgiven.”

49 The other guests began to say among themselves, “Who is this who even forgives sins?” Luke 7:36-49

Christ's authority in forgiving sin and actually going through the action of forgiving sin, was to the religious leaders TOTAL and COMPLETE blasphemy.

The result? They wanted Jesus dead.

They could not believe what they were hearing and seeing. They were so offended, all the time, by Jesus. They were so offended that someone aside from God, without sacrifice, without the Temple, was forgiving sin. So offended that someone could make themselves equal with the ONE ALMIGHTY GOD.

What they didn't see was right in front of them was, God. This is the biggest problem Islam has with the Christian Bible, Christians, and Jesus Christ. The same problem the ancient Jews had, the Truth that Jesus is God and God came to us on earth. He brought His Kingdom to humanity to save humanity, in His love, from our sin, by HIS OWN blood, not our blood.

Jesus Christ showed us that Almighty God is not a distant, angry God, quick to punishment, to condemn, seeking to rule the world, a militant God that was/is exclusive, that favors one people over another, that doesn't care about our healing, our sickness, our brokenness, our heart.

Jesus came to show us a Father that is patient, wanting all people to repent and come to Him. A Father that sent His own Son in particles/atoms, material language, to the world He made. He came to love us. A God who did not fight back or defend Himself. A God that gives us free will, and in that freedom loves every person that was ever born or will be born... a God that forgives and is full of love that produces abounding joy and amazing grace. Who gave His material particle/atomic body to be crucified by us, to die, who by His own power rose again, so that we ourselves can have His righteousness and eternal victory over death. A God that made man and woman equal. A God that protected children, and walked with the poor, the sinner, forgotten, who shared in the suffering of His own creation. A God that is love. A God that proved He is love by expressing it to us with His actions:

"Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth." 1 John 3:18

Jesus proved His love by forgiving sin, by not condemning, by not even judging:

"If anyone hears my words but does not keep them, I do not judge that person. For I did not come to judge the world, but to save the world." John 12:47

Remember, all false prophets reserve for themselves judgment. Yet, Jesus did not even judge, He forgave. He forgave even the most punishable social sins,

At dawn he appeared again in the temple courts, where all the people gathered around him, and he sat down to teach them. 3 **The teachers of the law and the Pharisees brought in a woman caught in adultery.** They made her stand before the group 4 and said to Jesus, "Teacher, this woman was caught in the act of adultery. 5 In the Law Moses commanded us to stone such women. Now what do you say?" 6 They were using this question as a trap, in order to have a basis for accusing him.

But Jesus bent down and started to write on the ground with his finger. 7 When they kept on questioning him, he straightened up and said to them, "Let any one of you who is without sin be the first to throw a stone at her." 8 Again he stooped down and wrote on the ground.

9 At this, those who heard began to go away one at a time, the older ones first, until only Jesus was left, with the woman still standing there. 10 Jesus straightened up and asked her, "Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?"

11 "No one, sir," she said.

"Then neither do I condemn you," Jesus declared. "Go now and leave your life of sin." John 8:1-11

This is a model for all of you Muslims and all of humanity. Put down your stones and realize you are all sinners, none of you can throw a stone and stand before the Holy One as blameless. You are all full of blame and sin, therefore, instead of acting as judge, the way the religious Pharisees did, the way your Mohammed did, repent and forgive each other as Christ forgives you:

“Be kind and compassionate to one another, **forgiving each other**, just as in Christ God forgave you.” Ephesians 4:32

“**Bear with each other and forgive one another** if any of you has a grievance against someone. Forgive as the Lord forgave you.” Colossians 3:13

“For **if you forgive other people when they sin against you**, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.” Jesus – Matthew 6:14

Forgive as you have been forgiven, this is Christ God’s system, not Allah’s system. Why? Because you are sinners, I am a sinner, all humanity is equal before Christ God, in that we have all sinned, and we all are loved even in that sin:

“For **Christ’s love compels us**, because we are convinced that one died for all, and therefore all died.” 2 Corinthians 5:14

We are compelled by the love of Christ to forgive those who have sinned against us, and those who sin, because we are forgiven:

“For he has rescued us from the dominion of darkness and brought us into the kingdom of the Son he loves, 14 in whom we have redemption, **the forgiveness of sins.**” Colossians 1:13:14

Remember, the message, the ministry of Jesus is this:

“that **God was reconciling the world to himself in Christ**, not counting people's sins against them. And he has committed to us the message of reconciliation.” 2 Corinthians 5:19

Are you counting people's sins against them? Then, you have no Truth in you.

Does Allah count the sins of humanity? Then, Allah is not God.

The message is reconciliation, not stoning.

The message is redemption, not punishment.

The message is forgiveness, not condemnation.

You have never heard this message. How could you hear, when you are full of self-righteousness and arrogance that deafens you. How could you see, when your eyes are filled with fear that Allah consumes your sight with. Don't feel alone, all slaves are filled with the same fear.

You are torn between your self-righteous arrogance and fear. You think you are better than me, yet you are always living with a driving fear of having to be better, pray more perfect, act more like Mohammed, speak more Arabic, follow the rules more closely, wash with more cleanliness. There is no room for forgiveness in this kind of system.

Self-righteousness is why you can't even begin to imagine forgiveness for an adulterer.

Fear is why you can't even begin to forgive your enemy.

Both are why you can't even begin to imagine a system where forgiveness is poured out to all humanity.

There is no true forgiveness in Islam. Mohammed punished all who broke his laws. This is why Jesus is the model for humanity, not Mohammed. Jesus showed us how to forgive. Study how Paul recounts the glory of this forgiveness that only exists in Christ God:

“Even though I was once a blasphemer and a persecutor and a violent man, I was shown mercy because I acted in ignorance and unbelief. 14 **The grace of our Lord was poured out on me abundantly**, along with the faith and love that are in Christ Jesus.

15 Here is a trustworthy saying that deserves full acceptance: Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners—of whom I am the worst. 16 But for that very reason I was shown mercy so that in me, the worst of sinners, Christ Jesus might display his immense patience as an example for those who would believe in him and receive eternal life. 17 Now to the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen.” 1 Timothy 1:13-17

The grace for sin poured out onto Saint Paul, the faith and love of Jesus Christ. So much violence, persecution, and blasphemy, Saul perpetrated against Christians and Christ’s church that he referred to himself as *“the worst of sinners.”* Paul as Saul, was the chief sinner in Israel. The most zealous of Christian killers. The man who fought to destroy God’s church like Mohammed. And still, he was totally transformed by the grace and love of Jesus God:

“I want you to know, brothers and sisters, that the gospel I preached is not of human origin. 12 I did not receive it from any man, nor was I taught it; rather, I received it by revelation from Jesus Christ.

13 For you have heard of my previous way of life in Judaism, how intensely I persecuted the church of God and tried to destroy it.

14 I was advancing in Judaism beyond many of my own age among my people and was extremely zealous for the traditions of my fathers. 15 But when God, who set me apart from my mother’s womb and called me by his grace, was pleased 16 to reveal his Son in me so that I might preach him among the Gentiles, my immediate response was not to consult any human being. 17 I did not go up to Jerusalem to see those who were apostles before I was, but I went into Arabia. Later I returned to Damascus.

18 Then after three years, I went up to Jerusalem to get acquainted with Cephas and stayed with him fifteen days. 19 I saw none of the other apostles—only James, the Lord’s brother. 20 I assure you before God that what I am writing you is no lie. 21 Then I went to Syria and Cilicia. 22 I was personally unknown to the churches of Judea that are in Christ. 23 They only heard the report: **“The man who formerly persecuted us is now preaching the faith he once tried to destroy.”** 24 And they praised God because of me.” Galatians 1:11-24

Study it.

Apostle Paul who was once like Mohammed, like you, sharing your zeal to overcome the “polytheists,” to advance Judaism and the traditions of his fathers, turned from violence and persecution, to love as he received the forgiveness of Jesus on the cross:

“God’s love has been poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit, who has been given to us.” Romans 5:5

This love poured into Paul, into us, changed him and changes us. It made Paul stop all killing, all violence, all stoning, all crucifixion, all beheading, leave his position, status, heritage, tradition, comfort, safety, wealth, all he ever knew for this:

“Are they Hebrews? So am I. Are they Israelites? So am I. Are they Abraham’s descendants? So am I. 23 Are they servants of Christ? (I am out of my mind to talk like this.) I am more. I have worked much harder, been in prison more frequently, been flogged more severely, and been exposed to death again and again. 24 Five times I received from the Jews the forty lashes minus one. 25 Three times I was beaten with rods, once I was pelted with stones, three times I was shipwrecked, I spent a night and a day in the open sea, 26 I have been constantly on the move. I have been in danger from rivers, in danger from bandits, in danger from my fellow Jews, in danger from Gentiles; in danger in the city, in danger in the country, in danger at sea; and in danger from false

believers. 27 I have labored and toiled and have often gone without sleep; I have known hunger and thirst and have often gone without food; I have been cold and naked. 28 Besides everything else, I face daily the pressure of my concern for all the churches. 29 Who is weak, and I do not feel weak? Who is led into sin, and I do not inwardly burn?" 2 Corinthians 11:22-29

Prison
Flogged
Exposed to death
Lashed, beaten
Stoned
Shipwrecked
No rest
Threatened by Jew and Gentile
Without sleep, hungry, thirsty
Labored and toiled
Cold and naked

Paul left the comfort and high position of the tribe of Benjamin in the ruling elite of the religion that dominated and was superior in the land and time, to live out the list above?

Who does that?

Who leaves everything to live like this,

"We are hard pressed on every side, but not crushed; perplexed, but not in despair; 9 persecuted, but not abandoned; struck down, but not destroyed. 10 We always carry around in our body the death of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus may also be revealed in our body. 11 For we who are alive are always being given over to death for Jesus' sake, so that his life may also be revealed in our mortal body. 12 So then, death is at work in us, but life is at work in you." 2 Corinthians 4:8-12

Who lives this way for God?

Your Mohammed had servants, slave women, sex whenever he wanted, food when he pleased, sleep when he pleased, water when he thirsted. Your Mohammed was never beaten, stoned, lashed, shipwrecked, imprisoned, cold, naked. Ask yourself would you or your Mohammed leave all the conquering, all the killing, all the wives, all the war theft, all the Islamic privilege, all the honor from men, all the esteem in fighting for ‘there is no god but Allah, and Mohammed is his messenger,’ – leave all of that for love? Would Mohammed have left everything for this:

“Rather, as servants of God we commend ourselves in every way: in great endurance; in troubles, hardships and distresses; 5 in beatings, imprisonments and riots; in hard work, sleepless nights and hunger; 6 in purity, understanding, patience and kindness; in the Holy Spirit and in sincere love; 7 in truthful speech and in the power of God; with weapons of righteousness in the right hand and in the left; 8 through glory and dishonor, bad report and good report; genuine, yet regarded as impostors; 9 known, yet regarded as unknown; dying, and yet we live on; beaten, and yet not killed; 10 sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; poor, yet making many rich; having nothing, and yet possessing everything.

11 We have spoken freely to you, Corinthians, and opened wide our hearts to you.” 2 Corinthians 6:4-11

Would your Mohammed of Islam endure trouble, hardship, distress, beatings, imprisonments, riots, hard work, sleepless nights, hunger, all in patience, kindness, purity, sincere love? Would he stay sorrowful, poor, having nothing, trading it all to pour out his love, open his heart to sinners, to the “polytheists” he once beheaded and crucified?

You tell me, could Mohammed, do it?

Could you, do it?

Can you, do it?

Can you gently deal with sin?

“Brothers and sisters, if someone is caught in a sin, you who live by the Spirit should **restore that person gently.**” Galatians 6:1

Can you be like Jesus, patient, tolerant, and kind?

“Don't you see how wonderfully kind, tolerant, and patient God is with you? Does this mean nothing to you? **Can't you see that his kindness is intended to turn you from your sin?**” Romans 2:4

It is God's kindness that turns us from sin. His love for us. Not the threat of cutting off hands for stealing an egg or crucifying a Christian for praying in the streets of an Islamic caliphate. Dear Muslim, learn the way of the True God, and His gentleness with sin. Your harshness is from the devil. You are no judges. You are filled with sin and everything unclean.

You are dirtier than the water from the well of Bud'ah.

Therefore, repent and be cleansed by the blood of Jesus. Receive the forgiveness your sins and now go and forgive those who hurt you in your life. Stop cursing them. Stop hating them. Stop thinking of ways of vengeance.

Go to them and forgive them, just as Jesus teaches you:

Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, “Lord, how many times shall I forgive my brother or sister who sins against me? Up to seven times?”

22 Jesus answered, **“I tell you, not seven times, but seventy-seven times.”**

23 “Therefore, the kingdom of heaven is like a king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. 24 As he began the settlement, a man who owed him ten thousand bags of gold was brought to him. 25 Since he was not able to pay, the master ordered that he

and his wife and his children and all that he had be sold to repay the debt.

26 "At this the servant fell on his knees before him. 'Be patient with me,' he begged, 'and I will pay back everything.' 27 The servant's master took pity on him, canceled the debt and let him go.

28 "But when that servant went out, he found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred silver coins. i He grabbed him and began to choke him. 'Pay back what you owe me!' he demanded.

29 "His fellow servant fell to his knees and begged him, 'Be patient with me, and I will pay it back.'

30 "But he refused. Instead, he went off and had the man thrown into prison until he could pay the debt. 31 When the other servants saw what had happened, they were outraged and went and told their master everything that had happened.

32 "Then the master called the servant in. 'You wicked servant,' he said, 'I canceled all that debt of yours because you begged me to. 33 Shouldn't you have had mercy on your fellow servant just as I had on you?' 34 In anger his master handed him over to the jailers to be tortured, until he should pay back all he owed.

35 "This is how my heavenly Father will treat each of you **unless you forgive your brother or sister from your heart.**" Matthew 18:21-35

I TELL YOU, NOT SEVEN TIMES, BUT SEVENTY-SEVEN TIMES

Jesus tells you to forgive not once but indefinitely. Anyone who sins against you is to be perpetually forgiven. You are not to consider them an enemy in your eyes or seek vengeance for their sin against you. You are to forgive them. This is the way of the True God – forgiveness.

Not stoning.

Not chopping off hands.

Not blood for blood.

Not lashing, whipping, or caning.

None of your ways will change hearts, especially your own hearts.

Jesus tells you, Dear Muslim, after this long parable about how the kingdom of heaven is like a king who wanted to settle accounts of his servants, that you are to forgive all from your heart.

Do you have the power to forgive your brother and sister, cousin, uncle, father, mother, friend, enemy, from your heart? Jesus will give you the power, turn to Him and ask for the power to forgive those who hurt you, betrayed you, insulted you, offended you, or attacked you. And when the Lord Jesus fills your heart with love overflowing, go offer forgiveness to them and be reconciled.

Kiss them, with a Holy kiss.

Hug them, embrace them, and be free from the bitterness and hurt in your hearts... in Jesus Holy Name.

Trinity

Jesus answered, "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me. 7 If you really knew me, you would know my Father as well. **From now on, you do know him and have seen him.**" John 14:6-7

They saw the Father. They saw God because they saw Jesus:

“The Son is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn over all creation.” Colossians 1:15

Jesus is the image of God in space and time. Jesus is God in particle, in atoms. When you see Jesus, you see invisible God in a way your finite brain and human limitations can process:

“The Son is the radiance of God's glory and the exact representation of his being.” Hebrews 1:3

Jesus is the exact representation of invisible God. God is infinite. God the Father is non-particle. He is light. He is something we cannot see and live. If the Father entered-into our universe, the universe wouldn't be able to endure His true nature. We cannot grasp how Holy, and Mighty He is, so infinite God sends His Word and Spirit to us, so that we can begin to receive and process, and identify with Father God, whose abode is not in this dimension.

His Word and His Spirit.

In the Orthodox Christian sphere, the Saints of old have unmasked the mystery of God as One yet having a multiplicity of rational, self-consciousness. That multiplicity in Orthodox Trinity thought is called “PERSONS.” Not persons as in human beings, but persons as in the philosophical concept – self-consciousness and rationality. It is three. God and His Word and His Spirit, all unique identities but the same essence flowing through One Being.

God, Word, Spirit. This is what makes up the Trinity in Christianity. God that eternally generates His Spirit and His Word.

The Nicene Creed, if you haven't read it, explains it best:

The Nicene Creed

*We believe in one God,
the Father, the Almighty,
maker of heaven and earth,
of all that is, seen and unseen.
We believe in one Lord, Jesus Christ,
the only Son of God,
eternally begotten of the Father,
God from God, Light from Light,
true God from true God,
begotten, not made,
of one being with the Father;
through him all things were made.
For us and for our salvation
he came down from heaven:
was incarnate of the Holy Spirit and the Virgin Mary,
and became truly human.
For our sake he was crucified under Pontius Pilate;
he suffered death and was buried.
On the third day he rose again
in accordance with the Scriptures;
he ascended into heaven
and is seated at the right hand of the Father.
He will come again in glory to judge the living and the dead,
and his kingdom will have no end.
We believe in the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the giver of life,
who proceeds from the Father [and the Son],
who with the Father and the Son is worshiped and glorified,
who has spoken through the prophets.
We believe in one holy catholic and apostolic Church.
We acknowledge one baptism for the forgiveness of sins.
We look for the resurrection of the dead,
and the life of the world to come.
Amen.*

GOD FROM GOD

TRUE GOD FROM TRUE GOD

GOD FROM GOD – TRUE GOD FROM TRUE GOD. This is what I meant when I wrote God eternally generating God, that is, God the Word, and God the Spirit. The Father generating the Son and Spirit. This is the concept of MONARCHIA in ancient Orthodox writings. Have you heard of it? You haven't. Learn more about things you don't know:

“In an attempt to formulate the Church’s teaching on the Holy Trinity, it has to be remembered that God as Trinity is a mystery – indeed, the absolute mystery par excellence since God will forever remain so – and is therefore to be “approached” in humility, reverence and thanksgiving rather than exhaustively “understood”. That is to say, God, in his very nature, is ineffable and inexpressible and could therefore not be known unless He himself had first willed to be revealed to the world in this way. Indeed, the mystery of the Holy Trinity exceeds the finite and created conscience of human persons and transcends their conceptual powers and knowledge. Reflecting specifically on the mystery of the Holy Trinity in the fourth century, Many centuries later, St Gregory Palamas (1296-1359 AD) reminded his readers that “the super essential nature of God is not a subject to speak of or think or even contemplate, for it is far removed from all that exists and more than unknowable, incomprehensible forever.” Clearly, the essence of God’s divinity will never be known to humankind, because to be so would be a contradiction in terms. If God could be fully understood by the creaturely mind and described by creaturely concepts, He would cease to be God.

However, God who is hidden (Deus absconditus) has also revealed himself (Deus revelatus) through his ordinary and extraordinary revelation; his ultimate self-disclosure was beheld in the incarnation of the Son of God which gave the world the opportunity to hear God, to see and even touch him (cf. 1 Jn 1:1). St Basil the Great (330-379 AD) wrote that God disclosed himself to humanity to the extent that humanity was capable of receiving this revelation:

“We know the greatness of God, His power, his wisdom, his goodness, his providence over us and the justness of his judgments; but not his essence... We know our God from his operations, but do not undertake to approach near his essence. His operations come down to us, but his essence remains beyond our reach”.

Therefore God is, at the same time totally inaccessible and really communicable to the created world. God is unknowable and ineffable but at the same time we know that He is because He has revealed Himself as Father, Son and Holy Spirit. God is Trinity; a personal God “and this fact can be deduced from no principle nor explained by any sufficient reason for there are neither principles nor causes anterior to the Trinity.” And so, as a wondrous revelation of divine life and love eternal, human persons can, therefore, enjoy his beatitude and, together with St Gregory the Theologian proclaim in praise and thanksgiving, and with a sense of wonder and awe the God who is ‘One-in-Three and Three-in-One’, a doxological proclamation therefore, surpassing all forms of human expression: “Oh you who are beyond everything! For what else can be sung about you?”

God in Trinity

Firmly rooted in the Scriptures, the doctrine of the Holy Trinity was formulated, lived and preserved in the Church. Notwithstanding the fact that the Church's teaching on the mystery of the Holy Trinity was a divinely revealed truth, it nevertheless took the early ecclesial communities many years to acquire a clear theological formulation. The need for precise terminology particularly emerged when the Church had to define, with accuracy, in what way the one God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob – namely, the Father Almighty – was related to Jesus Christ – who was professed to be God's only begotten Son, his eternal Word and Image – and to the Holy Spirit – identified as the "breath" of the almighty God in the Old Testament. This was especially vital since the Scriptures were clear that God the Father was never without his Word and Spirit, since both were eternally with God and essential to his being, action and life. Accordingly, the Father, Son and Holy Spirit were seen as distinct personal "subjects" – the Father, for example, was not the Son or Spirit, and the Son was not the Father or Spirit, nor was the Spirit the Father or the Son – and yet all three were worshipped and glorified as "God" and "Lord". Consequently, the fathers of the Church, as we shall see, had to show that the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, were entirely unique and distinct in reference to who they were, yet indissolubly identical in what they were – namely truly divine.

Following the Old and New Testaments, the fathers of the Church – especially those of the fourth century – came to refer to God not as ἕν (one) – namely, a uni-personal monod – but as ἕνωσις (unity) –

indeed, an absolute, indissoluble and continuous unity of three divine persons. Regarding such a "tremendous and fascinating mystery" (mysterium tremendum et fascinans) of the unity-in-diversity and diversity-in-unity of the Holy Trinity, St Gregory the Theologian (330-379/90 AD) wrote in a rather mystical, liturgical and poetical way:

No sooner do I conceive the unity than the Trinity bathes me in its splendour. And when I think of the Trinity, again the unity seizes me and my eyes are filled, and the greater part of what I am thinking escapes me.⁵

In expounding the doctrine of the Holy Trinity, the Orthodox Church begins with the community of the three genuinely "existing" persons – Father, Son and Holy Spirit – rather than with an abstract concept of metaphysical or transcendental unity. Again, St Gregory the Theologian wrote: "When I say God, I mean Father, Son and Holy Spirit." In fact, the fathers of the Church identify person with hypostasis – namely, a real concrete existence – and teach that the three persons, or hypostases, are three absolutely distinct and unique modes of personal existence, that are, nevertheless, co-equal, co-eternal and co-substantial; with one and the same divine being, power and activity. And so, the Trinity is referred to as the Tri-Hypostatic Godhead in the patristic and liturgical traditions, in which there are three persons, yet one essence, a harmony and unity of one life, one divine action and will, and one rule. In this way, there is one God, yet three divine persons; a stumbling block for the purely "rationalist" mind, but a cornerstone of the Christian faith.

In reflecting upon the mystery of the Holy Trinity, the Eastern Orthodox tradition teaches that there are three distinct and equal

divine persons; that is to say, that the three divine persons are absolutely unique to one another, entirely other yet united, and each possessing the fullness of the divinity. Thus, according to St Gregory the Theologian, “the Godhead is undivided in separate persons.” The otherness of each person is not moral or psychological but ontological. By the expression “ontological otherness”, in relation to the Holy Trinity, is simply meant that there are three real, concrete and absolutely distinct modes of existence [τρόποι ὑπάρξεως] and life within the Trinitarian mystery; not simply three different ways that the one God can supposedly appear or become manifest momentarily to the world. In other words, the Church does not teach that God sometimes appears in the form of Father, then as Son and still other times as Spirit. Rather, the Father, Son and Holy Spirit are three entirely distinct modes of existence, yet perfectly united and sharing the same divine essence. And so, experiencing God in this way, the early Church spoke of the doctrine of the Holy Trinity in terms of “three persons in one essence”.

In differentiating between the three divine persons, the Eastern Orthodox tradition teaches that the Father is to be distinguished from the other persons inasmuch as He eternally begets the Son and eternally gives forth the Holy Spirit; the Son is to be distinguished in that He is begotten of the Father; and the Holy Spirit in that He proceeds from the Father. Thus, the entirely unique hypostatic or personal attributes of the three persons are as follows: the Father – his unbegottenness [ἀγέννητον] and paternity; the Son – his begottenness [γεννητόν] and sonship; and the Holy Spirit – his procession [ἐκπορευτόν] or ‘ekpempsis’. Again, St Gregory the

Theologian affirmed that the “characteristics of the Father is his unbegottenness, of the Son, his birth and of the Holy Spirit his procession.” However, the Church proclaims that even though the Father, Son and Holy are distinct from one another, there is nevertheless a perfect and harmonious identification of the three persons in one and the same essence so that there is no confusion, division or subordination between them. Indeed, in relation to the created world, the unity of action is articulated in the following manner: the Father is the “primordial cause” of creation, the Son, the “creative and redeeming cause” and the Holy Spirit, the “perfecting cause”. Having distinguished the three divine persons in general terms, our attention, in the next issue of Voice will turn to focus on each in more detail.

The Three Persons of the Holy Trinity

God the Father Almighty

*In further expounding upon the mystery of the Holy Trinity, the Eastern Orthodox Church teaches that God the Father is the “source” and ‘timeless principle of origin’ of the Godhead. This is precisely what is meant by the expression, “**the monarchy of the Father**” within the inner life of the Holy Trinity – namely, that the Father, as the sole principle of the Son’s generation and the Holy Spirit’s procession, is the exclusive source of the divine essence, which the Son and the Holy Spirit equally share and possess. The Church’s conviction regarding the monarchy of the Father has been based on the interpretation of the words of Jesus that “the Father is greater than I” (Jn 14:28), which was always interpreted, by the Eastern Patristic tradition, to be a reference to the Father’s “unoriginated” hypostatic quality; and not to any*

greater moral or functional importance of the Father in relation to the Son and Holy Spirit. In other words, the Father was considered to be greater not because his essence was superior or for the reason that He transmitted it to the other two persons, but because He was the sole principle cause of the Godhead – however, One who always personally shared his incomprehensible divinity with his Son and Spirit.

The teaching of the “monarchy of the Father” was constantly employed by the fathers of the fourth centuries to counter those who would accuse them of tritheism (belief in three gods). St Basil the Great (330-379 AD), for example, wrote: “God is one, because the Father is one.” And precisely the same teaching is found in St Gregory the Theologian:

For us there is one God, for the Godhead is One, and all that proceeds from him (i.e. the Father) is referred to the One, though we believe in three persons. When, then, we look at the Godhead, or the first cause, or the monarchia, that which we conceive is One; but when we look at the persons in whom the Godhead dwells, and at those who timelessly and with equal glory have their being from the first cause, (i.e. the Son and the Spirit of the Father), there are three whom we worship.

For the fathers of the Church, the Holy Trinity is a unity not because there is a unity of substance, as the West has argued, but because of the monarchia of the Father, who is himself one of the Trinity. Accordingly, the fathers of the Church taught that there is one God because there is only one Father. Or put another way, it was the monarchia of the Father that was the ground of koinonia within the Trinity and not any abstract conception of the divine ousia. This was

nothing other than the biblical affirmation that the one God was the Father almighty (cf. 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 4:6 & 1 Tim 2:5).

The only begotten Son and Word of God

As the "uncaused" hypostasis [person], the Father was nonetheless always with his divine Word and Spirit, who themselves were also concrete and distinct modes of existence within the divine essence. Being Father necessarily implied a schesis with his Son and Spirit, without whom, fatherhood would be logically inconceivable. That is to say, the Father could never be perceived to be alone in his divinity as this would imply that He was not always "father" but became so, which would be unacceptable in the Eastern Orthodox tradition. And so, there was never a time when God was without his Word and Spirit. Indeed, St Irenaeus (130-202 AD) had noted that when God acts in the world, He always does so through his Word and Spirit, which he called the "two hands of God." Accordingly, the teaching of the Church on the Son of God is that He was begotten of the Father before all ages, and not created in time like all other created beings of the world. Being begotten of the Father before all ages [τὸν ἐκ τοῦ Πατρὸς γεννηθέντα πρὸ πάντων τῶν αἰώνων] – as is said in the Nicene-Constantinopolitan Creed – simply meant that the Son of God shared the same essence as God the Father and so was 'light from light, true God from true God.' And this eternal Son of God they identified with Jesus, whom they taught was God incarnate and born of the Virgin Mary.

In countering the Arian controversy in the fourth century, which claimed that the Son of God was a creature – even though a most exalted one – born in time, the fathers of the Church taught that Jesus, as the Son of God was consubstantial [of one essence] with the Father. In teaching that the Son of God was consubstantial with the Father, the Church not only refuted the famous Arian slogan which stated that “there was a time when He [i.e., the Son of God] was not”, but also made plain that that the “being” [ousia] of the Son in relation to his Father was identical, one and the same; and hence entirely “other” from that of the world’s nature. On the contrary, the Son’s “being”, the fathers taught, belonged to the same substance or essence of God, whereas that of the world’s belonged to the will of God and was created. As the eternal Son of God, Jesus Christ was divine with exactly the same divinity as God the Father, but, as One born on earth from the virgin Mary in Bethlehem, he was also fully human. Being of the same substance with the Father, God’s only begotten Son, the man Jesus of Nazareth not only revealed the Father – “I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me” (Jn 14:6) – but was also the saviour of the world. Being fully human, Jesus Christ identified totally with the human condition – except for sin of course – and therefore raised it back to God, uniting it with God. And so, the Church teaches that in the theanthropic person of Jesus Christ, the faithful of the Church not only “behold” and “see” God but are also saved by him as well.

The Life-Giving Spirit of God

The Holy Spirit, as the third person of the Holy Trinity, is equally divine in the same way as the Father and Son. For this reason, he is

given the titles "Lord" and "Giver of Life" (cf. Rom 8:10) – attributes, which can only properly belong to God and not to created beings. For this reason, as is recited in the Creed, the Holy Spirit is worshipped and glorified together with the Father and the Son. Beyond affirming the divinity of the Holy Spirit, the Church also taught that the Holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father; yet was sent into the world, within time, by the Son of God to continue the salvific work of God. There is, therefore, an important distinction made in Orthodox theology between the Holy Spirit's eternal procession and existence, and his temporal mission. That is to say, whereas the Holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father only, He is sent into the world, in time, through the incarnate Son of God. In particular, the Eastern Orthodox tradition teaches that Holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father alone – that is, not from both the Father and the Son as is taught in Western theology with the addition of the filioque [Latin for, "and from the Son"] in the Creed – whilst, He is sent into the world in time, by the Son.

The teaching regarding the distinction between the eternal procession of the Holy Spirit from the Father alone, and his temporal mission from the Son, is clearly seen in the gospel according to St John. Whilst the original Greek is clear in this distinction, employing two different verbs to distinguish the eternal procession – ἔκπορεύεται – from the temporal mission – πέμψω- the Latin translated both words with the one term procedere – to proceed – and therefore spoke of the Holy Spirit proceeding eternally from the Son of God as well; something which the Eastern Orthodox tradition outrightly rejects. The Eastern Orthodox position is based upon John 15:26:

When the Advocate comes, whom I will send [ὄν ἐγὼ πέμψω] to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father [ὁ παρὰ τοῦ Πατρὸς ἐκπορεύεται], he will testify on my behalf. (Jn 15:26).

The text clearly shows that the Holy Spirit proceeds from the Father – ὁ παρὰ τοῦ πατρὸς ἐκπορεύεται – since the Father alone is the source and beginning of the Godhead. Indeed, the Eastern Orthodox tradition understands the verb ἐκπορεύεται' to have a special meaning signifying the Spirit's eternal procession from the Father alone. And so, when referring to the eternal procession of the Holy Spirit, which concerns the relations existing within the Trinity from all eternity [the immanent Trinity], the Church attributes the Spirit's procession and existence to the Father alone.

It is for this reason that the Eastern Orthodox Church refuses to say that the Spirit also proceeds also from the Son, since this is not the Scriptural use of the verb "ἐκπορεύεται", nor was it understood like this at the Second Ecumenical Council (380 AD) which formulated the Church's teaching on the Holy Spirit. However, in referring to the Spirit's temporal mission in the world, then it is clear that the Holy Spirit is sent by Jesus Christ – ὄν ἐγὼ πέμψω. Failure to distinguish between the two verbs ἐκπορεύεται' and πέμψω', can consequently easily lead one to believe that the Holy Spirit "proceeds" from the Father and the Son since the Scriptures mention the Son sending forth the Spirit – but this only concerns the Spirit's temporal mission in the world. To do this, however, would not only

introduce two separate principles or sources to the Godhead, which would amount to ditheism, but also distort the equality between the Father, Son and Holy Spirit; that is, an imbalance in the eternal relations is introduced in which the Holy Spirit is subordinated to the Son. Consequently, in order to avoid introducing two principles into the doctrine of the Holy Trinity and destroying the equality between the three divine persons, the Eastern Orthodox Church rejects the filioque.

Essence

Having delineated the Church's teaching on how the three divine persons of the Holy Trinity are distinct and diverse, it remains now to focus our attention on the terminology used by the Church to express how they were one and the same. The fathers of the fourth century taught that the Father, Son and Holy Spirit are entirely "other" in who they are – that is, three concrete and distinct persons or hypostases – but indissolubly identical in what they are. In order to intimate the what of God, the fathers of the Church employed the term "essence". St Basil the Great (330-379 AD) wrote: "I know that God is; but what his essence is, I consider to be beyond my understanding." Also St Gregory the Theologian taught: "What God is in His nature and essence no human person has ever discovered or ever will discover." Accordingly, God's essence signifies what God is within Himself and that will forever remain totally unknown, incommunicable, unapproachable, unutterable and beyond any human comprehension. However, having underlined the ineffability of God's essence, the fathers of the Church, nevertheless used simply human analogies in

order to explain what was meant by the term "essence" within the context of explaining the difference between essence and hypostasis.

In his letter to his brother St Gregory of Nyssa, St Basil attempted to show that essence referred to what is common within the Godhead, signifying, in this way, the inseparable oneness in their divine being, power and activity. In employing the example of created human beings, he was able to show that just like all men and women are essentially the same in their sharing the same humanity, so too, the divine persons, Father, Son and Holy Spirit are substantially the same – namely, divine. Specifically, he wrote:

Suppose then that two or more are set together, as for instance Paul, Silvanus and Timothy, and that an inquiry is made into the essence or substance of humanity; no one will give one definition of essence or substance in the case of Paul, a second to that of Silvanus, and a third to that of Timothy; but the same words which have been employed in setting forth the essence or substance of Paul will apply to the others also...

This excerpt clearly and simply explains that, in the case of humanity, even though there may be a countless number of human persons, there is still one humanity, since all share in those common properties and characteristics [such as, reason, thought, will, judgement, imagination, memory, etc] which defines humanity in general. If this analogy were to be transferred to God, then it could be said that in God, essence refers to all those common and ineffable qualities, which are shared by the Father, Son and Holy Spirit equally and identically. However, unlike human persons, who retain their own distinct will and energy, acting separately and out of their own initiative, in the case of God there is no such separation. On the contrary, there is a perfect unity

and oneness in every respect of the divine essence. Accordingly, one in essence in the case of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit signifies one single, unique and indivisible reality.

Nonetheless, an essence, whether in the case of God or in the case of the created realm, does not exist unless a specific person gives it existence. It is persons who give existence [i.e. hypostasize] essence. Whilst it may be conceptually possible to speak of the divine essence of God without taking into account the three divine hypostasis (i.e. a unique existence of nature), it nevertheless remains outside the parameters of reality, since the persons hypostasize [that is, give existence to] essence. That is to say, every being that exists, whether created or uncreated, exists hypostatically, that is as a specifically unique existent. Therefore for the fathers of the Church, it was the person who constituted the initial possibility of experiencing God. It was not the essence that preceded and defined existence but the person. On this, St Gregory Palamas (1296-1359 AD) wrote:

“And God, speaking to Moses, did not say ‘I am the essence’, but ‘I am who I am’ (Ex 3:14); for He who is, is not from the essence, but rather the essence is from He who is [οὐκ ἐκ τῆς οὐσίας ὁ ὢν, ἀλλ’ ἐκ τοῦ ὄντος ἡ οὐσία]; for He who is has captured in himself whatever is.” 7

From this it is quite evident that it is persons that have a real and specific existence – persons are the mode of existence of essence. The God who is and acts in the world is seen and known personally as Father, Son and Holy Spirit. The fathers proclaimed that God is in principle a person, who being absolutely free from every necessity and

predetermination hypostisized [i.e. gave existence to] his Being giving birth eternally to the Son and sending forth the Holy Spirit.

Therefore, even though, totally incommunicable, the fathers did teach that the divine essence is not without hypostasis and so ventured to refer to God's essence in terms of a "trihypostatical energetic essence." In upholding the personal dimension of essence, the Eastern Orthodox tradition refused to conceive the essence of God in terms of an undifferentiated simplicity. Furthermore, they were able to affirm the truth that it was not the essence which defined God – as this would limit his absolute freedom – but rather, the divine essence was the result and realisation of an absolutely free and personal God. That is to say, it was not the essence that preceded and defined existence but the "person". In attributing the ultimate reason for existence to a person – and not to an abstract essence – a freedom from any constraints of nature or givens was safeguarded. As a person, God does not act by a predefined nature, which would amount to a compulsory way of being, but according to his free will. Consequently, the expression, God "in one essence" expressed not only the ontological otherness of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit in their relation to the created world, but also their absolute harmony and unity within the inner life of the Trinity.

Communion in the Trinity

The unity of the divine essence was not considered, by the fathers of the Eastern Orthodox Church, to be the only principle of the perfect unity within the Godhead. As we previously saw, God was considered one because there was one Father. In addition to this, the Father, Son and Holy Spirit were regarded as one because of their perfect koinonia.

For this reason, the Church teaches that the three unique and distinct persons of the Holy Trinity continually embrace one another in an interpenetrating communion of love (ἄλληλοπεριχώρησις). Each of the persons is completely open to the other, totally transparent and receptive. This transparency and receptivity is expressed by the notion of perichoresis [περιχώρησις]. In describing the notion of perichoresis, Archbishop Stylianos beautifully characterised it as “an ineffable and captivating reciprocal embrace of infinite love [ἕνα... ἄρρηκτο καί ἄλληκτο ἀλληλοεναγκαλισμό ἀπείρου ἀγάπης].” And so, the Eastern Orthodox tradition would claim that Father, Son and Holy Spirit exist in interpersonal koinonia, dwelling in one another through a movement of reciprocating love yet without losing their distinctive personal attributes. In fact, the unbreakable communion and otherness that exists in the Triune God is a sine qua non condition of the unity of the three divine persons.

The very being of God, as a communion of three hypostases relating to one another in love and inter-penetrating one another in that same divine love, is the foundation of the unity of within the Godhead. It follows, therefore, that the Trinity is a unity not because there is a unity of substance, as the West has argued, but because of the unbreakable koinonia that exists between the three divine persons. This implies that otherness does not threaten the divine unity but is a sine qua non condition of it. And so, for the Holy Trinity, diversity does not destroy the unity of the three persons but on the contrary “expresses three entirely different ways of God’s undivided and identical life by which the fullness of God’s love is manifested”. Consequently, diversity”, in the case of God, does not lead to

separation, as "logic" would dictate, but rather intensifies and reconciles on a deeper level the mystery of communion and love which each of the three persons of the Holy Trinity share. For the Holy Trinity, this *koinonia* presupposes freedom and a limitless dynamism – an eternal interpenetration radically renewing the common divine beatitude.

Fellowship or community is central to the being of God since it presupposes not an abstract being of God, as is supposedly the case in the West, but persons who are capable of fellowship. St Gregory of Nyssa stresses the idea of Trinitarian *koinonia*:

In the life-creating nature of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit there is no division, but only a continuous and inseparable communion (koinonia) between them... It is not possible to envisage any severance or division, such that one might think of the Son without the Father, or separate the Spirit from the Son; but there is between them an ineffable and inconceivable communion (koinonia) and distinction.

The divine unity, therefore should be viewed from the standpoint of love. Each of the persons is not a selfish withdrawal into himself, but a complete pouring out of himself toward the others. Since all love is unifying, it is this communion of love amongst the persons, rather than the common divine essence, that best expresses the unity in the being of God. And it is precisely this interpenetrating love to which the entire created world looks forwards with eager expectation and longing when all things, of which we now only have a foretaste, will be perfectly re-established in God: I long to be in that unshaken dwelling place, where my Trinity is found in the gathered brightness of its splendour – the Trinity whose dim shadows exalt me.” – Dr. Philip Kariatlis.

Dear Muslim, have you ever read anything like this from Dr. Philip Kariatlis, Academic Director and Senior Lecturer in Theology, St Andrew's Greek Orthodox Theological College. We Christians have volumes upon volumes, 100,000s of books on this subject. Dr. Philip confirms the churches fathers, and what I confirm, in the words of St Gregory [Nazianzus] the Theologian (330-389/90 AD): ***“to speak of God is impossible and to know him even more impossible.”*** God is impossible to truly know in his nature but the revealing of God in ways we can process has already been done when His Word became flesh. Jesus is the way for us to know God the Father, who exists in eternity, who could not appear to us in this space/time continuum, or we would all die. It is Jesus who reveals the Father. That is why Jesus said to Saint Thomas if you have seen Jesus, you have seen the Father. Jesus is the Word of God that took up human likeness. Jesus is the Word of God, that doesn't mean an actual written word. It means the language or expression of God that we humans can see, touch, hear:

“In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2 He was with God in the beginning. 3 Through him all things were made; without him nothing was made that has been made. 4 In him was life, and that life was the light of all mankind. 5 The light shines in the darkness, and the darkness has not overcome it.

6 There was a man sent from God whose name was John. 7 He came as a witness to testify concerning that light, so that through him all might believe. 8 He himself was not the light; he came only as a witness to the light.

9 The true light that gives light to everyone was coming into the world. 10 He was in the world, and though the world was made through him, the world did not recognize him. 11 He came to that which was his own, but his own did not receive him. 12 Yet to all who did receive him, to those who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God— 13 children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband's will, but born of God.

14 The Word became flesh and made his dwelling among us. We have seen his glory, the glory of the one and only Son, who came from the Father, full of grace and truth.” John 1:1-14

The Word was with God in the beginning – the Father was with the Son from the beginning, in communion, in fellowship, in an inter-personal relationship characterized by love. The Word was also God. The Son has the same essence of the Father, partaking as One in the exact same Being as God the Father and God the Spirit. God, the Word, and the Spirit. The Satanic Quran talks about this in one verse:

Quran 4:171 – “O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion: Nor say of Allah aught but the truth. Christ Jesus the son of Mary was (no more than) a messenger of Allah, **and His Word**, which He bestowed on Mary, and **a spirit proceeding from Him**: so believe in Allah and His messengers. Say not "Trinity": desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is one Allah: Glory be to Him: (far exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.”

In this very text, Islam, and Mohammed, unknowingly make Allah a Trinity but a false Trinity. Not the real one. It is just that Muslims have been so obsessed with war booty and raping blonde Christian women that they never thought this through. They were obsessing for almost 1000 years on how to conquer the Byzantine Empire, that was all that filled their Satanic Islamic hearts. But if you could stop lusting for one generation, long enough to think this through, you would see for yourself how damaging this is to Islam. Allah has a Word and a Spirit. This is what Christianity teaches that God eternally generates His Word and His Spirit. Though, in intimacy they are co-relational through Father and Son and Spirit. But it is the same thing. Son is the Word. Spirit is the Spirit. Allah has both a word and a spirit. In Islam, Jesus is both. This is a big problem for Islam.

How does Allah separate from his Word? He can't. God cannot separate from His Word. Jesus is the Word, what is a word? A word is the expression of something. The Word is Almighty God's expression, that expression, the language of God was and is in Jesus. Your Quran claims the same thing but in the same verses blasphemes the Trinity, then makes Allah a false Trinity-type. The mistake the Quran makes is the Spirit is not Jesus. The Spirit is His own consciousness/person. The Quran made Jesus and the Spirit ONE, but both are generated from Allah. Islam has no clue what it is talking about. Ask any Muslim to explain this verse and they will each give you an ever-changing explanation. Most Muslims will claim "A WORD FROM ALLAH" just means that Jesus was to bring a "MESSAGE." This can't be what it means to be the Word of Allah because just before the statement that Jesus is the Word of Allah, the Quran claims Jesus is a messenger of Allah. The Quran already covers the messenger-message part. The Word means something different. Waraqa really messed up here putting this in the Quran. He thought he was smart, but it is another fatal head wound to Islam. No one can explain this verse. The sad reality for all Muslims is they are not permitted to even try to explain this massive bullet hole in the Quran found in chapter 4, verse 171. Al-Tabari a definitive figure in Islamic thought and history, tells everyone that only Allah knows the meaning of this verse. Ibn Kathir is forced to play the same game in his Tafsir regarding Quran 4:171, and the Islamic Jesus being the word of Allah and spirit of Allah:

Ibn Kathir, Quran 3:7 – "(seeking Al-Fitnah) meaning, they seek to misguide their following by pretending to prove their innovation by relying on the Qur'an -- the Mutashabih of it -- but, this is proof against and not for them. For instance, Christians might claim that **`Isa is divine because the Qur'an states that he is Ruhullah and His Word**, which He gave to Mary, all the while ignoring Allah's statements,

إِنَّ هُوَ إِلَّا عَبْدٌ أَنْعَمْنَا عَلَيْهِ

(He `Isa was not more than a servant. We granted Our favor to him.) 43:59, and,

إِنَّ مَثَلَ عِيسَىٰ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ كَمَثَلِ ءَادَمَ خَلَقَهُ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ كُن فَيَكُونُ
(Verily, the likeness of `Isa before Allah is the likeness of Adam. He created him from dust, then (He) said to him: "Be!" and he was.)
3:59.

There are other Ayat that clearly assert that `Isa is but one of Allah's creatures and that he is the servant and Messenger of Allah, among other Messengers.

Allah's statement,

وَأَبْتَغَاءَ تَأْوِيلِهِ

(And seeking for its Ta'wil,) to alter them as they desire. Imam Ahmad recorded that `A'ishah said, "The Messenger of Allah recited,

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ مِنْهُ آيَاتٌ مُحْكَمَاتٌ هُنَّ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ وَأُخَرُ مُتَشَابِهَاتٌ

(It is He Who has sent down to you the Book. In it are verses that are entirely clear, they are the foundations of the Book; and others not entirely clear,) until,

أُولُوا الْأَلْبَابِ

(Men of understanding) and he said,

«فَإِذَا رَأَيْتُمُ الَّذِينَ يُجَادِلُونَ فِيهِ، فَهُمْ الَّذِينَ عَنَى اللَّهُ، فَاحْذَرُوهُمْ»

(When you see those who argue in it (using the Mutashabihat), then they are those whom Allah meant. Therefore, beware of them.)"

Al-Bukhari recorded a similar Hadith in the Tafsir of this Ayah 3:7, as did Muslim in the book of Qadar (the Divine Will) in his Sahih, and Abu Dawud in the Sunnah section of his Sunan, from `A'ishah; "The Messenger of Allah recited this Ayah,

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ مِنْهُ آيَاتٌ مُحْكَمَاتٌ

(It is He Who has sent down to you the Book. In it are verses that are entirely clear,) until,

وَمَا يَذَّكَّرُ إِلَّا أُولُوا الْأَلْبَابِ

(And none receive admonition except men of understanding.)

He then said,

«فَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ الَّذِينَ يَتَّبِعُونَ مَا تَشَابَهَ مِنْهُ؛ فَأُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ سَمَى اللَّهُ، فَاحْذَرُوهُمْ»

(When you see those who follow what is not so clear of the Qur'an, then they are those whom Allah described, so beware of them.)" This is the wording recorded by Al-Bukhari.

Only Allah Knows the True Ta'wil (Interpretation) of the Mutashabihat.”

ONLY ALLAH KNOWS THE TRUE INTERPRETATION

This is how weak and defeated the Muslims were in the face of Christian thought and study. You can read for yourself that this Quranic verse chapter 3, verse 7, was directly created by Mohammed and his writers of the Quran because of Quran 4:171. Ibn Kathir even applies the verse in his explanation of Quran 3:7, “Isa is divine because the Qur'an states that he is Ruhullah and His Word.” This is Quran 4:171. This verse was causing so many problems to the Muslims that they had to create a verse and almost a whole chapter (Quran 3:7 and Quran chapter 3), to make up this elaborate story about how parts of the Quran are only known to Allah. They couldn't win the debate, so they stood on the chess board like drunk pigeons and stomped around, shouting, “ALLAH KNOWS BEST!” This is the Islamic argument for almost everything. Notice, how Ibn Kathir in this Tafsir about Jesus being the word of Allah and spirit from Allah, doesn't try explaining what the “word” and “spirit” means. There is no explanation at all. Muslims still can't explain it. Even if they try to explain it, they will only make Allah, Mohammed, Ibn Kathir, Tabari, all the scholars look like liars because ALLAH ONLY KNOWS the true meaning. Stop trying to explain what only Allah knows about Isa of Islam being the word and spirit of Allah.

How Many “word's” does Allah have, anyway? Jesus is the word of Allah, the Quran is the word of Allah, oceans of ink are not enough to write down the words of Allah:

Quran 31:27 – “And if all the trees on earth were pens and the ocean (were ink), with seven oceans behind it to add to its (supply), **yet would not the words of Allah be exhausted** (in the writing): for Allah is Exalted in Power, full of Wisdom.”

And one of the word's of Allah literally becomes a man:

Sunan Ibn Majah 3781 – It was narrated from Ibn Buraidah that his father told that the Messenger of Allah(ﷺ) said: "**The Quran will come on the Day of Resurrection, like a pale man**, and will say: 'I am the one that kept you awake at night and made you thirsty during the day.'"

That means the word of Allah becomes a book, then becomes a pale man, then the Quran is destroyed. Muslims can try to explain this metamorphosis any way they want but the Hadith is very clear. The Quran will speak as a pale man and talk about how it tormented Muslims by keeping them up all night and making them thirst in the day. Sounds like Satan the tormenter. Allah's word = a book = a man. Add Allah's word = Jesus. You get chaos. Allah's word is divided up. How many "word's" of Allah are there? There is only ONE WORD of Yahweh – the God of the Bible. Jesus is that Word of God, the Only Word. The words in the Bible record God speaking, but the Bible isn't the physical Word of God. The actual Word of God is Jesus. The Bible is the written word of God, but not the exact expression or image of God. The Bible gives us records of who God is, what He is like, how His system operates, and so many other answers about God through the life of Jesus, but the Bible isn't the Word of God that took the shape of a book. The Word of God was made flesh just as John the Baptist taught:

"The Word became flesh and made his dwelling among us. We have seen his glory, the glory of the one and only Son, who came from the Father, full of grace and truth." John 1:14

God took up atoms, particles, so that we could see Him in a way we can understand. So, we could touch Him, experience Him, hear Him, and most of all – know Him:

"No one has ever seen God, but the one and only Son, **who is himself God** and is in closest relationship with the Father, has made him known." John 1:18

This is what John chapter 1 means when it says that God has made Himself known. The Son of God, who is Himself God, as the Bible right there declares, reveals God in a nature we can relate to – a human. This is the highest love. There is no God in history that has come down to die for His creation in love. We hear about fallen angels in Genesis that were on earth having sex with women and producing Nephilim giant offspring. We hear about Greek gods mating with women and producing half-gods, stories taken directly from the fallen angels who sinned sexually. We hear so many Hindu stories about gods coming to earth none of them to die for us. We have just heard about Quran becoming a PALE MAN and revisiting the torment he brought Muslims. But we have never heard of a God coming to earth as a man, lowly, a servant, gentle, healing us, raising us from the dead, feeding us, and then dying for us. This is not present in any religious system or story in all of history. And because the Word of God was made flesh and came down from heaven to be with us, we have known our God.

Dear Muslims, do you know your god?

You can't even get the definition of God, right. You think because God is SINGULAR in language, not plural, that God is like us, singular in consciousness. You are wrong and not only are you wrong about the definition of God, you contradict yourself. Every Muslim will stand proud and say, ALLAH IS NOT LIKE HIS CREATION. Ok, so why does Allah have the same single-consciousness, personhood as us? And by "personhood," again, the philosophical-type which means rational, self-consciousness. We cannot exist as three different consciousnesses in one essence or one being. Your argument is Allah cannot be three distinct persons. Therefore, you are literally arguing that Allah is like us.

It would make real sense that God is not like us in His nature and that what seems impossible to us, should be possible for Him. But not to Islam. To Islam, God is weak and cannot exist in a different nature than us, and God cannot enter-into His creation. Even though, Allah was a tree at one point in Quran 28:30:

“So when he came to it, he was called by a voice coming from a side of the right valley in the blessed ground, **from the tree**, saying, “O Mūsā, I AM ALLAH, the Lord of the worlds,”

Another failed copy/paste from the Bible to the Satanic Quran, by Waraqa. This story is fully distorted and incomplete, but it tells us that Allah was a tree. God in His true nature CANNOT ENTER INTO OUR UNIVERSE, HELLO ANYONE HOME IN MECCA! God the Father didn't appear to Moses or Moses would have died. The Bible writes that the Angel of the Lord appeared to Moses:

“There **the angel of the Lord appeared to him** in flames of fire from within a bush. Moses saw that though the bush was on fire it did not burn up.” Exodus 3:2

The Bible is Caribbean clear. It wasn't the Father that appeared to Moses. It was Jesus before He was made flesh. Jesus is that Angel of the Lord that was everywhere in the Old Testament. But, in your Quran, the dum dum Waraqa messed up bigly, and wrote that Allah was the one there at the bush. If Allah entered-into creation and all creation didn't die, Allah isn't Holy and can't be God. Do you ever critically think through these problems? Will you argue that Allah wasn't in the tree? He just spoke from the tree? So, where was Allah? Allah has no spirit. He can't transport his voice (which to Muslims is his word because Muslims think that “WORD” in the Bible and in God's history refers to actual words). No two Muslims will agree on whether Allah took the form of a tree or Allah was still on Mohammed's throne when he transported his “word” to speak from the bush. If Allah transported his word, that makes another addition to the “word” of Allah. Let's count them...

1. Jesus is a word from Allah
2. The Quran is the word of Allah
3. The bush is Allah's word transported from his throne
4. Oceans made of ink can't contain the words of Allah
5. Waraqa's INJEEL is Allah's word
6. Waraqa's Torah is Allah's word

How many word's does Allah have? Are there more? No, Muslim can answer. Muslims didn't think about any of this because there is no theology in Islam. All Muslims have is:

ALLAH IS ONE + ALLAH KNOWS BEST

This is all Islam has to counter the real power of Christian Truth, theology, and education. This is why Mohammed never wanted to debate Christians. All he knew how to do was invoke Allah's curse and test God. The Mubahala: Quran 3:61 – Then whoever argues with you about it after [this] knowledge has come to you - say, "Come, let us call our sons and your sons, our women and your women, ourselves and yourselves, then supplicate earnestly [together] and invoke the curse of Allah upon the liars [among us]."

Dear Muslim, testing God is a Satanic action, DON'T EVER DO IT. You will always lose. The curse will always come upon you:

"He also loved cursing, so it came to him; And he did not delight in blessing, so it was far from him." Psalm 109:17

Remember, it was Satan who tempted Jesus to test God by throwing Himself down a mountain. We already looked at the three ways Satan tempted Jesus, but here again, is how Satan tempted Jesus to test His Father:

Then the devil took him to the holy city and had him stand on the highest point of the temple. 6 "If you are the Son of God," he said, "throw yourself down. For it is written:

"He will command his angels concerning you,
and they will lift you up in their hands,
so that you will not strike your foot against a stone."

7 Jesus answered him, "It is also written: **'Do not put the Lord your God to the test.'**"

DO NOT PUT THE LORD YOUR GOD TO THE TEST

Don't ever test God. You might think Mohammed's Mubahala was a way to show his strength and power from Allah, but it wasn't. It exposed Mohammed as Satanic and not educated enough to explain or debate his religion. And it ended with Mohammed's own curse coming upon himself when his aorta was cut, and he died the death of a false prophet by poisoning. Exactly as Jeremiah 23:15 prophesied false prophets would die – by poisoning. This should all mean something to Muslims, but it doesn't. Why, doesn't it mean anything? Because the vaginas in heaven that Dr. Allah sows up each time after a Muslim man breaks the hymen, to make them magic vagina virgins again, is too strong of a temptation. Add the big boobies from Quran 78:33, and you have every fallen man's desire – endless sex with big boobs. This is what every man wants that is not transformed by the love of Christ poured out by the Holy Spirit into the heart.

Every man. There is no exception. Just study the advertisers in Hollywood. They know that sex sells. Satan knows sex sells. Satan runs Hollywood. Satan runs Islam. Sex everywhere, all the time in Hollywood and Islam. Satan is CEO of both.

To know Mohammed is to know Satan Allah.

To know Jesus is to know God the eternal Father:

"If you really know me, you will know my Father as well. From now on, you do know him and have seen him" Jesus – John 14:7.

To know the Father, we must have some kind of reference for the Father, some kind of image, some kind of identity of the Father. Jesus, the Son, is the identity of the Father in space + time. The Son came to earth to give us understanding about the eternal, invisible Father: "we know also that **the Son of God has come and has given us understanding**, so that we may know him who is true" 1 John 5:20. Do you exist outside of space + time? No, you don't. So, how can you understand what is outside space + time

when you have no reference? This is why your Allah is so vague and so far away. You gave Allah 99 names, but so what? That means nothing. You have no image of who Allah is, you just repeat things like Allah is 'merciful,' Allah is 'all knowing.' These are just words, just claims. They mean nothing to humanity. Hindus claim the same about their gods, so do Buddhists about the universe. You are no different because none of you have a reference for your god/gods. None of you have proof of who your gods are. Who Allah is, who their Hindu gods are, who the Buddhist energy/universe god is – no proof, just words. Hindus have statues that do not talk. I can't relate to a statue that does not suffer, that does not know what it is like to be a human in a broken world. And the universe, what is its identity?

We have an identity, so does God. So, how can I relate to this non-feeling, non-identifiable Buddhist universal god? The same with your Allah. He is so far away, and nobody knows who or what Allah is. Muslims just keep repeating like parrots, **"Allah is not like anything we can imagine."** Ok, Allah is not like anything we can imagine but Allah has a leg, a shin, two right arms/hands, he has a face and eyes. You are describing a human. All of these things we can relate to and understand because they are attributes of our species. Hands, shins, legs, they are all what make-up a human being. Unless Allah is a primate? So why does Allah's essential nature have the natural attributes that form humans and primates? The only response from Muslims is that Allah's leg is not like our leg, and his shin is not like our shin. It doesn't matter. It is still a shin, and he still has a leg. Legs are for walking. Shins play an anatomical role in a body. They establish a physical shape. Doesn't matter how much you tell us that Allah's shin is not like our shin. If Allah has a shin, then Allah has a physical body. A form made of matter. This nature by definition cannot be God. The True God, the Father, has no shape, and is beyond our comprehension:

"God, the blessed and only Ruler, the King of kings and Lord of lords, 16 who alone is immortal and who lives in unapproachable light, whom no one has seen or can see." 1 Timothy 6:16

The God of the Bible lives in unapproachable light that is not in this dimension. God's true nature dwells in eternity, no one has seen the Father or can see Him. Eternity is not in the space/time continuum. Allah and Islam still don't get it. Eternity is not here. You can't fly on a donkey to eternity. You have to be transported there in spirit. Matter in this world isn't sustainable in eternity. That means Allah's shin, arms, and everything else wouldn't endure eternity. God has no shin, no right arms, no shape. There is nothing comparable to Him. There is nothing that can describe Him. But He sent us His Word and His Spirit. His Word became flesh, the Spirit testifies to our hearts that Jesus is He. So, from the Word, Jesus Christ, and by fellowship in the Spirit, we can know God the Father who is unapproachable.

We started this chapter with Saint Thomas learning that seeing Jesus was seeing the Father. Jesus continues teaching us about who He is in the same chapter of John. He teaches us through His conversation with Saint Phillip the same Truth:

"Don't you know me, Philip, even after I have been among you such a long time? **Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father.**"
Jesus, John 14:9

Nobody at the time of Jesus understood who was in front of them. In front of them was God. Not in the eternal nature of God, but in the nature of a man. And Muslims still don't get it. They think that God cannot take up the form of a man, but they believe their Arabic angel Jibril, a counterfeit Angel Gabriel, took the form of a handsome man and used to chill with Mohammed:

Sahih al-Bukhari 2 – Al-Harith bin Hisham asked Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! How is the Divine Inspiration revealed to you?" Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) replied, "Sometimes it is (revealed) like the ringing of a bell, this form of Inspiration is the hardest of all and then this state passes off after I have grasped what is inspired. **Sometimes the Angel comes in the form of a man** and talks to me and I grasp whatever he says."

Mishkat al-Masabih 2, Sahih (Zubair `Aliza'i) – ‘Umar b. al-Khattab said: **One day when we were with God's messenger, a man with very white clothing and very black hair came up to us.** No mark of travel was visible on him, and none of us recognised him. Sitting down beside the Prophet, leaning his knees against his, and placing his hands on his thighs, he said, "Tell me, Muhammad, about Islam." He replied, "Islam means that you should testify that there is no god but God and that Muhammad is God's messenger, that you should observe the prayer, pay the zakat, fast during Ramadan, and make the pilgrimage to the House if you have the means to go." He said, "You have spoken the truth." We were surprised at his questioning him and then declaring that he spoke the truth. He said, "Now tell me about faith." He replied, "It means that you should believe in God, His angels, His books, His apostles, and the last day, and that you should believe in the decreeing both of good and evil." Remarking that he had spoken the truth, he then said, "Now tell me about doing good." He replied, "It means that you should worship God as though you saw Him, for He sees you though you do not see Him." He said, "Now tell me about the Hour." He replied, "The one who is asked about it is no better informed than the one who is asking." He said, "Then tell me about its signs." He replied, "That a maid-servant should beget her mistress, and that you should see barefooted, naked, poor men and shepherds exalting themselves in buildings." [‘Umar] said: He then went away, and after I had waited for a long time [the Prophet] said to me, "Do you know who the questioner was, ‘Umar?" I replied, "God and His messenger know best." **He said, "He was Gabriel who came to you to teach you your religion."**

In Islam, angels can come to earth as men, but Allah can't. Even worse for Islam, Jibril did not only take the form of a man, but he is also called the Holy Spirit by scholars. The Quran talks about the "RUH" of Allah, never explicitly stating that Jibril is the Holy Spirit, but Muslim scholars in their confusion had to think of something to explain the verses in the Quran about the Holy Spirit.

So, they thought that they would be safe by making Jibril the Holy Spirit. But *a las* Islam is ruined, again! Jibril exists as a false-trinity type:

Jibril = a man with black hair

Jibril = an angel

Jibril = the Holy Spirit

This is a trinity, a false trinity, but it is three identities existing in one being who is named Jibril. It isn't the Almighty Christian Trinity where three persons are co-equal, co-existing, in eternal love and relationship as the Father, Son, Spirit, but still, it is some kind of counterfeit like everything else Islam.

Where was Jibril the angel when Jibril took the form of a man? Where was the holy spirit Jibril when Jibril was a man?

Have Muslims thought about any of this?

And do Muslims even know what the Trinity is? They don't. Allah has taught them some wacked-out theory that we Christians believe in a 1/3 of three gods:

Quran 5:73 – 'They have certainly disbelieved who say, "**Allah is the third of three.**" And there is no god except one God. So will they not repent to Allah and seek His forgiveness? And Allah is Forgiving and Merciful. The Messiah, son of Mary, was not but a messenger; [other] messengers have passed on before him. And his mother was a supporter of truth. They both used to eat food. Look how We make clear to them the signs; then look how they are deluded.'

First, in this verse the Quran reaffirms the theology of demons, in that, Islam has only this as a grasp at a theology:

ALLAH IS ONE

Again, this matches what demons already know and believe.

Second, did Mohammed ever even read the Christian Bible?
Who told Mohammed that Mary is one of three Christian Gods:

Quran 5:116 – “And [beware the Day] when Allah will say, "O Jesus, Son of Mary, did you say to the people, '**Take me and my mother as deities besides Allah?**'”

This proves the Quran is not Truth. Nobody in history, not even the pagans in Rome, ever attributed Christianity as worshiping Mother Mary as a God. The only ones who did never read the Bible. It is total blasphemy. What Mohammed wrote in the Quran is blasphemous. Mohammed couldn't read, so again, we blame you for his mistakes. If Mohammed could have read, then, maybe if he read the following words of Mary, he wouldn't have made such a petty mistake in the Quran:

'And Mary said: "My soul glorifies the Lord
47 **and my spirit rejoices in God my Savior,**
48 for he has been mindful
of the humble state of his servant.
From now on all generations will call me blessed,
49 **for the Mighty One has done great things for me—**
holy is his name.
50 His mercy extends to those who fear him,
from generation to generation.
51 He has performed mighty deeds with his arm;
he has scattered those who are proud in their inmost thoughts.
52 He has brought down rulers from their thrones
but has lifted up the humble.
53 He has filled the hungry with good things
but has sent the rich away empty.
54 He has helped his servant Israel,
remembering to be merciful
55 to Abraham and his descendants forever,
just as he promised our ancestors." Luke 1:46-55

You read it for yourselves. Mary rejoices in,

GOD HER SAVIOR

Mary says “God,” not “three gods.” Mary calls this God, her Savior the MIGHTY ONE, not the MIGHTY THREE. She says His name-singular, not names-plural, is HOLY.

Does she refer to herself as a “God?” Where does Mohammed even come up with this Islamic blasphemy that Mary made herself a God?

How can your Quran record such an elementary mistake? Even children know that Mary rejoiced in her ONE MIGHTY GOD when the angel came with the God news. The good news that it was time for God, the Messiah Himself, to come to earth and be with us. To save us, to redeem us, to die for us in love.

Didn't Mohammed know this?

Didn't he know what every child knows?

“For to us a child is born, to us a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. And he will be called Wonderful Counselor, **Mighty God**, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.”
Isaiah 8:6

Every Jewish child knew this prophecy. The prophecy that one day God would be with us. The way He would come was as a Son. A Son, not like you or me. You and me were born by sexual acts or sexual essence, not Jesus. The Son of God is a spiritual title, meaning the One who carries His Father's image and glory. Jesus isn't the literal-sexual son of God like you are to your father. There was no sperm uniting with Mary's sinful nature. God took up particles, atoms, and by His Spirit, the Word was conceived in Mary's womb:

'In the sixth month of Elizabeth's pregnancy, God sent the angel Gabriel to Nazareth, a town in Galilee, 27 to a virgin pledged to be married to a man named Joseph, a descendant of David. The virgin's name was Mary. 28 The angel went to her and said, "Greetings, you who are highly favored! The Lord is with you."

29 Mary was greatly troubled at his words and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. 30 But the angel said to her, "Do not be afraid, Mary; you have found favor with God. 31 You will conceive and give birth to a son, and you are to call him Jesus. 32 He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, 33 and he will reign over Jacob's descendants forever; his kingdom will never end."

34 "How will this be," Mary asked the angel, "since I am a virgin?"

35 The angel answered, "The Holy Spirit will come on you, and the power of the Most High will overshadow you. So the holy one to be born will be called the Son of God. 36 Even Elizabeth your relative is going to have a child in her old age, and she who was said to be unable to conceive is in her sixth month. 37 For no word from God will ever fail."

38 "I am the Lord's servant," Mary answered. "May your word to me be fulfilled." Then the angel left her.' Luke 1:26-38

Mary said, *"I am the Lord's servant, may your words be fulfilled."* She consented to her God's will. She never made herself a God. So, what was Mohammed thinking when he wrote what he wrote in his Quran? How can your Quran record such blasphemy, and such a mistake? Take note and start to process that Mary throughout this experience and after the angel left her rejoices in the ONE TRUE GOD. She spoke of the Almighty ONE God, the Savior, always referring to God with the pronoun – "HE." Never "they," or any plurality the way you are thinking of plurality. Can you see the fatal mistake of your Quran?

If you still can't see it, maybe the following will help...

Shahada Copyright

Muslims perceive the power of their religion in one thing and one thing only – ALLAH IS ONE. The entire Satanic fabric of Islam's tapestry is only one scarlet red color that paints the words of the Shahada:

THERE IS NO GOD BUT ALLAH,
AND MUHAMMED IS HIS MESSNEGER.

This is Islam's perceived internal claim to fame. With it, Muslims think they control the universe and have the supreme religion. It is written on the flags of the Islamic State of Iraq and Syria, and every true Muslim's heart. But this Islamic blasphemous declaration was stolen, as all things Islamic, by Apostle Paul in the book of 1 Corinthians:

1. **"There is no God but one."** 1 Corinthians 8:4

This was written 600 years before the professional thief Mohammed took it from the Bible and added his name to it. As he added his name to the throne of Allah.

Sorry, Dear Muslim, you are late to the party.

Christianity has always believed in One God. Allah was smoking hashish when he told you in the Quran that we believe in three gods. Nowhere, in the Christian Bible, is there ever any part or Scripture that teaches us to believe in three gods. I have asked Muslims for many years to show me one verse where the Bible writes about three gods. No Muslim has ever been able to show me anything to substantiate Allah's drug fueled delusions written in the Quran. Drugged-out Allah can't even get the most fundamental cornerstone of Christianity right that we Christians believe in the Only One True God – Yahweh.

God declaring Himself as One, Jewish prophets declaring God is One, Jesus teaching He and the Father are One, Apostles, Disciples, Saints writing there is only One God, is all over the Bible. From beginning to end, GOD IS ONE, is everywhere in the Bible. It is time Dear Muslim, that you learn what your veiled, shin god, has hidden from you, that your belief that God is One is nothing special and is a derivative from our system and faith:

2. "You were shown these things so that you might know that the LORD is God; **besides him there is no other.**" Deuteronomy 4:35

3. "Acknowledge and take to heart this day that the LORD is God in heaven above and on the earth below. **There is no other.**" Deuteronomy 4:39
4. ""See now that I myself am he! **There is no god besides me.** I put to death and I bring to life, I have wounded and I will heal, and no one can deliver out of my hand." Deuteronomy 32:39
5. "Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God, **the LORD is one.**" Deuteronomy 6:4
6. "You are great, O Lord God; for there is none like You, and **there is no God besides You**" 2 Samuel 7:22
7. "**For who is God besides the LORD?** And who is the Rock except our God?" 2 Samuel 22:32
8. "so that all the peoples of the earth may know that the LORD is God and **that there is no other.**" 1 Kings 8:60
9. "LORD, the God of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim, **you alone are God over all the kingdoms of the earth.** You have made heaven and earth." 2 Kings 19:15
10. "There is no one like you, LORD, and **there is no God but you**" 1 Chronicles 17:20
11. "**You alone are the LORD.** You made the heavens, even the highest heavens, and all their starry host, the earth and all that is on it, the seas and all that is in them. You give life to everything, and the multitudes of heaven worship you." Nehemiah 9:6
12. "**For who is God besides the LORD?** And who is the Rock except our God?" Psalm 18:31
13. "you, LORD, **are the only God.**" Isaiah 37:20
14. "**Before me no god was formed,** nor will there be one after me." Isaiah 43:10

15. "I am the first and I am the last; **apart from me there is no God.**" Isaiah 44:6

16. "**Is there any God besides Me,** Or is there any other Rock? I know of none. Isaiah 44:8

17. "I am the LORD, and **there is no other;** apart from me there is no God." Isaiah 45:5

18. "'Surely God is with you, and there is no other; **there is no other god.**" Isaiah 45:14

19. "For the LORD is God, and he created the heavens and earth and put everything in place. He made the world to be lived in, not to be a place of empty chaos. "I am the LORD," he says, "**and there is no other.**" Isaiah 45:18

20. "And **there is no God apart from me,** a righteous God and a Savior; there is none but me." Isaiah 45:21

21. "Remember the former things, those of long ago; **I am God, and there is no other;** I am God, and there is none like me." Isaiah 46:9

22. "The LORD will be king over the whole earth. **On that day there will be one LORD,** and his name the only name." Zechariah 14:9

23. "'The most important one," answered Jesus, "is this: 'Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, **the Lord is one.**'"
Mark 12:29

24. "No wonder you can't believe! For you gladly honor each other, but you don't care about the honor that comes from **the one who alone is God.**" John 5:44

25. "I and the Father are **one.**" Jesus – John 10:30

26. "Now this is eternal life: that they know you, **the only true God.**"
John 17:3

27. "I have given them the glory that you gave me, **that they may be one as we are one**" Jesus – John 17:22

28. "since **there is only one God.**" Romans 3:30

29. "**to the only wise God** be glory forever through Jesus Christ! Amen." Romans 16:27

30. 'Moses replied, "It will be as you say, so that you may know **there is no one like the Lord our God.**" Exodus 8:10

31. "**yet for us there is but one God**, the Father, from whom all things came and for whom we live; and there is but one Lord, Jesus Christ, through whom all things came and through whom we live." 1 Corinthians 8:6

32. "Why, then, was the law given at all? It was added because of transgressions until the Seed to whom the promise referred had come. The law was given through angels and entrusted to a mediator. 20 A mediator, however, implies more than one party; **but God is one.**" Galatians 3:19-20

33. "There is one body and one Spirit, just as you were called to one hope when you were called; 5 one Lord, one faith, one baptism; 6 **one God and Father of all**, who is over all and through all and in all." Ephesians 4:4-6

34. "Now to the King eternal, immortal, invisible, **the only God**, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen." 1 Timothy 1:17

35. "**He alone can never die, and he lives in light so brilliant that no human can approach him.** No human eye has ever seen him, nor ever will. All honor and power to him forever! Amen." 1 Timothy 6:16

36. "For **there is one God**" 1 Timothy 2:5

37. "For certain individuals whose condemnation was written about long ago have secretly slipped in among you. They are ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into a license for immorality and **deny Jesus Christ our only Sovereign and Lord.**"

Jude 1:4

38. "**All glory to him who alone is God**, our Savior through Jesus Christ our Lord. All glory, majesty, power, and authority are his before all time, and in the present, and beyond all time! Amen."

Jude 1:25

39. "Well said, teacher," the man replied. "You are right in saying that **God is one and there is no other but him.**"

Mark 12:32

40. "Or is God the God of Jews only? Is he not the God of Gentiles too? **Yes, of Gentiles too**" Romans 3:29

41. "There is no one holy like the LORD; **there is no one besides you**; there is no Rock like our God." 1 Samuel 2:2

42. "Let them know that you, whose name is the LORD— that you alone are the Most High over all the earth." Psalm 83:18

43. "**From eternity to eternity I am God.** No one can snatch anyone out of my hand. No one can undo what I have done." Isaiah 43:13

44. "**God alone**, who gave the law, is the Judge. He alone has the power to save or to destroy. So what right do you have to judge your neighbor?" James 4:12

45. "Do we not all have one Father? **Did not one God create us?** Why do we profane the covenant of our ancestors by being unfaithful to one another?" Malachi 2:10

46. "I have been the LORD your God ever since I brought you out of Egypt. You must acknowledge no God but me, **for there is no other savior.**" Hosea 13:4

47. "I am the LORD; that is my name! **I will not yield my glory to another or my praise to idols.**" Isaiah 42:8

48. "**For in him all things were created:** things in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or powers or rulers or authorities; all things have been created through him and for him." Colossians 1:16

49. "**You shall have no other gods before me.**" Exodus 20:3

50. "This is what the LORD says-- your Redeemer, who formed you in the womb: I am the LORD, the Maker of all things, who stretches out the heavens, who spreads out the earth **by myself**" Isaiah 44:24

51. "**Surely you are still our Father!** Even if Abraham and Jacob would disown us, LORD, you would still be our Father. You are our Redeemer from ages past." Isaiah 63:16

52. After this I heard what sounded like the roar of a great multitude in heaven shouting: "Hallelujah! **Salvation and glory and power belong to our God**" Revelation 19:1

53. "We know also that the Son of God has come and has given us understanding, so that we may know him who is true. And we are in him who is true by being in his Son Jesus Christ. **He is the true God and eternal life.**" 1 John 5:20

54. "When I saw him, I fell at his feet as though dead. Then he placed his right hand on me and said: "**Do not be afraid. I am the First and the Last.**" Revelation 1:17-18

54. "No one has ever seen God, but the one and only Son, **who is himself God** and is in closest relationship with the Father, has made him known." John 1:18

55. "The virgin will conceive and give birth to a son, and they will call him Immanuel" (**which means "God with us"**). Matthew 1:23

Where do any of these verses talk about three gods?

THERE IS NO GOD BUT YOU
THE LORD IS ONE
YOU ALONE ARE GOD
ALL GLORY TO HIM WHO ALONE IS GOD
APART FROM ME THERE IS NO GOD
THE ONE WHO ALONE IS GOD
BUT GOD IS ONE
YET FOR US THERE IS BUT ONE GOD
THERE IS NO OTHER GOD
THERE IS NO GOD BESIDES ME
THERE IS NO OTHER
I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER
GOD ALONE
YOU SHALL HAVE NO OTHER GODS BEFORE ME

Never does the Bible refer to three gods, but the Quran does:

Quran 53:19-20 – “Have ye seen Lat and Uzza? And another the third (goddess) Manat?”

It is your Quran that talks about three gods, actually three goddesses. This your problem not ours. And because Mohammed was guilty of believing in three gods, you accuse us of his problem. This is how psychology works. What you are guilty of and what you have perpetrated, you cast on others to disperse your guilt. It is your projection. Mohammed at one time believed in three gods to win over the Quraysh, Tabari’s records it all:

Tabari, Annals 1.1192-1193 = Tabari vi: 108-109 – “The same three goddesses appear -and then disappear-in an extremely curious and much-discussed place in Sura 53 of the Quran. The exact context is unknown, but Muhammad was still at Mecca and was apparently feeling the pressures of the Quraysh resistance to

his message: **"When the Messenger of God saw how his tribe turned their backs on him and was grieved to see them shunning the message he had brought to them from God, he longed in his soul that something would come to him from God that would reconcile him with his tribe.** With his love for his tribe and his eagerness for their welfare, it would have delighted him if some of the difficulties which they made for him could have been smoothed, and he debated with himself and fervently desired such an outcome. **Then God revealed (Sura 53) ... and when he came to the words "Have you thought al-Lat and al-Uzza and Manat, the third, the other?"** (VV. 19-20) Satan cast on his tongue, because of his inner debates and what he desired to bring to his people, the words: "These are the high-flying cranes; verily their intercession is to be hoped for." When the Quraysh heard this, they rejoiced and were happy and delighted at the way in which he had spoken of their gods, and they listened to him, while the Muslims, having complete trust in their Prophet with respect of the message which he brought from God, did not suspect him of error, illusion or mistake. When he came to the prostration, having completed the Sura, he prostrated himself and the Muslims did likewise.... The polytheists of the Quraysh and others who were in the mosque [that is, the Meccan Haram] likewise prostrated themselves because of the reference to their gods which they heard, so that there was no one in the mosque, believer or unbeliever, who did not prostrate himself ... Then they all dispersed from the mosque. The Quraysh left delighted at the mention of their gods."

This explains it all. Mohammed bowed down and worshiped three goddesses with the Quraysh. They all prostrated together, and the Quraysh people were *"delighted"* because Mohammed included their gods in the worship at the mosque in Mecca. Mecca has always been the city of pagans and still is with the stone kissing to this day.

You are the polytheists.

You believed in three gods + Allah.

You now attribute these verses in the Quran to Satan. You were so ashamed by Mohammed worshiping Lat, Uzza, Manat, that you destroyed Islam and the Quran by trying to make a way out for Mohammed. The way out has been to blame everything on Satan. Remember, how Muslims blame everything on the Evil-eye to escape responsibility and accountability? It was the same for Mohammed. He just blamed his worship of three gods + Allah, that makes FOUR GODS, on Satan. So, he escaped all repentance and accountability.

Big mistake, Dear Muslim. Because Mohammed didn't confess his evil ambition to make everyone a Muslim by a whatever-works strategy, Islam has forever made Satan a co-author of the Quran. Satan partners with Allah to write the word of Allah. You can never change this no matter how much you talk about ABROGATION. Mohammed should have just confessed his greed and ambition to spread Islam by anything and any means. Even by worshiping new but old gods. Allah's three daughters weren't a new phenomenon. Allah isn't a new god. He has been the god of the pagans of Arabia for centuries and everyone knew that Allah had daughters. Mohammed knew this because Mohammed was from the tribe of Quraysh, clan of Hasim, that worshiped Allah and his daughters. This is why he had such a love a desire for the Quraysh to believe he was a prophet. He wanted so badly to be accepted and acknowledged by them, so he told them what they wanted to hear. And Tabari reports that the Quraysh were ***"HAPPY AND DELIGHTED AT THE WAY IN WHICH HE HAD SPOKEN OF THEIR GODS."*** This is a big problem for you, Dear Muslim, and your Islam that is built on the sinking sand of Tahwid.

Mohammed wanted so desperately to be liked that he again shoots himself and Islam in the head. Death by self-infliction. He did this with the Sabians, too. In different parts of the Quran, Mohammed praises the Sabians and reassures them that they are going to be in heaven. As if the Sabians cared what Mohammed thought? Sabians have been around for centuries in Arabia

worshipping the moon god – SIN. They didn't need Mohammed to tell them anything about their god. Mohammed needed them to join the ranks of Islam so that Islam would have more numbers to begin what Satan always is beginning somewhere – JIHAD. The Sabians were high in number, Mohammed needed them. Mohammed knew the Sabians well because before Waraqa made him a false prophet, Mohammed was a Sabian himself. This is why the Quran has verses praising the Sabians:

Quran 5:69 – “Surely, those who believe, and those who are Jews, and **the Sabians**, and the Christians - whoever believes in Allah and the Last Day, and acts righteously, shall have no fear, nor shall such people grieve.”

Quran 2:82 – “Indeed, the believers, Jews, Christians, **and Sabians**—whoever ‘truly’ believes in Allah and the Last Day and does good will have their reward with their Lord. And there will be no fear for them, nor will they grieve.”

This grouping is not normal for a prophet of the God of Abraham. The Jewish prophets of the God of Abraham exposed false prophets like Mohammed and false religions like the Sabian moon worshippers. Study the account of Elijah in the book of 1 Kings:

“Now summon the people from all over Israel to meet me on Mount Carmel. And bring the four hundred and fifty prophets of Baal and the four hundred prophets of Asherah, who eat at Jezebel’s table.”

20 So Ahab sent word throughout all Israel and assembled the prophets on Mount Carmel. 21 Elijah went before the people and said, “How long will you waver between two opinions? If the Lord is God, follow him; but if Baal is God, follow him.”

But the people said nothing.

22 Then Elijah said to them, "I am the only one of the Lord's prophets left, but Baal has four hundred and fifty prophets. 23 Get two bulls for us. Let Baal's prophets choose one for themselves, and let them cut it into pieces and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. I will prepare the other bull and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. 24 Then you call on the name of your god, and I will call on the name of the Lord. The god who answers by fire—he is God."

Then all the people said, "What you say is good."

25 Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "Choose one of the bulls and prepare it first, since there are so many of you. Call on the name of your god, but do not light the fire." 26 So they took the bull given them and prepared it.

Then they called on the name of Baal from morning till noon. "Baal, answer us!" they shouted. But there was no response; no one answered. And they danced around the altar they had made.

27 At noon Elijah began to taunt them. "Shout louder!" he said. "Surely he is a god! Perhaps he is deep in thought, or busy, or traveling. Maybe he is sleeping and must be awakened." 28 So they shouted louder and slashed themselves with swords and spears, as was their custom, until their blood flowed. 29 Midday passed, and they continued their frantic prophesying until the time for the evening sacrifice. But there was no response, no one answered, no one paid attention.

30 Then Elijah said to all the people, "Come here to me." They came to him, and he repaired the altar of the Lord, which had been torn down. 31 Elijah took twelve stones, one for each of the tribes descended from Jacob, to whom the word of the Lord had come, saying, "Your name shall be Israel." 32 With the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lord, and he dug a trench around it large enough to hold two seahs a of seed. 33 He arranged the wood, cut the bull into pieces and laid it on the wood. Then he said to them, "Fill four large jars with water and pour it on the offering and on the wood."

34 "Do it again," he said, and they did it again.

"Do it a third time," he ordered, and they did it the third time. 35 The water ran down around the altar and even filled the trench.

36 At the time of sacrifice, the prophet Elijah stepped forward and prayed: "Lord, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, let it be known today that you are God in Israel and that I am your servant and have done all these things at your command. 37 Answer me, Lord, answer me, so these people will know that you, Lord, are God, and that you are turning their hearts back again."

38 Then the fire of the Lord fell and burned up the sacrifice, the wood, the stones and the soil, and also licked up the water in the trench.

39 When all the people saw this, they fell prostrate and cried, "The Lord—he is God! The Lord—he is God!" 1 Kings 18:19-39

If Mohammed was a true prophet of the God of Abraham, he would have exposed the Sabians, the Quraysh, just as Elijah exposed the false prophets of Baal in this story from 1 Kings. Mohammed wouldn't have promised the Sabians heaven or worshiped the goddesses of the Quraysh. He would have brought down fire from heaven to prove that he was true, and the rest were not. But Mohammed didn't bring down fire from heaven, he bowed down and worshiped Lat, Uzza, Manat, then blamed Satan for his polytheism. And Mohammed didn't prove himself to the Sabians because he was a Sabian and took most of Islam's ritual ceremonies and beliefs from the Sabians. Look for yourselves:

RAMADAN AND ITS ROOTS - By Dr. Rafat Amari: "The Sabians, who were pagans in the Middle East, were identified with two groups, the Mandaean and the Harranians. The Mandaean lived in Iraq during the 2nd century A.D. As they continue to do today, they worshipped multiple gods, or "light personalities." Their gods were

classified under four categories: “first life,” “second life,” “third life” and “fourth life.” Old gods belong to the “first life” category. They summoned deities who, in turn, created “second life” deities, and so forth.

The other group, considered as Sabians, were the Harranians. They worshipped Sin, the moon, as their main deity, but they also worshipped planets and other deities. **The Sabians were in contact with Ahnaf, an Arabian group which Mohammed joined before claiming to be a prophet.** Ahnaf sought knowledge by going to Northern Iraq, where there were many communities of Mandaean. They also went to the city of Harran in the al-Jazirah district in northern Syria on the border between Syria, Iraq and Asia Minor.

In Mecca, the Ahnaf were called Sabians because of the doctrines they embraced. Later, when Mohammed claimed to be a prophet, he was called a Sabian by the inhabitants of Mecca because they saw him performing many Sabian rites which included praying five times a day; performing several movements in prayer that were identical with the Mandaean and the Harranians; and making ablution, or ceremonial washing, before each prayer. In the Qur'an, Mohammed called the Sabians “people of the book” like the Jews and Christians.

Ramadan was a pagan ceremony practiced by the Sabians, whether they were Harranians or Sabians. From the writings of Abu Zanad, an Arabic writer from Iraq who lived around 747 A.D., we conclude that at least one Mandaean community located in northern Iraq observed Ramadan[ii][2].

Ramadan was Originally an Annual Ritual Performed at the City of Harran. Similarities Between the Ramadan of Harran and the Islamic Ramadan.

Although the fasting of Ramadan was practiced in pre-Islamic times by the pagans of Jahiliyah, it was introduced to Arabia by the Harranians. Harran was a city on the border between Syria and Iraq, very close to Asia Minor which, today, is Turkey. Their main deity was the moon, and in the worship of the moon, they conducted a major fast which lasted thirty days. It began the eighth of March and usually finished the eighth of April. Arabic historians, such as Ibn Hazm, identify this fast with Ramadan.[iii][3]

*Ibn al-Nadim wrote in his book, al-Fahrisit, about various religious sects in the Middle East. He says in the month in which the Harranians fasted for thirty days, they honored the god Sin, which is the moon. Al-Nadim described the feasts they celebrated and the sacrifices they presented to the moon.[iv][4] Another historian, Ibn Abi Zinad also speaks about the Harranians, saying that they fast for thirty days, they look toward Yemen when they fast, and they pray five times a day.[v][5] We know that Muslims also pray five times a day. **Harranian fasting is also similar to that of Ramadan in Islam in the fact that they fast from before the sun rises until the sunset, just as the Muslims do during the days of Ramadan.**[vi][6] Still another historian, Ibn al-Juzi, described the Harranian fasting during this month. He said they concluded their fasting by sacrificing animals and presenting alms to the poor.[vii][7] We also find these things in Islamic fasting today.*

Mythological roots concerning Harran's celebration of the moon explained the disappearance of the moon after it joined with the star cluster, Pleiades, in the constellation of Taurus. It occurred during the third week of March. The people prayed to the moon, pleading for its return to the city of Harran, but the moon refused to return. This is thought to be the explanation for why they fasted during this month. The moon did not promise to return to Harran, but it did promise to return to Deyr Kadi, a sanctuary near one of the gates of Harran. So after this month, the worshippers of Sin, the moon, went to Deyr Kadi to celebrate and to welcome the return of the moon.[viii][8] According to Ibn al-Nadim, the historian mentioned earlier, the Harranians called the feast al-Feter عيد الفطر , the same name by which the feast of Ramadan is named[ix][9].

*In addition to the feast during Ramadan, **the Harranians had five prayers which they repeated day and night. Each had to be preceded by ablutions, which were ceremonial washings.**[x][10] The same system of five prayers each day, preceded by ablutions, was embraced by Mohammed.”*

[ii][2] Abdel Allah ibn Zakwan Abi al-Zanad. See Ibn Qutaybah, *op.cit.* page 204; Cited by Sinasi Gunduz, *The Knowledge of Life*, Oxford University, 1994, page 25

[iii][3] Ibn Hazm, I, page 34; quoted by Sinasi Gunduz, pages 167-168

[iv][4] Ibn Al-Nadim, *Al-Fahrisit*, pages 324- 325

[v][5] Quoted by Rushdi Ili'a'n, *Al Saebiun Harraniyen Wa Mandaeyn*, Bagdad, 1976, page 33

[vi][6] Quotation from Arabic historians by M.A. Al Hamed, *Saebat Harran Wa Ikhwan Al Safa*, Damascus, 1998, page 57

[vii][7] Ibn Al Juzi , *Talbis Iblis*, prepared by M. Ali, Kher, page 84; Quotation by M.A. Al Hamed, *Saebat Harran Wa Ikhwan Al Safa*, Damascus, 1998, page 57

[viii][8] Dodge, B., *The Sabians of Harran*, page 78

[ix][9] Ibn Al Nadim, *al-Fahrisit*, page 319

[x][10] Ibn Al Nadim, *al-Fahrisit*, page 319

This sophisticated paper called *“RAMADAN AND ITS ROOTS”* by Dr. Rafat Amari is exactly the type of work and evidence we Christians ask Muslims to provide us with to prove that Abraham and those after him kissed the black stone. There is zero evidence for Abraham and Abrahamic lineages ever kissing stones, but Muslims will claim, claim, claim, with no shame, that the black stone is from Abraham. There is no evidence for Abraham and the black stone. But there is evidence that Mohammed was affiliated with the Sabians through the Ahnaf. There is evidence that the Sabians practiced Islam before Islam.

There is evidence that the Sabians prayed 5x a day.

There is evidence that the Sabians fasted 30 days from sun rise to sunset.

There is evidence that Sabians performed ceremonial washings – ablutions.

There is evidence that Sabians moved certain ways during prayers that Islam mimics today.

There is evidence that the people of Mecca called Mohammed a Sabian because he performed the same religious rites of the Sabians.

There is evidence in the Quran that Mohammed assured the Sabians that they would be in Islamic heaven.

There is evidence that the Quran talks about the moon god of the Sabians – SIN:

“YA-SIN” Quran 36:1

“Ya” in Arabic signifies addressing a person directly. So, “YA-SIN” means “O-SIN” = “O-MOON GOD OF THE SABIANS.”

Is it no wonder Mohammed lost his mind every time there was an eclipse?

Dear Muslim, do you need anymore evidence that you are the polytheists, not us?

Satanic Mockers

I hear so many Muslim scholars laugh at who Jesus is,

“For in Christ lives **all the fullness of God in a human body.**”

Colossians 2:9

Your Islamic scholars mock Jesus, insulting us, and laughing, asking how can God use the restroom!

How could God have sex with a woman!

How could God need food!

What your scholars, who are full of mockery and contempt, are missing is something so elementary that even children can understand... Jesus wasn't born as a God, Jesus was already God – existing as God from the beginning, coming to us in space + time in particle/atoms to reveal Himself (infinite, beyond your limited cognition, God), to reconcile humanity to Himself. Holy God of Abraham did not have sex with Mary, may Christ God forgive any of you who could even utter such debauchery. Listen up, so your mind does not go to a place of defilement anymore regarding Mary giving birth to God in humanity... the same way God spoke and there was in the beginning, is the same way Mary's womb was carrying God – the Son. The God of Abraham, Yahweh, is not bound by physical laws, like we are.

Gravity cannot hold Him.

He is not bound by time.

So then if He wanted to come to this world who could stop Him? What physical laws could stop Him? He is not bound by the process of sex like to create. His ways are not our ways,

"For my thoughts are not your thoughts, **neither are your ways my ways,**" declares the LORD. Isaiah 55:8

And, you have a problem with God using the restroom but not with claiming Allah wants you to behead and crucify people in his name? Have you no shame, no conscious?

Again, listen up, so your blasphemy ends once and for all – Jesus came to this world fully a man and fully God.

He did this so that we cannot say that “God doesn’t know what it is like to be one of us.” “God doesn’t know what it is like to be human, He is God and doesn’t have these problems.” This is how Muslims sound. Allah is so far away from knowing humanity.

Today, because of Jesus, we have a God that we can relate to. Although He is infinite and Almighty, and we cannot understand infinity, we can understand what we can understand. And it is all in the life of Jesus. His healing, feeding, loving, forgiving, this is God. God is not beheading, crucifying, taking sex slaves, conquering Byzantine, endless violence, struggle, JIHAD... none of Islam is the God of Abraham. Jesus is the God of Abraham. Everything Jesus did was in love. This how we know He is the Truth, the only Truth because of love. What did Mohammed do for humanity that was in love? Show us from your Islamic records. There are so many records of your Mohammed, truly if Mohammed knew the God of Abraham, he would have been like Jesus, Mohammed would have loved all humanity, healed humanity, forgave humanity. Where is the love? Where is this:

“If I speak in the tongues of men or of angels, but do not have love, I am only a resounding gong or a clanging cymbal. 2 If I have the gift of prophecy and can fathom all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I have a faith that can move mountains, but do not have love, I am nothing. 3 If I give all I possess to the poor and give over my body to hardship that I may boast, but do not have love, I gain nothing.

4 Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud. 5 It does not dishonor others, it is not self-seeking, it is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. 6 Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth. 7 It always protects, always trusts, always hopes, always perseveres.

8 Love never fails. But where there are prophecies, they will cease; where there are tongues, they will be stilled; where there is knowledge, it will pass away.” 1 Corinthians 13:1-8

Without love, without what you just read, your Islam is nothing. Your Mohammed did not have the Truth and neither do you. Because Islam forbids this kind of love. Can you imagine this love? Love that is patient, that is kind. Love that is not jealous or proud. Love that rejoices in truth, not beheading or crucifixion. Love that keeps no records of wrongs. Love that never gives up, always endures.

At the start of this letter I posted this verse from the Christian Bible: “three things will last forever—faith, hope, and love—**and the greatest of these is love,**” 1 Corinthians 13:13. The greatest of all things is love and love will last forever. So, it doesn't matter if Mohammed had all the secrets of his god's plans; without love he is nothing. It doesn't matter if he had all the knowledge in the world; it means nothing without love. And if Mohammed could speak in the language of angels, foretell the future, give all he had to the poor, suffer in his body; it would mean nothing without love.

When we look upon Jesus, we start to realize the reality of the God of Abraham, the God who is love – “God is love” 1 John 4:16. In our human, finite-minds, we start to understand who God is because of Christ's love, because of love:

“As the Father has loved me, **so have I loved you. Now remain in my love.** 10 If you keep my commands, you will remain in my love, just as I have kept my Father's commands and remain in his love. 11 I have told you this so that my joy may be in you and that your joy may be complete. 12 My command is this: **Love each other as I have loved you.**” John 15:9-12

Who loves you this way? Allah? Mohammed? Prove it, prove Allah loves you. Prove it. What has Allah done for you?

Did Allah wash your feet?

Did Allah feed you?

Did Allah heal you?

Did Allah die for you?

What has Allah done for you? Answer me.

Is your answer Allah created you? Do you think Allah gave you life? Everyone makes the same claim about their gods:

Buddhists claim Buddha created them.

Hindus claim Vishnu created them.

Hawaiians claim their gods created them.

Native Americans claim their gods created them.

Every people believe their god and gods made them.

The real answer is you and all religions ever, have no proof of any one of your god's/gods' loving you.

I have proof Jesus God loves you. The proof is the cross.

Take away the cross as Allah and Mohammed did, and you take away love. This is why you have no love in Islam because you deny and blaspheme the cross.

Look at Jesus and we start to see, from our limited perspective, the only perspective as humans we have, who God is. You are so concerned with cleanliness of the human body, boring rules, religious ritual prayers, that you miss it. It doesn't matter what happened to Christ's body. What or if He ate, or if He used the restroom while in space + time in human form. This was the plan of salvation that God put into motion from the beginning to redeem us. Look how the Bible confirms that God in Christ came to show us the way. And, how because of His coming we can know Him with the reassurance that He knows us and our broken lives:

"For we do not have a high priest who is unable to sympathize with our weaknesses, but we have one who has been tempted in every way, just as we are—yet was without sin." Hebrews 4:15

"Since the children have flesh and blood, He too shared in their humanity so that by His death He might destroy him who holds the power of death—that is, the devil—and free those who all their lives were held in slavery by their fear of death." Hebrews 2:14–15

Right there, since we have flesh and blood, God shared in our humanity with us! Christ God is all knowing, therefore, as our Creator, He knows what it is like for us to hurt, to be tempted, to live in this broken world, but we didn't know who He was/is, and how to understand Him. So, He came to show us who He is, live with us, and die for us, and now you see that is who Jesus Christ is – He is the face of God in humanity.

Now, we can never say God is angry, or God is distant, or God doesn't love me, or God will never forgive me, or I messed up too bad, or God wants me to kill my neighbor, or God wants us to take over the world.

We can't say any of that because we see the life of Christ and we know God. We read His healing, His forgiveness, His inclusion, His love, His mercy, His compassion, His grace, His perseverance, His gentleness, His humility, His coming to serve, and we know His way, His life, His Truth – we know who God the Almighty, the first, the last, the beginning and the end, the everlasting – we know who God is.

No one can ever tell us something different.

No one can tell us anything to change our minds.

No one can convince us that having sex with children is right, or taking, or killing, or beheading, or crucifying, is right.

No one can ever tell us revenge is permitted, or that we should value the things of this world.

No one can tell us to rebel against authority, or to treat women one way and men another way.

No one can tell us any of this because we see Jesus and we know that anything that isn't love – is not God.

So, you can laugh, you can mock, you can ridicule, you can discuss how 'stupid,' 'misled,' we KUFFAR Christians are for knowing Jesus is God. But, in your degradation, dehumanization, disdain, you condemn yourselves. You prove that you do not possess the Truth. You do not know the Truth.

The Truth that Jesus is God, and “**God is love**” 1 John 4:16.

You mock us, but it is Mohammed who mocked himself.

Your prophet was supposedly visited by the Angel Gabriel, who can testify to this? Who was there? Anyone can claim an angel came to them. Don't believe me, study history.

Can you count how many 'prophets' throughout history have claimed what your Mohammed claimed – angel visitation?

Do you know that the Mormon prophet, Joseph Smith, was also visited by an 'angel?'

Listen to the Mormon story and close it is to your Islamic story... one day Joseph Smith (the prophet of Mormonism) was walking in the woods when a *"pillar of light exactly above his head"* with *"two personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description,"* came to him. After this visitation, the Mormon prophet made everyone around him believe that it was Jesus and God that visited him – two separate beings (the same thing you believe), that came to him that day. They directed him, like the fallen angel that came to Mohammed, that all have fallen away from the Truth. So, the “angel” gave him new revelations to restore mankind on the right path. Like your Mohammed, Joseph spent many days with the fallen angel, learning a new system. The demon, masquerading as an angel of light, revealed the “real” truth of God to Joseph Smith. This spirit-being came to the Mormon false prophet, telling him about golden plates that were buried near his home. The Mormon prophet took these plates and translated them, then gave them back to the angel.

The translations became the *“Book of Mormon.”* So, Joseph Smith started the religion called Mormonism, taking from the Old Testament and Jesus, creating his own system, like your Mohammed did.

Now compare Mohammed and Joseph Smith...

- ✓ Both Joseph Smith and Mohammed believe they are the final prophets for all humanity.
- ✓ Both wrote final revelations of the truth.
- ✓ Both your false prophet and the false prophet of the Mormons had multiple wives.
- ✓ Both were militant.
- ✓ Both killed and were killed.
- ✓ Both gave women a strict dress code.
- ✓ Both Joseph and Mohammed believed that the Bible prophesied about them.
- ✓ Both believed it was them against the world.
- ✓ Both taught sexual heaven full of sensuality.

Ok, time-out, who is right? Answer is they are the same:

- ✓ Both profess they encountered angels.
- ✓ Both believe their god wrote tablets that were “miracles” because they were both illiterate and uneducated.
- ✓ Both insist their books are stored in heaven.
- ✓ Both say God commanded them not to drink alcohol (thereby canceling out the communion of Christ).
- ✓ Both do not believe Jesus is God.
- ✓ Both have the same attributes, same operating system, same identity. Notice also, that the angel that came to Mohammed is the same angel that came to Joseph Smith.

Why is that?

Have you thought about it?

Your false prophet Mohammed and the false prophet Joseph Smith lived almost the exact same lives, only in different regions of the world and at different times in history. Which produced different cultural practices, input into their religions, varying rules, and varying expressions, but the principles remain paralleled.

Mohammed repeats over and over that you Muslims are the chosen people, but Joseph Smith repeats the same that Mormons are the chosen people.

So, which of you are the chosen?

You see, the same principle of self-obsession and self-supremacy. You think you have the Truth and no one else does. In your Satanic systems, the Truth is reserved for only you and the Mormons. You are the same.

The same racist demon worshipers. Did you know that the Mormon doctrine says that black people can't get into heaven and that black people were cursed?

From the Book of Mormon:

“And [God] had caused the cursing to come upon them, yea, even a sore cursing, because of their iniquity. For behold, they had hardened their hearts against him, **that they had become like unto a flint**; wherefore, as they were white, and exceedingly fair and delightsome, that they might not be enticing unto my people, **the Lord God did cause a skin of blackness to come upon them.**” 2 Nephi 5:21

Does the Book of Mormon remind you of something... anything?

Al-Tirmidhi Hadith 38 – Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said: “Allah created Adam when He had to create him and He struck his right shoulder and there emitted from it white offspring as if they were white ants. He struck his left shoulder and there emitted from it the black offspring as if they were charcoal. He then said (to those who had been emitted) from the right (shoulder): For Paradise and I do not mind. Then He said to those (who had been emitted) from his left shoulder: **They are for Hell and I do not mind.**”

The Mormon god made black people, black, because of their iniquities.

The Muslim god made people black for hell.

It is right there, your books, your prophets, your gods are the same.

Again, I ask... how are these books legal in free societies?

Your Allah, the Mormon god, they both curse humanity, but our Jesus God has taken up our curse upon Himself to set us free from any and all curses:

"But Christ has rescued us from the curse pronounced by the law. When he was hung on the cross, **he took upon himself the curse** for our wrongdoing. For it is written in the Scriptures, "Cursed is everyone who is hung on a tree." Galatians 3:13

The Christian God, Jesus, took up our curse when He hung on a **"tree"** – a wooden cross. Your gods curse. Don't ever say we share the same God/gods. We all don't share the same God, but you and the Mormons share the same story, the same kind of prophet, the same god – Satan. Mohammed lived out the same principles/laws/religion of Joseph Smith:

religious rules govern every part of your life
behavior based not grace or love
no alcohol, not even for communion
lust for sex with multiple women justified as marriage by your gods
operate as the chosen people in the world
everyone else has defiled the true faith
violence
dominance over women
angels coming to your false prophets

You and the Mormons claim the Prophets of the Bible but really only have one prophet. The Bible has real-time history about 55 Prophets not one like you.

You and the Mormons each have one book, but the Bible is 66 books.

Your Quran and the Book of Mormon were written in one generation, the Bible took 1500 years to write.

Muslims have a mixed story of Moses, Jesus, Mohammed; Mormons have the same, just add their prophet and take away yours.

Your story is for you, your books are just for you.

But the Bible is one story... one story of Christ God's redemption, Christ God's love, Christ God's pursuit of mankind, Christ God's salvation for all humanity:

"For the grace of God has appeared that offers **salvation to all people." Titus 2:11**

"This is good, and pleases God our Savior, **4 who wants all people to be saved and to come to a knowledge of the truth."**

1 Timothy 2:3-4

When will you and the rest get it? When will you get that the God of the universe isn't just for you? He isn't just for the Mormons. He isn't just for the Jehovah's Witness. He isn't just for the Hindus. He isn't just for the Jews. When will you all get that Jesus is the only God who loves all humanity and wants all humanity to be saved? When, when will you get it? How long will it take for you to see, to hear?

When will you see that every angel that has come and comes to a person in the world always gives their chosen prophet one same conclusion – that Jesus isn't God?

When will you realize that every angel that visits a man makes that man's people/nation/group the greatest possessing the truth and the final revelation?

When will you hear that every angel that comes to the world with a new, perfect, better message, than the love and salvation that is in Jesus God, always gives that 'chosen' prophet the right to have lots of sex, with a lot of women?

When will you finally recognize that the pattern of fallen angels appearing to men all produce the same system and end the same?

Mohammed claims an angel, Joseph Smith claims an angel, but the Christian Bible says:

"And no wonder, for **Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light**. 15 It is not surprising, then, if his servants masquerade as servants of righteousness" 2 Corinthians 11:14

And,

"But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you, **let him be eternally condemned!**" Galatians 1:8.

The Christian records tell us that Satan disguises himself as an angel and an angel of light to be even more specific. And that, even if an ANGEL was to come down from heaven preaching another Gospel other than:

God loved the world so much that Jesus Christ – God the Son – died on the Cross for our sins, to prove love for all and save all humanity. Jesus resurrected defeating sin and death. It is finished. All you have to do is believe in Jesus and you will have eternal life.

that angel has condemned itself, and the person who receives and believes that angel has also been condemned.

Mohammed and Joseph Smith had angels give them their new revelations, but the Christian Bible did not come from angels, nor was it given by angels. The Christian Bible is one continuous story of Christ God's love, written down through His creation, spoken through His prophets who walked with Him. Those who were chosen to communicate directly with God, and whom all told the same story from God Himself. All the way up until Jesus Himself – God, showing, proclaiming, and bringing the redemption of God to this world in real-time. Finishing with the people who lived with Jesus and who received His salvation. Angels were present, engaged, and intervened, but were never relied on to write and complete the 1500 years of Biblical writing. The Mormon story, the Muslim story both brought the same final revelation that Jesus is not God. It is always the same with the false prophets, the same revelation:

JESUS IS NOT GOD

It is always the same story – a fight against Christianity. Doesn't matter who it is, you are all the same. Mormons, Muslims, Talmudites, even Satanists, you all have one goal the destruction of Christianity. There was a famous letter written by a Satanist, Peter Narsagonan, who died March 25, 2004. Just before he died, he published a long letter. Read this part and how it matches Islam:

*“I left the Alpha Lodge – as best as one can – and tried to reclaim a more mundane if no less ingratiating lifestyle. I **operated a media company publishing anti-Christian tractates**, political pamphlets and pornographic videos, working for a number of organizations internationally. The extreme rightwing of Britain had recently been infiltrated by a very old and isolated left hand path tradition and this sinister development augured well for the Alpha Lodges (although today, David Myatt is considered more of a Prophet than a representative of the Hebdomadry Magickal System).*”

While the Order of Nine Angles pursues a more open approach in the United Kingdom and increasingly in the United States of America, in Australia we still work just out of view).

*The strength of International Satanism continued to increase as its oldest families continued to wither. In the real world, money gives power and those best placed to dictate the money market always win, yet their magnetism and glamour have faded and their futures are more tenuous than at any other time. Their collective days may be drawing to an end. Their most enduring legacies will be the power structures they created and the relationships facilitated. **Their funding of diverse groups dedicated to the destruction of Christianity is a story never to be told!***

This Satanist's life was dedicated to anti-Christian work. He also tells of how the oldest Satanic families around the world have "*funded diverse groups dedicated to the DESTRUCTION OF CHRISTIANITY.*" All of you are obsessed with Christianity. Obsessed with Jesus and taking away the Truth that Jesus is God, and taking away His love for all humanity. Your false prophets, the rich elite, all write their new books where they are the center of the universe and get to live-out their sex rituals, and lust through the demons that control them. None of the new revelations are ever about love. And that is how we know Joseph Smith, Mohammed, and the rest are the same evil who worshiped Satan, not God.

Love is the compass that leads us to the Truth.

Without love you have no direction, no Truth. Only one God is love – Father, Son, Holy Spirit. So, where does that leave your prophet and all the rest? Prophets who profess divinations, angel interactions, new books, final truths, and revelations? It leaves them classified this way:

“Then the Lord said to me, **“The prophets are prophesying lies in my name.** I have not sent them or appointed them or spoken to them. They are prophesying to you false visions, divinations, idolatries and the delusions of their own minds.” Jeremiah 14:14

There is your answer.

If it isn't love, then, it is not from the God who is love – “God is love,” 1 John 4:16. But who wants love? It is no wonder Joseph Smith and Mohammed created their own systems because men hate and reject the Truth of love. Your Islamic god and the god of the Mormons, your systems, fit our nature and lust which is in conflict with Holy love. Who would want one single wife, when they could have two, three, or four? Who would want to love their enemy, when they could take revenge on their enemy, defeating their enemy and all that comes with it – women, territory, power? Who wants a heaven that has no sex, when the Mormon and Islamic heaven is full of sex for eternity? Who wants love when you can have power, war, fighting, war booty, slaves, multiple wives, and a heaven full of sexual pleasure? Who would want pure devotion to Christ God in love, when Islam and Mormonism make you feel better and superior by following easy rules? Even the early Christians struggled with sincerity for Christ, like you and the Mormons do now, because sincere devotion to Christ is love, and His love in us, and again who wants love:

“But I am afraid that just as Eve was deceived by the serpent's cunning, **your minds may somehow be led astray from your sincere and pure devotion to Christ.** 4 For if someone comes to you and preaches a Jesus other than the Jesus we preached, or if you receive a different spirit from the Spirit you received, or a different gospel from the one you accepted, you put up with it easily enough.” 2 Corinthians 11:3-4

It is easy to make up new systems that reject love for all humanity. Early Christians struggled with the same.

It is easy to dismiss Jesus who died on the cross who was God and is God. It is easy because it is easy to reject love, love for all.

It is easy to mock, mock, mock, the way you have been taught by your Imams and your Mohammed to mock Christ God, because Satan is full of mockery, and you are of your father the devil. So, mockery is easy for you. We Christians are the people who are mocked all over the world. Even our God was mocked. Jesus was mocked by those who crucified Him:

“And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple robe and put his own clothes on him. Then they led him out to crucify him.” Mark 15:20

“After they had mocked him, they took off the robe and put his own clothes on him. Then they led him away to crucify him.” Matthew 27:31

When we are mocked, we feel blessed to be like our God who was mocked, but when you mock us, it aligns you with those who crucified Christ – who were enemies of God.

You are an enemy of God.

Jesus Is Love For Our Enemies

Jesus proclaims that, "He causes his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sends rain on the righteous and the unrighteous." Matthew 5:45

Only the Christian Bible proclaims that God does not show favoritism:

“For God **does not show favoritism.**” Romans 2:11

“Then Peter began to speak: “I now realize how true it is that God **does not show favoritism**” Acts 10:34

The first time I read this, I knew Christianity was the Truth, is the absolute Truth, nothing but the Truth.

God is love for all.

He does not favor me over you or you over me. He, Jesus Christ, came for all humanity. This is not your message. This is not your faker, lice head’s message, or his slave, Allah’s, message. This is not the message of your Quran. This is not Islam. Your Quran/Hadith condemns me so many times that I completely lost count. The KUFFAR this and the KUFFAR that, the unbelievers are cursed, Allah condemns us, is angry with us, we are to be tormented forever, we don’t get any virgins in Heaven, we are to be killed, you are to cut off our head and our fingertips, we are to be taxed into submission, the list goes on and on and on... do you get tired of reading this? How boring.

Your book doesn’t stop talking about Christians. Your message is not for humanity. Your message is for you and you alone. This is called FASCISIM. Christians buried Fascism in the LOSERS cemetery of history. Christianity fought Fascism and won. Christianity has a message for all humanity, not for one group, and that message is God’s love for ALL. God didn’t come into this world to tell us how much He is disgusted with us. He didn’t come here to tell us how much He hates us, how much we have failed Him. Jesus came to this world to save us, not condemn us:

“For **God did not** send his Son into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world through him.” John 3:17

Jesus does not condemn, but your Allah condemns. Your Allah condemns my mother, my father, my brothers, my sisters, my children. Your Allah, your Mohammed, your Islam, is total and complete condemnation for anyone not a Muslim. My God, Jesus Christ, says to you Muslims, says to Hindus, to Jews, to atheists, to Buddhists, to all people in the world –

“then neither do I condemn you,” Jesus declared. John 8:11

Jesus did not condemn an adulterous women to death. Mohammed condemned with stones to the death:

Jami` at-Tirmidhi 1437 – “That the Prophet (ﷺ) **stoned a Jew and a Jewess.**”

Jesus didn't come to condemn you, your mother, your father, your brothers, your sisters, your children, your people. He came to save you and He came to save all people. Dear Muslim, by His GREAT love for you, Jesus calls you friend, not enemy:

“No longer do I call you slaves, for the slave does not know what his master is doing; **but I have called you friends**, for all things that I have heard from My Father I have made known to you.” John 15:15

Imagine, being a friend of God! Are you starting to see that your Allah has caused you to hate me, and has made you, my enemy? Do you see that it is me who has the right to hate you and every slave of Allah? I should hate and despise you for the death and ruin your Satanic religion brought my Christianity, my heritage, my Serbian people, my Byzantine. I should hate you but I don't. This is a mystery that you cannot solve with Allah or Mohammed.

The mystery is the Son of God, not the slave of Allah, Isa. The Christ who is the “I AM.” The One that was, is and always will be. This Christ, this God, has filled me with love and forgiveness for you and the ruin that your Islam caused us.

By this, I can love you, Dear Muslim. Dear enemy:

'You have heard that it was said, 'You shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy.' 44 **But I say to you, love your enemies**, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, 45 that you may be sons of your Father in heaven; for He makes His sun rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust. 46 For if you love those who love you, what reward have you? Do not even the tax collectors do the same? 47 And if you greet your brethren only, what do you do more than others? Do not even the tax collectors do so? 48 Therefore you shall be perfect, just as your Father in heaven is perfect' Matthew 5:43-48

By this Jesus, all things are possible, even forgiving you, Dear Muslim:

'Jesus looked at them and said, "With man this is impossible, but **with God all things are possible.**" Matthew 19:26

And,

"For I can do everything through Christ, who gives me strength."
Philippians 4:13

My heart is changed forever, not just from the knowledge and study of the written word of God's love from the Christian Bible, but from Jesus Christ and His love poured out into my heart by the Holy Spirit. And the same has happened to humanity since the day Jesus rose from the dead. Humanity has been changed forever because of Jesus and the cross. This is why you are not the same as me because Jesus teaches me to bless and pray for you,

"bless those who curse you, pray for those who mistreat you."
Jesus – Luke 6:28

As you curse me 5x a day in your Satanic ritual, prayers.

This is why you are not the same as me, and why your Allah is not God.

This is why your nations have nothing in common with our Christian majority, principled, nations.

This why everyone wants to live in our Christian world, not in your Islamic world.

You have your own Islamic message. Mohammed's message and it is not the continuation of Abraham, Moses, the Jewish Prophets, or God the Son. It is your own message, and it isn't to love your enemy:

Quran 2:194 – “[Fighting in] the sacred month is for [aggression committed in] the sacred month, and for [all] violations is legal retribution. **So whoever has assaulted you, then assault him in the same way that he has assaulted you.** And fear Allah and know that Allah is with those who fear Him.”

Christianity is not revenge. Christianity is the message of Truth, and the Truth is not Islam's assault repaid for assault,

“Do not repay evil with evil or insult with insult. On the contrary, repay evil with blessing,” 1 Peter 3:9

And,

“Do not repay anyone evil for evil” Romans 12:17

This can only be done when you know and are transformed by the only God who loved us and expressed that love,

“A new command I give you: Love one another. **As I have loved you**, so you must love one another. 35 By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, if you love one another.” Jesus – John 13:34-35

Love is the Truth, only Jesus loves you and is love.

Turn to the Truth, and learn to love all humanity, even your enemy.

Jesus Is Our Peace

From your Quran,

Quran 9:73 “O Prophet, fight against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and **be harsh upon them.**”

Quran 25:52 – “So do not obey the disbelievers, and **strive against them with the Qur'an** a great striving.”

Quran 48:29 – “Muhammad is the Messenger of God. **Those who follow him are harsh towards the disbelievers** and compassionate towards each other.”

You are to strive against us with the **UTMOST STRENOUSNESS, HARSHNESS**. Wow, those are very eager command from Allah. Have you thought about how racist they are? How wicked and demonic they are? Have you thought about how these commands in the Quran are just more proof Islam does not possess love, peace, rest. Islam is endless JIHAD/struggle to be better and stronger than us Christians. You are obsessed with us. **Your obsession leaves you void of peace.**

Remember, your Allah tells you **NOT** to whine or desire peace, because you are entitled to be the only religion in the world. You are to be dominant. You are to retain and possess the upper hand over the non-Islamic world:

Quran 47:35 – “**So do not weaken and call for peace** while you are superior; and Allah is with you and will never deprive you of [the reward of] your deeds.”

Why does everyone, even Christians, keep calling Islam, “A RELIGION OF PEACE?” Your own Allah demands that you do not call out for peace, so why do you cry out for peace? Have you been that defeated? Have your Imams been so humiliated and conquered by the love of Christianity that they, too, want to be Christians and have started to love peace and desire peace? You seem very confused? Your Islamic population in the United States seems confused on what a Muslim is supposed to identify with? Right now, you identify with Christianity and our God, who is peace, and who proclaims this:

“Blessed are the peacemakers, for they will be called children of God.” Jesus – Matthew 5:9

Peacemakers belong to the God of Abraham – FATHER, SON, SPIRIT. A Christian who walks with the Lord God is transformed by the Holy Spirit, loves peace and is a peacemaker. So, which God do you identify with? Yahweh who blesses peacemakers and calls them children, or Allah who curses peacemakers and calls you to not cry out for peace when you are to be superior?

Are you still confused?

Has Christianity defeated you so much that you seek peace?

Has living saturated in populations that seek and worship the God of peace, made you so distant from Mohammed and his way of struggling, restless JIHAD?

Jesus, our God, came as the Son of God in humanity and laid down His life on a cross without a fight. He showed us what invisible Father God’s will was, teaching us how to do the Father’s will without a struggle. Without trying to escape. Jesus carried His own cross, bloody and broken, beaten and abandoned, humiliated and spit on, and His physical body died on that cross, sinless, the Lamb of God. And on that day, it was finished. That day, the day God was crucified on a wooden cross, was the day we – humanity, have had reconciliation to Holy God opened to us. There is no more separation. The veil was torn, and we again have been restored to the God who walked in the Garden with Adam and Eve:

“At that moment the curtain of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom. The earth shook, the rocks split 52 and the tombs broke open. The bodies of many holy people who had died were raised to life. 53 They came out of the tombs after Jesus’ resurrection and went into the holy city and appeared to many people.

54 When the centurion and those with him who were guarding Jesus saw the earthquake and all that had happened, they were terrified, and exclaimed, "**Surely he was the Son of God!**" Matthew 27:51-54

SURELY HE WAS THE SON OF GOD!

The centurion and the guards at the cross of Christ knew who Jesus was and proclaimed it for all to look back, study their testimony, and know. That moment of crucifixion was the moment Jesus won. God defeated Satan and took back His glory forever. That moment the earth shook, rocks split, and tombs broke open. Tombs, meaning dead people. The old saints were resurrected, walked into Jerusalem, and the book of Matthew records that they "APPEARED TO MANY PEOPLE." This is the power of God. Allah couldn't stop Mohammed rotting in the grave, but Jesus resurrected the saints. That day everything changed. The veil of the temple, the "CURTAIN," was torn and the Kingdom of God was revealed. The Holy mystery, the Lamb that was slain from the beginning of time to restore us, to take away the veil of Holy God propped-up from our sin, was slain and the glory of God in time + space was revealed. The glory was and is Jesus, alone:

"Therefore, since we have such a hope, we are very bold. 13 We are not like Moses, who would put a veil over his face to prevent the Israelites from seeing the end of what was passing away. 14 But their minds were made dull, for to this day the same veil remains when the old covenant is read.

It has not been removed, because only in Christ is it taken away. 15 Even to this day when Moses is read, a veil covers their hearts. 16 But whenever anyone turns to the Lord, the veil is taken away. 17 Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom. 18 And we all, who with unveiled faces contemplate the Lord's glory, are being transformed into his image with ever-increasing glory, which comes from the Lord, who is the Spirit" 2 Corinthians 3:12-18

The veil of God has been removed in Christ. Today, ALL humanity has direct access to God through Jesus. Today, we have peace with God the Father through God the Son – Jesus:

“Therefore, since we have been justified through faith, **we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ**, 2 through whom we have gained access by faith into this grace in which we now stand. And we boast in the hope of the glory of God. 3 Not only so, but we also glory in our sufferings, because we know that suffering produces perseverance; 4 perseverance, character; and character, hope. 5 And hope does not put us to shame, because God’s love has been poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit, who has been given to us.

6 You see, at just the right time, when we were still powerless, Christ died for the ungodly. 7 Very rarely will anyone die for a righteous person, though for a good person someone might possibly dare to die. 8 But God demonstrates his own love for us in this: While we were still sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Since we have now been justified by his blood, how much more shall we be saved from God’s wrath through him! 10 For if, while we were God’s enemies, we were reconciled to him through the death of his Son, how much more, having been reconciled, shall we be saved through his life! 11 Not only is this so, but we also boast in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received reconciliation.” Romans 5:1-11

Hallelujah!
Hallelujah!
Hallelujah!

The day the prophets, the ancients, the day Abraham longed to see, has come! The day of salvation that brought peace. The day creation can rest in the peace of the Holy One. All thanks to Jesus who died for our peace and is our peace.

Thank you, Jesus, for reconciling us to your Mighty and Holy presence. It is Jesus Christ who is our peace.

So, Muslims fight for nada – nothing – zero. Your JIHAD, your struggle, is like the water in the well of Bu'dah, nothing but waste. Quran 47:4 belongs in the well of Bu'dah:

Quran 47:4 – “So, when you meet (in fight Jihad in Allah's Cause), those who disbelieve smite at their necks till when you have killed and wounded many of them, then bind a bond firmly (on them, i.e. take them as captives). Thereafter (is the time) either for generosity (i.e. free them without ransom), or ransom (according to what benefits Islam), until the war lays down its burden. **Thus [you are ordered by Allah to continue in carrying out Jihad against the disbelievers till they embrace Islam** (i.e. are saved from the punishment in the Hell-fire) or at least come under your protection], but if it had been Allah's Will, He Himself could certainly have punished them (without you). But (He lets you fight), in order to test you, some with others. But those who are killed in the Way of Allah, He will never let their deeds be lost,”

Dear Muslim, you fight for a shin-god who wants you to cut the heads off humans that are made in the image of the True God. The Quran calls “peace” whatever ‘benefits Islam.’ Neither is peace. They are tyranny, control, fear, violence, and dominance. Islam is all about self-ambition. The Bible calls self-ambition “DEMONIC:” “if you harbor bitter envy and **selfish ambition in your hearts**, do not boast about it or deny the truth. 15 Such “wisdom” does not come down from heaven but is earthly, unspiritual, **demonic**. 16 **For where you have envy and selfish ambition, there you find disorder and every evil practice,**” James 3:14-16. Selfish ambition is the same as Darwinian evolutionary principle. Islam is a religion that is self-preserving. Allah wants you to die for him, fight for him, kill for him, and you really think Islam is the Truth?

No, Islam isn't the Truth. It isn't the Truth because the fight is finished. It was finished on the cross and only Jesus could finish it. Only a God who is love could finish it. No one could end it but God.

So, why do you fight in vain? Why do you die in sin?

Jesus came to give you, His peace. His peace is rest. This is why Jesus calls every Muslim and all humanity to His rest:

"I will give you rest." Jesus – Matthew 11:28

Allah and Mohammed burden you with powerless JIHAD, but Jesus extends His rest and His peace to you:

"Therefore, since the promise of entering his rest still stands, let us be careful that none of you be found to have fallen short of it. 2 For we also have had the good news proclaimed to us, just as they did; but the message they heard was of no value to them, because they did not share the faith of those who obeyed. 3 **Now we who have believed enter that rest"** Hebrews 4:1-3

NOW WE WHO HAVE BELIEVED ENTER THAT REST

If you have no rest, it is because you have no peace. It is because you do not have Christ but Mohammed. Mohammed was restless and so are you because you deny the Son. It is because the message you have heard: *the Son came to die for your sins because He loves you, crucified, rose from the dead to defeat sin's hold over you*, means nothing to you. This message, the Gospel of Jesus Christ, doesn't make you superior. It doesn't give you war booty, slaves, multiple wives, dominion over the earth, kingdoms, revenge, any of the promises of Islam on earth. And it doesn't give you the sexpiggery heaven that deranged Mohammed. The Christian message reconciles you to God who is love, who loves all. This message proves God's love for you, but you hate love.

Again, what man wants love and peace? Not Mohammed, not you, because if you wanted love and peace, you would hear the Good Shepherd's voice and not let your hearts be hardened to the Truth. The Truth that sets free. The Truth that Jesus is the only salvation for all humanity because only He loves you and me. If this message had value to you, then you would believe and enter the rest of the God of Abraham. There would be no more struggle, no more JIHAD. There would be peace.

And, even if you were to have sorrow and suffering in this world, it would not change your peace in Him:

"I have told you these things, so that in me you may have peace. In this world you will have trouble. But take heart! I have overcome the world." Jesus – John 16:33

Peace has already come, and your Mohammed missed it. He died without peace that is why you always have to speak peace over him. And, as long as you worship Allah, you will be like Mohammed and never know peace. You will never know peace. You will never know the peace Jesus wants to give you:

"On the evening of that first day of the week, when the disciples were together, with the doors locked for fear of the Jewish leaders, Jesus came and stood among them and said, **"Peace be with you!"** 20 After he said this, he showed them his hands and side. The disciples were overjoyed when they saw the Lord.

21 Again Jesus said, **"Peace be with you!** As the Father has sent me, I am sending you." 22 And with that he breathed on them and said, "Receive the Holy Spirit. John 20:19-22

The first words Jesus spoke to the disciples after He was resurrected was **"PEACE BE WITH YOU."** Hafs Quran doesn't speak or record this peace, but it does write a few disconnected and looney things about Jesus, a full 800 years later:

Quran 19:29-34 – "So she pointed to him. They said, "How can we speak to one who is in the cradle a child?" [Jesus] said, "Indeed, I am the servant of Allah . He has given me the Scripture and made me a prophet. And He has made me blessed wherever I am and has enjoined upon me prayer and zakah as long as I remain alive. And [made me] dutiful to my mother, and He has not made me a wretched tyrant. **And peace is on me the day I was born and the day I will die and the day I am raised alive.** That is Jesus, the son of Mary - the word of truth about which they are in dispute."

All that is added by your Quran about who Jesus was and about His life is that peace was on Jesus the day he was born, and peace will be on Him the day that He dies. That is it. Even this story is in total opposition to the real story of Jesus:

When the angel said to them, "Do not be afraid, for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which will be to all people. 11 For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Savior, who is Christ the Lord. 12 And this will be the sign to you: You will find a Babe wrapped in swaddling cloths, lying in a manger."

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God and saying:

14 "Glory to God in the highest,
And on earth peace, goodwill toward men!" Luke 2:10-14

The Christian Bible declares 'PEACE ON EARTH' with the birth of Christ the Lord. It doesn't declare peace upon Jesus at His birth and death. Jesus came as the 'PRINCE OF PEACE' not to live on this earth in peace, but to bring humanity peace with God through His death and resurrection. There was no peace in the life of Christ. The Old Testament Jewish records actually tell us, seven centuries before the birth of Jesus, what His life would be like. It is all right here in a historical document/book Christians did not write or prepare:

"He grew up before him like a tender shoot,
and like a root out of dry ground.

He had no beauty or majesty to attract us to him,
nothing in his appearance that we should desire him.

**3 He was despised and rejected by men,
a man of sorrows, and familiar with suffering.**

Like one from whom men hide their faces
he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 Surely he took up our infirmities
and carried our sorrows,
yet we considered him stricken by God,
smitten by him, and afflicted.

**5 But he was pierced for our transgressions,
he was crushed for our iniquities;**
the punishment that brought us peace was upon him,
and by his wounds we are healed.

6 We all, like sheep, have gone astray,
each of us has turned to his own way;
and the LORD has laid on him
the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed and afflicted,
yet he did not open his mouth;
he was led like a lamb to the slaughter,
and as a sheep before her shearers is silent,
so he did not open his mouth.

8 By oppression and judgment he was taken away.
And who can speak of his descendants?
**For he was cut off from the land of the living;
for the transgression of my people he was stricken.**

9 He was assigned a grave with the wicked,
and with the rich in his death,
though he had done no violence,
nor was any deceit in his mouth.

10 Yet it was the LORD's will **to crush him** and **cause him to suffer,**
and though the LORD makes his life a guilt offering,
he will see his offspring and prolong his days,
and the will of the LORD will prosper in his hand.

11 After the suffering of his soul,
he will see the light of life and be satisfied;
by his knowledge my righteous servant will justify many,
and he will bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore I will give him a portion among the great,
and he will divide the spoils with the strong,
because **he poured out his life unto death,**
and **was numbered with the transgressors.**
For he bore the sin of many,
and made intercession for the transgressors.”
Isaiah 53:2-12

"I give My back to those who beat Me and My cheeks to those who pull out My beard. I do not hide from shame, for they mock Me and spit in My face." Isaiah 50:6

The life of Jesus according to the Jewish Tanakh was this:

DESPISED AND REJECTED
A MAN OF SORROWS
FAMILIAR WITH SUFFERING
HE WAS PIERCED
HE WAS CRUSHED
POURED OUT HIS LIFE UNTO DEATH
NUMBERED BY TRANSGRESSORS
ASSIGNED A GRAVE WITH THE WICKED
CUT OFF FROM THE LAND OF THE LIVING
OPPRESSED AND AFFLICTED
SUFFERING OF HIS SOUL
LED LIKE A LAMB TO SLAUGHTER

This is the life of God on earth.

Who in their wildest imagination would ever make-up a god like this God?

Nobody.

You couldn't make this story up if you tried.

These Scriptures were written seven centuries before the birth of Christ. They showed the world what the life of Jesus would be, and it was not a life of peace. His life was rejection, humiliation, beatings, mocking, hate, and crucifixion, by His own creation. Still, through and with all the suffering, Jesus would bring with Him, in Him, a true and eternal peace. A peace for all humanity. The prophets looked ahead to this peace. The Prophets knew of the peace to come in Him. The Prophets knew that He was to be called Prince of Peace:

“And he will be called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, **Prince of Peace.**” Isaiah 9:6

They Prophets looked ahead. We look behind:

“Therefore, since we have been justified through faith, **we have peace with God** through our Lord Jesus Christ,” Romans 5:1

The moment that the Prophets had waited for in expectation, longing for the time God would come, had come. The moment God made peace with man through the body, bloodshed, death, and resurrection of Jesus. So, you cannot give Jesus your peace when He Himself is our peace. Jesus is world peace. STOP self-righteously and blasphemously trying to give peace to Jesus who is the God of peace. You, yourselves, who have no peace, void and absent of peace, are trying in vain-arrogance to give something you don't possess. You cannot have peace without Christ. Peace transcends atoms, particles, mass, and human understanding:

“And the peace of God, which transcends all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus.” Philippians 4:7

This peace only comes from the Christian God and is deposited from Him alone. But because you deny Jesus is the Son, God the Son, like the Jews, like the Hindus, like the Buddhists, like the Mormons, like the Jehovah's Witnesses... like everyone else, you also deny His peace. This is why you are in perpetual war. This is why you are in perpetual jealousy. This is why you are in perpetual offense. You are offended by everything and everyone. Do you know that the enemies of Jesus were perpetually offended by Him?

Then the disciples came to him and asked, "Do you know that the **Pharisees were offended** when they heard this?" Matthew 15:12

“And they took offense at him [Jesus]" Matthew 13:57

And, this is why your brothers kill your sisters, and you fathers kill your mothers, and you kill your own:

“Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child. Children will rebel against their parents and have them put to death.” Mark 13:12

This is why you can't stop killing, can't stop hating, can't stop seeking revenge. This is why you can't stop mocking. Because you have denied the only God who is peace:

“The God of peace be with you all. Amen.” Romans 15:33

“The God of peace will soon crush Satan under your feet. The grace of our Lord Jesus be with you.” Romans 16:20

“Finally, brothers and sisters, rejoice! Strive for full restoration, encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace. And the **God of love and peace** will be with you.” 2 Corinthians 13:11

“Whatever you have learned or received or heard from me, or seen in me—put it into practice. **And the God of peace** will be with you.” Philippians 4:9

“Paul, Silas and Timothy, To the church of the Thessalonians in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: **Grace and peace** to you.” 1 Thessalonians 1:1

“May God himself, **the God of peace**, sanctify you through and through. May your whole spirit, soul and body be kept blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.” 1 Thessalonians 5:23

“Now may the God of peace, who through the blood of the eternal covenant brought back from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, equip you with everything good for doing his will, and may he work in us what is pleasing to him, through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.” Hebrews 13:20

If those verses aren't enough, then here is more about peace that only comes from the Son of God and His OS:

"be at peace with each other." Mark 9:50

"If it is possible, as far as it depends on you, **live at peace with everyone.**" Romans 12:18

"God has called us to **live in peace.**" 1 Corinthians 7:15

"Let us therefore make every effort to do what leads to peace and to mutual edification." Romans 14:19

"Make every effort to keep the unity of the Spirit **through the bond of peace**" Ephesians 4:3

"Hold them in the highest regard in love because of their work. **Live in peace with each other.**" 1 Thessalonians 5:13

"Flee the evil desires of youth and **pursue righteousness, faith, love and peace**, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart." 2 Timothy 2:22

"to slander no one, **to be peaceable and considerate**, and always to be gentle toward everyone." Titus 3:2

"Make every effort to live in peace with everyone and to be holy; without holiness no one will see the Lord." Hebrews 12:14

"They must turn from evil and do good; **they must seek peace** and pursue it." 1 Peter 3:11

Carefully, re-read the above records found only in the Christian Bible, only in the Christian system. Do you notice something? Do you notice that peace in this world comes from our effort? Yes, do you want peace on earth? It won't come from Sharia. You keep crying for Sharia. You keep crying Islam is a religion of peace, so then make peace by laying down your sword. Strive for peace, pursue peace, be at peace with each other, be peaceable, make every effort to live in peace with EVERYONE, do all these things the Christian Bible teaches you and teach them to all generations to come. Peace isn't just a word to be spoken over your dead and rotten in the grave, tormented, fake prophet. Peace

is something you have to have in you from God. If you want to change the world, if you want world peace, receive the peace of Jesus. Receive it. You can't give it if you don't have it.

If you want world peace, first you need peace yourself. To live at peace with EVERYONE, only comes from the rivers of living water that flow through the Spirit of God into our heart. You don't want that, ok, start on your own, in your Islamic countries, and as far as it depends on you live at peace with your family. All Muslims families fight, non-stop, never-ending fighting, gossip, and suspicions. You want to stay a Muslim and talk about peace, take out all commands from the Quran to fight, war, JIHAD, and kill, for the advancement of Islam to be the only religion through chains. Take out those verses from the Quran. Take away the Hadiths, and you will prove you want peace. The Christian God gives you a responsibility to live out peace. If Islam and the records of the Quran are preventing your peace, in all its parts, then you are responsible to change it or leave. This responsibility didn't come from a United Nations charter, from Allah, from the Quran, or anyone else except Jesus. Peace for humanity is a reality that only the FATHER, SON, SPIRIT, want for us – no other god/gods.

Remember it is only Jesus that gives peace:

'While they were still talking about this, Jesus himself stood among them and said to them, "**Peace be with you.**" Luke 24:36

"Peace I leave with you; my peace I give you. I do not give to you as the world gives. Do not let your hearts be troubled and do not be afraid." Jesus – John 14:27

'On the evening of that first day of the week, when the disciples were together, with the doors locked for fear of the Jewish leaders, Jesus came and stood among them and said, "**Peace be with you!**" John 20:19

'Again Jesus said, "**Peace be with you!** As the Father has sent me, I am sending you." John 20:21

'A week later his disciples were in the house again, and Thomas was with them. Though the doors were locked, Jesus came and stood among them and said, **"Peace be with you!"** John 20:26

Dear Muslim, ask Jesus for peace. Don't be scared of your father or brother, Allah or Mohammed. Ask and you shall receive.

Apostle Paul who once was like your Mohammed, full of violence, realized that only the FATHER, SON, HOLY SPIRIT, could give peace and he wrote about it, a lot. Remember again, that most of the New Testament is a collection of private letters. It was written different than Mohammed's Quran. Mohamed wrote for an audience. Mohammed wrote with calculation to set up a new religion based upon himself. Apostle Paul wrote private letters, never knowing they would be published into the New Testament one day. There was no foresight, no calculation, no planning, no wide public audience. Apostle Paul wrote from his heart, from the Holy Spirit. The Spirit of Christ transformed Apostle Paul into a new creation. With a new birth in Jesus, Saint Paul started most of His letters by declaring God's peace upon those reading it. Never did he try to give Christ his own peace. The way you Muslims must always remember to add peace to Mohammed's name. Again, you are forced to do this because Mohammed never had peace, and he never gave you peace. None of you have peace. Mohammed, Allah, still doesn't give any Muslim peace. Mohammed, Allah, take peace from you, but Jesus fills us with His peace. Read that peace. Read how Paul and the other disciples started and ended their PRIVATE letters with PEACE:

"May the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace as you trust in him, so that you may overflow with hope by the power of the Holy Spirit." Romans 15:13

"Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ." 1 Corinthians 1:3

“To all in Rome who are loved by God and called to be his holy people: **Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and from the Lord Jesus Christ.” Romans 1:7

“**Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ,” Galatians 1:3

“**Grace and peace to you from God** the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.” 2 Thessalonians 1:2

“**Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.” Philippians 1:2

“To Timothy, my dear son: **Grace, mercy and peace from God** the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.” 2 Timothy 1:2

“To Titus, my true son in our common faith: **Grace and peace from God** the Father and Christ Jesus our Savior.” Titus 1:4

“**Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.” Philemon 1:3

“To God’s holy people in Colossae, the faithful brothers and sisters in Christ: **Grace and peace to you from God** our Father.” Colossians 1:2

Ephesians 1:2 “**Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.”

“Paul, Silas and Timothy, To the church of the Thessalonians in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: **Grace and peace to you.**” 1 Thessalonians 1:1

“**Grace and peace to you from God** our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.” 2 Corinthians 1:2

“To Timothy my true son in the faith: **Grace, mercy and peace from God** the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.” 1 Timothy 1:2

“**Grace and peace be yours in abundance.**” 1 Peter 1:2

“Grace and peace be yours in abundance through the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord. 2 Peter 1:2

“Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and from Jesus Christ, the Father’s Son, will be with us in truth and love.” 2 John 1:3

“I have much to write you, but I do not want to do so with pen and ink. 14 I hope to see you soon, and we will talk face to face. **Peace to you.** The friends here send their greetings. Greet the friends there by name.” 3 John 1:13-14

“To those who have been called, who are loved in God the Father and kept for Jesus Christ: 2 **Mercy, peace and love be yours in abundance.**” Jude 1:1-2

“To the seven churches in the province of Asia: **Grace and peace to you** from him who is, and who was, and who is to come, and from the seven spirits before his throne” Revelation 1:4

The only letters in the Christian Bible that are missing an introduction or ending of peace are:

Acts, James, 1 John

Only 3 books of the 27 books in the New Testament do not start with “PEACE from God.” But two of the three letters/books that do not start with peace, still, proclaim and make known that Christ God and His Kingdom is peace:

“You know the message God sent to the people of Israel, **announcing the good news of peace through Jesus Christ,** who is Lord of all.” Acts 10:36

“But the wisdom that comes from heaven is first of all pure; **then peace-loving,** considerate, submissive, full of mercy and good fruit, impartial and sincere.” James 3:17

That leaves only 1 John, as the only letter/book in the New Testament to not record Christ God's peace. Maybe it is because 1 John is a book so consumed with love that peace didn't need to be highlighted. We already know that only love can produce peace. Peace is dependent on love, so 1 John indirectly considers and multiplies peace through the love that is recorded throughout it.

More peace from only Christ God...

"Therefore, since we have been justified through faith, **we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ**" Romans 5:1

"The mind governed by the flesh is death, but the mind governed by the Spirit **is life and peace.**" Romans 8:6

"For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of **righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit**" Romans 14:17

"For God is not a God of disorder **but of peace**—as in all the congregations of the Lord's people." 1 Corinthians 14:33

"No one, then, should treat him with contempt. **Send him on his way in peace** so that he may return to me. I am expecting him along with the brothers." 1 Corinthians 16:11

"Finally, brothers and sisters, rejoice! Strive for full restoration, encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace. And the God of love and **peace will be with you.**" 2 Corinthians 13:11

"But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, **peace**, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness," Galatians 5:22

"**For he himself is our peace**, who has made the two groups one and has destroyed the barrier, the dividing wall of hostility," Ephesians 2:14

"by setting aside in his flesh the law with its commands and regulations. His purpose was to create in himself one new humanity out of the two, **thus making peace**" Ephesians 2:15

"He came and preached peace to you who were far away and peace to those who were near." Ephesians 2:17

"and with your feet fitted with the readiness that comes from **the gospel of peace.**" Ephesians 6:15

"Peace to the brothers and sisters, and love with faith from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ." Ephesians 6:23

"and through him to reconcile to himself all things, whether things on earth or things in heaven, **by making peace through his blood,** shed on the cross." Colossians 1:20

"Let the peace of Christ rule in your hearts, since as members of one body you were called to peace. And be thankful." Colossians 3:15

"May God himself, **the God of peace,** sanctify you through and through. May your whole spirit, soul and body be kept blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ." 1 Thessalonians 5:23

"Now may **the Lord of peace** himself give you peace at all times and in every way. The Lord be with all of you." 2 Thessalonians 3:16

"for kings and all those in authority, **that we may live peaceful** and quiet lives in all godliness and holiness." 1 Timothy 2:2

'and Abraham gave him a tenth of everything. First, the name Melchizedek means "king of righteousness"; then also, "king of Salem" means "**king of peace.**" Hebrews 7:2

"No discipline seems pleasant at the time, but painful. Later on, however, it produces a harvest of righteousness and **peace for those who have been trained by it.**" Hebrews 12:11

If one of you says to them, "Go in peace; keep warm and well fed," but does nothing about their physical needs, what good is it? James 2:16

"Peacemakers who sow in peace reap a harvest of righteousness." James 3:18

"Greet one another with a kiss of love. **Peace to all** of you who are in Christ." 1 Peter 5:14

"So then, dear friends, since you are looking forward to this, make every effort to be found spotless, blameless and **at peace with him.**" 2 Peter 3:14

"I hope to see you soon, and we will talk face to face. **Peace to you.** The friends here send their greetings. Greet the friends there by name." 3 John 1:14

Jesus Foretold

The prophets for 1500 years wrote about Jesus...

“Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, **and bear a son**, and shall call his name Immanuel.” Isaiah 7:14

“**I will be his father**, and he shall be my son.” 1 Chronicles 17:13

“He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation. **Also I will make him my firstborn**, higher than the kings of the earth.” Psalm 89:26,27

“I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, **Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.**” Psalm 2:7

“And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou (David) shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build a house for my name, and **I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever.**” 2 Samuel 7:12-13

“But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel: **whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.**” Micah 5:2

“**He was pierced** for our transgressions” Isaiah 53:5

‘Like the bread, He was scourged on His back until **His flesh was all torn and bloody**, and His bones were exposed, so that today, you can say, “By His stripes I am healed!” Isaiah 53:5

“Now there was a man in Jerusalem called Simeon, who was righteous and devout. He was waiting for the consolation of Israel, and the Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 It had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not die before he had seen the Lord’s Christ. 27 Moved by the Spirit, he went into the temple courts. When the parents brought in the child Jesus to do for him what the custom of the Law required, 28 Simeon took him in his arms and praised God, saying:

29 "Sovereign Lord, as you have promised,
you now dismiss your servant in peace.

30 **For my eyes have seen your salvation,**
31 which you have prepared in the sight of all people,
32 a light for revelation to the Gentiles
and for glory to your people Israel." Luke 2:25-32

"For to us a child is born, to us a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. And he will be called Wonderful Counselor, **Mighty God**, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace." Isaiah 9:6

"The virgin will be with child and will give birth to a son, and they will call him Immanuel"--which means, "**God with us.**"
Matthew 1:23

"And she will bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name Jesus, for **He will save His people from their sins.**" Matthew 1:21

'This was to fulfill what was spoken
through the prophet Isaiah:

18 "Here is my servant whom I have chosen,
the one I love, in whom I delight;
I will put my Spirit on him,
and he will proclaim justice to the nations.

19 He will not quarrel or cry out;
no one will hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed he will not break,
and a smoldering wick he will not snuff out,
till he leads justice to victory.

21 **In his name the nations will put their hope.**"

Matthew 12:17-21

"Then the angel said to them, "Do not be afraid, for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which will be to all people. 11 For there is born to you this day in the city of David **a Savior, who is Christ the Lord.**" Luke 2:10-11

These prophecies are just a small part of the puzzle. I already copy and pasted a detailed table of exact prophecies that came true in Jesus. Go back and study them, the hundreds of pieces of the puzzle in the Old Testament that tell the story of Jesus ahead of time. The entire Old Testament that Christians had no access to, that had no preparation in, and that had no authority over, is all about Jesus in type, shadow, prophecy, and foretelling. So, if you want Jesus, then your Quran has to present where and how it corresponds, links and fits the Old Testament. Your Quran has to fulfill the Old Testament, all its references, truths, prophecies, about who the Messiah, the King, the Anointed One, the Son, the Everlasting One would be, is and what He came to do...

After it does all of that with previous prophecies to foretell that the Muslim Moses would run around naked showing his underparts to children in a village, and that the Muslim Jesus would have the whitest complexion in the history of men, then you can start talking about Islam. Until then, Islam developed in a vacuum of sex, lies, and Waraqa.

They Wanted Jesus Dead

Why did the Jewish leaders want Jesus dead? The answer is in the following text between the Jews and Jesus:

“Then came the Feast of Dedication at Jerusalem. It was winter, 23 and Jesus was in the temple area walking in Solomon’s Colonnade. 24 The Jews gathered around him, saying, “How long will you keep us in suspense? If you are the Christ, tell us plainly.”

25 Jesus answered, “I did tell you, but you do not believe. The miracles I do in my Father’s name speak for me, 26 but you do not believe because you are not my sheep. 27 My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one can snatch them out of my hand. 29 My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father’s hand. 30 I and the Father are one.”

31 Again the Jews picked up stones to stone him, 32 but Jesus said to them, “I have shown you many great miracles from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?”

33 “We are not stoning you for any of these,” replied the Jews, **“but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God.”**
John 10:22-33

Do you see what Jesus is accused of? He was accused of ***“CLAIMING TO BE GOD.”*** It is right there for all of you to read for yourselves. This is why Jesus was killed on the Cross. He wasn’t crucified because He was a prophet or claiming to be a prophet. He wasn’t crucified for leading a rebellion or fighting/warring like Mohammed. But the Jews wanted Jesus dead and they needed a way. Listen to some of the most haunting and echoing words ever spoken in history. Words spoken by the Jewish Pharisees in an exchange with Pontius Pilate, the 5th Governor of the prefecture of Judea:

“Away with him,” they yelled. “Away with him! Crucify him!”

“What? Crucify your king?” Pilate asked.

“We have no king but Caesar,” the leading priests shouted back.
John 19:5

Jesus was in custody. The Pharisees were crying out to crucify Him. Pontius Pilate found Jesus, ***“NOT GUILTY.”*** In exact words. But the Jews would not relent. They wanted Jesus crucified. Here is the full account from the book of John, chapter 18 + 19:

Then the Jewish leaders took Jesus from Caiaphas to the palace of the Roman governor. By now it was early morning, and to avoid ceremonial uncleanness they did not enter the palace, because they wanted to be able to eat the Passover. 29 So Pilate came out to them and asked, “What charges are you bringing against this man?”

30 “If he were not a criminal,” they replied, “we would not have handed him over to you.”

31 Pilate said, “Take him yourselves and judge him by your own law.”

“But we have no right to execute anyone,” they objected. 32 This took place to fulfill what Jesus had said about the kind of death he was going to die.

33 Pilate then went back inside the palace, summoned Jesus and asked him, “Are you the king of the Jews?”

34 “Is that your own idea,” Jesus asked, “or did others talk to you about me?”

35 “Am I a Jew?” Pilate replied. “Your own people and chief priests handed you over to me. What is it you have done?”

36 Jesus said, “My kingdom is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jewish leaders. But now my kingdom is from another place.”

37 “You are a king, then!” said Pilate.

Jesus answered, “You say that I am a king. In fact, the reason I was born and came into the world is to testify to the truth. Everyone on the side of truth listens to me.”

38 "What is truth?" retorted Pilate. With this he went out again to the Jews gathered there and said, "**I find no basis for a charge against him.**" 39 But it is your custom for me to release to you one prisoner at the time of the Passover. Do you want me to release 'the king of the Jews'?"

40 They shouted back, "No, not him! Give us Barabbas!" Now Barabbas had taken part in an uprising. "Then Pilate had Jesus flogged with a lead-tipped whip. 2 The soldiers wove a crown of thorns and put it on his head, and they put a purple robe on him. 3 "Hail! King of the Jews!" they mocked, as they slapped him across the face.

1 Then Pilate took Jesus and had him flogged. 2 The soldiers twisted together a crown of thorns and put it on his head. They clothed him in a purple robe 3 and went up to him again and again, saying, "Hail, king of the Jews!" And they slapped him in the face. 4 Pilate went outside again and said to the people, "I am going to bring him out to you now, but understand clearly that **I find him not guilty.**" 5 Then Jesus came out wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe. And Pilate said, "Look, here is the man!"

6 When they saw him, the leading priests and Temple guards began shouting, "Crucify him! Crucify him!"

"Take him yourselves and crucify him," Pilate said. "**I find him not guilty.**"

7 The Jewish leaders replied, "By our law he ought to die because he called himself the Son of God."

8 When Pilate heard this, he was more frightened than ever. 9 He took Jesus back into the headquarters again and asked him, "Where are you from?" But Jesus gave no answer. 10 "Why don't you talk to me?" Pilate demanded. "Don't you realize that I have the power to release you or crucify you?"

11 Then Jesus said, "You would have no power over me at all unless it were given to you from above. So the one who handed me over to you has the greater sin."

12 Then Pilate tried to release him, but the Jewish leaders shouted, "If you release this man, you are no 'friend of Caesar.' Anyone who declares himself a king is a rebel against Caesar."

13 When they said this, Pilate brought Jesus out to them again. Then Pilate sat down on the judgment seat on the platform that is called the Stone Pavement (in Hebrew, Gabbatha). 14 It was now about noon on the day of preparation for the Passover. And Pilate said to the people, "Look, here is your king!"

15 "Away with him," they yelled. "Away with him! Crucify him!"

"What? Crucify your king?" Pilate asked.

"We have no king but Caesar," the leading priests shouted back.

16 Then Pilate turned Jesus over to them to be crucified." John 19:1-16

Three times Pontius Pilate declared Jesus, innocent. There was no charge against Jesus. This is history recorded with multi-players involved. From a real government, real historical figure, from the strongest empire in the world, and the most advanced civilization of the time – Rome. Do you see what a historical record looks like? This is how you keep records, Dear Muslim. All of Islam has one verse about this event, Quran 4:157. This is the verse, everybody knows it:

Quran 4:157 – And [for] their saying, "Indeed, we have killed the Messiah, Jesus, the son of Mary, the messenger of Allah." And they did not kill him, nor did they crucify him; but [another] was made to resemble him to them. And indeed, those who differ over it are in doubt about it. They have no knowledge of it except the following of assumption. And they did not kill him, for certain.

This is Islam's contribution to the most known event in history. That is all, folks. Totally pathetic, and Islam calls us losers?

A quick diagnostic of this verse and anyone can determine the Quran is sick. So sick, as the sick, pale dude, the Quran will morph into one day. This verse reveals Islam is full of pathology. How can the Jews kill their own Messiah? Every Jew in every year, in every place, from the time Moses died, has been waiting for the Jewish Messiah. Read the verse again, the Jews address Jesus as "MESSIAH." No, the Jews would have had to call Jesus the "FALSE-MESSIAH." For there is no practicing Talmudic Jew that refers to Jesus as the "MESSIAH." Big mistake, Allah. Big mistake. And if Jesus didn't die, why does the Quran make-up a story about Jesus speaking and pronouncing his very death:

Quran19:33 – "So peace is on me the day I was born, **the day that I die**, and the day that I shall be raised up to life (again)!"

Right there, the sick Quran, from the Arab Isa's mouth, declares that he would die. So, now what? What is the Muslim move on the theological chess board? The board where they just keep losing piece after piece? Their only move is to put another bullet in Mohammed's head, by decreeing that humans in Islam go to heaven first without dying. Then, Allah brings Muslims back to earth to die one day. Does this make sense, Dear Muslim? No, it doesn't. So, what do they say next? What is the explanation. Muslims will spit on Quran 19:33 just as Mohammed spit on the Quran, spit on Mutah, spit on beating gay men with slippers... and they will say that this is the case only for Jesus. But what about Al-Khidr? The psycho that cut the head off the little boy for future apostasy from Islam? Isn't he still alive, he didn't die? And what about Zulqarnain and the fountain of youth? Many Muslims believe Zulqarnain is walking around right now somewhere. So, what is the theological process to having men not die and live for centuries, or a man going to heaven only to come back to earth to die? Ok, but why?

Answer: ALLAH KNOWS BEST.

No Muslim has ever answered these questions, and no Muslim ever will because it is all fantasy. The fountain of youth? Living for thousands of years in secrecy? Going to heaven first and coming back to earth to die?

Dear Muslim, you believe all of this pagan fantasy, you stomp on your Quran, but still, you won't believe the real-life records of Jesus hanging on a cross because He loves you?

You see that the whole story of the Bible, both Old and New Testaments is the cross, is Jesus. It is the proof and plan of God's love for us expressed through His Word – Jesus Christ. Without the cross, where is the love? The cross is the real proof of the love of God for all humanity, but do you know the story of how Jesus went to the cross? The Quran doesn't. We already know that there is historical evidence that Rome declared Jesus Christ innocent. And, that it was the ancient Jewish leaders who wanted Him crucified not the Romans. We know from the testimony collected in the book of John that Jesus was announced ***“NOT GUILTY”*** three times, publicly? In all four Gospel accounts the innocence of Jesus and story of how Jesus went to the cross is recorded. Let's look at another proclamation of innocence from the book of Matthew,

“Early in the morning, all the chief priests and the elders of the people came to the decision to put Jesus to death. 2 They bound him, led him away and handed him over to Pilate, the governor.

3 When Judas, who had betrayed him, saw that Jesus was condemned, he was seized with remorse and returned the thirty silver coins to the chief priests and the elders. 4 “I have sinned,” he said, “for I have betrayed innocent blood.”

“What is that to us?” they replied. “That's your responsibility.”

5 So Judas threw the money into the temple and left. Then he went away and hanged himself.

6 The chief priests picked up the coins and said, "It is against the law to put this into the treasury, since it is blood money." 7 So they decided to use the money to buy the potter's field as a burial place for foreigners. 8 That is why it has been called the Field of Blood to this day. 9 Then what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled: "They took the thirty silver coins, the price set on him by the people of Israel, 10 and they used them to buy the potter's field, as the Lord commanded me."

11 Meanwhile Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor asked him, "Are you the king of the Jews?"

"Yes, it is as you say," Jesus replied.

12 When he was accused by the chief priests and the elders, he gave no answer. 13 Then Pilate asked him, "Don't you hear the testimony they are bringing against you?" 14 But Jesus made no reply, not even to a single charge—to the great amazement of the governor.

15 Now it was the governor's custom at the Feast to release a prisoner chosen by the crowd. 16 At that time they had a notorious prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 So when the crowd had gathered, Pilate asked them, "Which one do you want me to release to you: Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ?"

18 For he knew it was out of envy that they had handed Jesus over to him.

19 While Pilate was sitting on the judge's seat, his wife sent him this message: "**Don't have anything to do with that innocent man,** for I have suffered a great deal today in a dream because of him."

20 But the chief priests and the elders persuaded the crowd to ask for Barabbas and to have Jesus executed.

21 "Which of the two do you want me to release to you?" asked the governor.

"Barabbas," they answered.

22 “What shall I do, then, with Jesus who is called Christ?” Pilate asked. They all answered, “Crucify him!”

23 “Why? What crime has he committed?” asked Pilate.

But they shouted all the louder, “Crucify him!”

24 When Pilate saw that he was getting nowhere, but that instead an uproar was starting, he took water and washed his hands in front of the crowd. **“I am innocent of this man’s blood,” he said. “It is your responsibility!”**

25 **All the people answered, “Let his blood be on us and on our children!”**

26 Then he released Barabbas to them. But he had Jesus flogged, and handed him over to be crucified. Matthew 27:1-26

Did you catch something before we go further into the history of the crucifixion? Did you see that Jesus by His innocence and going to the cross, set Barabbas, a notorious criminal and murderer, FREE? Jesus set a prisoner, who had committed a crime that was to be killed for that crime, free. The cross sets us free in our spirit, but that day It happened in the physical, too. The cross has set us all free, but we have a choice to come into that freedom or walk away from freedom and reject it the way you do, Dear Muslim. Jesus on the cross sets us free from sin. He sets the captives free.

We have freedom. That day Barabbas, a killer, experienced political and social freedom because of the death of Jesus.

The Jews lost that freedom. With a grouping of haunting words that echo still throughout world history. The words spoken to Pontius Pilate, ***“LET THE BLOOD OF JESUS BE ON US AND ON OUR CHILDREN.”*** And when the moment came that Pontius Pilate asked the Jews if they wanted to crucify their KING, how did they respond? With more haunting words, ***“WE HAVE NO KING BUT CAESAR.”***

After those words, the lights went out on Israel and the Jewish nation. To this day, they are void of the light of Christ. Dear Muslim, you are in that same darkness, for under the same fallen spirit that influenced the Pharisees to speak those words, you reject the same Jesus just as they did.

You deny the crucifixion but right here in real historical record, in real accounts of the event it is written like this:

“Then the governor’s soldiers took Jesus into the Praetorium and gathered the whole company of soldiers around him. 28 They stripped him and put a scarlet robe on him, 29 and then twisted together a crown of thorns and set it on his head. They put a staff in his right hand and knelt in front of him and mocked him. “Hail, king of the Jews!” they said. 30 They spit on him, and took the staff and struck him on the head again and again. 31 After they had mocked him, they took off the robe and put his own clothes on him. **Then they led him away to crucify him.**” Matthew 27:27-31

Do you know what the Praetorium was in Jerusalem? Do you know who built it? Where it was located? Does the Quran write about the Praetorium? This is what I mean, the Quran has nothing. No information, no value, no substance, no accounts, no history, literally the Quran has nothing and is of no value. The Quran misses all the details of the crucifixion because it doesn’t have the details. MUSLIMS WEREN’T THERE! And you still believe Mohammed!

You deny Jesus and His love on the cross to seek Mohammed. Knowing this was God in a human body mocked, beaten, and spit on – think about it. Imagine, if your Allah did this for you... how would you feel? What would you feel if Allah came to save you and love you, and what he got for that love and salvation was mockery, spit, beatings, humiliation, accusations, defamation?

All of it was part of His plan to redeem you and me, and every human being, not just Muslims.

You can’t accept it, can you? You can’t imagine that your Allah could love you so much, can you?

You can't because Allah doesn't love you.

There is more detail to the cross. Rome wouldn't crucify Jesus for the claim that He was the Son of God, King of the Jews, so the Jews thought of a way they would - sedition against the Empire of Rome:

Then the whole assembly rose and led him off to Pilate. 2 And they began to accuse him, saying, **"We have found this man subverting our nation. He opposes payment of taxes to Caesar and claims to be Messiah, a king."** Luke 23:1-2

It was God's own people, the Jewish religious ruling authority, that accused Jesus of subverting the nation of Rome, and opposing taxes, but they lied. Jesus did not oppose Caesar:

Then the Pharisees went out and laid plans to trap him in his words. 16 They sent their disciples to him along with the Herodians. "Teacher," they said, "we know that you are a man of integrity and that you teach the way of God in accordance with the truth. You aren't swayed by others, because you pay no attention to who they are. 17 Tell us then, what is your opinion? Is it right to pay the imperial tax a to Caesar or not?"

18 But Jesus, knowing their evil intent, said, "You hypocrites, why are you trying to trap me? 19 Show me the coin used for paying the tax." They brought him a denarius, 20 and he asked them, "Whose image is this? And whose inscription?"

21 "Caesar's," they replied.

Then he said to them, "So give back to Caesar what is Caesar's, and to God what is God's." Matthew 22:15-21

Jesus in another set-up by the Pharisees, points to a Roman denarius coin and asks them who's image and inscription is on the coin? The Pharisees reply it is Caesar's image and inscription. Then, Jesus speaks words that still have separated church and state for centuries, give to Caesar what is Caesar's, and

to God what is God's. Jesus told the Pharisees with this to pay their taxes to Rome. Jesus even paid the Temple Jewish tax: After Jesus and his disciples arrived in Capernaum, the collectors of the two-drachma temple tax came to Peter and asked, "Doesn't your teacher pay the temple tax?"

25 "Yes, he does," he replied.

When Peter came into the house, Jesus was the first to speak. "What do you think, Simon?" he asked. "From whom do the kings of the earth collect duty and taxes—from their own children or from others?"

26 "From others," Peter answered.

"Then the children are exempt," Jesus said to him. 27 "But so that we may not cause offense, go to the lake and throw out your line. Take the first fish you catch; open its mouth and you will find a four-drachma coin. **Take it and give it to them for my tax and yours.**" Matthew 17:2

Jesus was ever-knowing the way of the Pharisees. In this dialogue, Jesus says something profound to Peter after the Temple tax collectors asked Jesus if He paid the Jewish tax. Jesus said, **"THE CHILDREN ARE EXEMPT."** The children don't pay tax to the king who is their father. Jesus here was showing His Kingdom and that He as the Son of God did not owe any taxes, but to not cause offense He still paid. This is how Jesus humbled Himself as a man just as the book of Philippians confirms:

"Who, existing in the form of God,
did not consider equality with God
something to be grasped,
7 but emptied Himself,
taking the form of a servant,
being made in human likeness.
8 And being found in appearance as a man,
He humbled Himself
and became obedient to death—
even death on a cross." Philippians 2:7-8

This is the puzzle Muslims still can't put together. Jesus was God, is God, but gave up His divine privileges to be with us. Privileges like not paying tax to His own creation, for He is the Son of the Father, and children are exempt from taxation just as He explained to Saint Peter. The Son humbled Himself to the position of servant, in obedience, even to death on a cross. So, paying taxes for Jesus was nothing. This is the most amazing story the universe has ever known or will know. Our God paid taxes and did not break the law of the Roman state or Jewish temple.

So, the Pharisees lied to Pontius Pilate that day Jesus was handed over to be crucified. Jesus didn't oppose taxes. Jesus didn't oppose Rome or Caesar. It was the Jews who opposed Roman taxes and were waiting for a warrior Messiah to come free them from Caesar and JIHAD the world so that the Jews could conquer the gentile.

That didn't happen. Jesus wasn't the Messiah they wanted. And the worst part of all to the Pharisees was Jesus claiming to be Messiah. This was the greatest shame and blasphemous offense to them. The "Mashiach" in Hebrew was to be "the one anointed with oil." Remember, the anointing was for kings and priests. Jesus was claiming to be King of the Jews. The Jews knew what Jesus claimed, so they told the Governor that their only king was Caesar.

This moment in time is forever captured.

The moment of absolute betrayal Jesus endured on earth by the very people He led of Egypt, spoke to in the burning bush, saved from slavery, provided for, and always kept... all the stories we have heard and learned about the favor of Israel and the presence of God with the ancient Hebrews, and it came to this moment. The moment Israel chose an earthly king over their own God-King. Rome who conquered them and taxed them was better than the One who was always with them. The Word of God who promised:

“Be strong and courageous. Do not be afraid or terrified because of them, for the LORD your God goes with you; **he will never leave you nor forsake you.**” Deuteronomy 31:6

Was forsaken Himself. And because the Jews didn't want the True and Eternal King of Israel and the Universe – Jesus, they were left to the king that they did want – Caesar. And what did Caesar do to those Jews that wanted him to rule over them? He destroyed their Temple and burned Jerusalem in 70 AD, just as Jesus predicted:

As Jesus was leaving the temple, one of his disciples said to him, “Look, Teacher! What massive stones! What magnificent buildings!”

2 “Do you see all these great buildings?” replied Jesus. “**Not one stone here will be left on another; every one will be thrown down.**” Mark 13:1-2

They didn't just reject Jesus, they cried out for His crucifixion. They cried out for the death of Jesus for one reason and one alone because He was equating Himself to God:

“They will crush you into the ground, and your children with you. Your enemies will not leave a single stone in place, **because you did not recognize it when God visited you.**” Jesus, Luke 19:44

“GOD VISITED YOU.” No man in ancient Jewish history ever claimed to be God visiting earth. This was the highest blasphemy punishable only by severe death. All of these things were known in Israel then. The claims Jesus made to be God, to be not just any God, but YAHWEH, they were known to all. Jews would dare not even utter the word “YAHWEH,” let alone claim to be YAHWEH. And yet, this lowly Nazarene was claiming to be YAHWEH. Everybody knew who Jesus claimed to be, the Jews knew, the Romans knew. Everyone knew Jesus was claiming to be God, except you Muslims:

Quran 5:17 – **“They have certainly disbelieved who say that Allah is Christ, the son of Mary. Say, “Then who could prevent Allah at all if He had intended to destroy Christ, the son of Mary, or his mother or everyone on the earth?” And to Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth and whatever is between them. He creates what He wills, and Allah is over all things competent.”**

Destroy Jesus? Lol. Sure buddy.

Your Quran in 5:17, writes something so far out, hundreds of years after the recorded actual events. The Pharisees were with Jesus, not Mohammed, and they heard directly that Jesus equaled Himself with God – making Himself God. Read again, what the Jewish leaders said, they said: **“because you, a mere man, claim to be God.”** Jesus claimed to be God.

What prophet claimed to be God?

Where did Jesus say, “I AM ONLY A PROPHET?”

Do you think someone changed the Scripture? You think that a man could change the Bible? You think that God would let a man change His Word, and then wait a whole 600 years, so many centuries later to restore it through sexmaniac Mohammed? Is God not Almighty that He cannot protect His Own Word? And, if a man changed the New Testament, then a man would have to change the book of Isaiah, and the book of Daniel, and the book of Zechariah, and all the books of the Bible. The changes would have to go all the way back to Abraham and Isaac. God showed the world that from the beginning He has had a plan to redeem all humanity through His love:

“Abraham took the wood for the burnt offering and placed it on his son Isaac, and he himself carried the fire and the knife. As the two of them went on together, 7 Isaac spoke up and said to his father Abraham, “Father?”

“Yes, my son?” Abraham replied.

“The fire and wood are here,” Isaac said, “but where is the lamb for the burnt offering?”

8 Abraham answered, “**God himself will provide the lamb for the burnt offering**, my son.” And the two of them went on together. Genesis 22:6-8

God “*HIMSELF will provide the LAMB.*” He Himself will provide the Lamb for the sin sacrifice. That is a type and foreshadow of Jesus Christ. Jesus is the Lamb that takes away the sins of the world... don't you see it?

Can't you see it?

Men would have to go all the way back to the beginning of creation and change God's words to Satan:

“I will put enmity
between you and the woman,
and between your offspring and hers;
he will crush your head,
and **you will strike his heel.**”
Genesis 3:15

“**STRIKE HIS HEEL**” = the cross. This was God's plan to redeem man from the beginning. If people made up the crucifixion, they would have to change everything from Genesis to Revelation:

“Their bodies will lie in the street of the great city, which is figuratively called Sodom and Egypt, **where also their Lord was crucified.**” Revelation 11:8

Remember, all the apostles deserted and abandoned Jesus. So, what would they benefit by making up this story? Tell us the motive.

Did they change the Bible to get power like you?

Did they get multiple wives like you?
Did they get sex in heaven with big-boobie hoes?
Did they get slaves/war booty from conquered land?
Did they get to kill for revenge like you?
Did they get to kill those who leave Christianity?
Did they get to think they are better than everyone else?
Did they get to dominate their many wives?
Did they get to crucify, behead, and punish?

No, they got nothing for a story of God in the flesh being crucified... nothing. Yet, you still believe that “loving your enemy” is made up? We made that up? Impossible, it is impossible in bio-chemistry, physiology, and impossible for humanity to live this out without Jesus God. Enemies provoke the Sympathetic – flight/fight, autonomic nervous response. So, it is impossible in biology to *love your enemy*. It threatens our survival, our self-preservation, which is what Islam is – Islamic preservation, Muslim supremacy. Muslims to be the strongest, entitled to dominate the world. Every major predator in the animal kingdom lives this out, the world belongs to them. So, who would jeopardize their own biology, their own preservation, their own self to love their enemy? For what, why would we want to love someone who hates us and kills us?

You are trying to convince me that forgiving and praying for those who persecute us is something men would make up?

You think loving all humanity, gay, straight, black, white, atheist, believer, criminal, free, poor, or rich, is something that we made up? If this love is from a manmade, corrupted system, or Allah cursed us to be this way to weaken us, then why doesn't anyone else love enemies outside of Christianity? If it is manmade, why isn't it duplicated anywhere else?

You are telling me that loving our one, single, solitary wife, not being harsh with her is something that we made up? Again, impossible. Men don't love. Men lust. Men dominate over women. What society ever loved their women in history?

None.

It is your Mohammed, your Islam that matches our carnality and our human nature. Love does not match our humanity.

Just study what the Jewish leaders thought and their position, they ask Jesus straight: *“tell us plainly, if you are the Christ.”* Jesus said that He already answered them, that He told Him that He was the Christ, but they did not believe. Jesus told them, “why then do you accuse me of blasphemy because I said, ‘I am God’s Son’?” John 10:36. Everybody wanted Jesus dead for this reason because He was claiming He was God. Claiming to be God’s Son made Him equal to God in Ancient Jewish understanding. The son was equal to the father, his image, and his representation. That is how it was in ancient Israel the son was the representation of the father. There was no human reason for Jesus to claim He was God’s Son. It only made Him an outcaste from society in Israel. He suffered for it. Remember, He was mocked and beaten for these claims:

“The men who were guarding Jesus began mocking and beating him” Luke 22:63

All the religious people of that time could not believe what they were hearing, just like you cannot believe it. It had never been said before. No one ever came claiming to be the Son of God. But, the people who believed, who walked with, who followed Jesus, did not mock Him, or laugh at Him. They knew. They understood. They saw something and were not afraid to say what they saw,

“When Jesus came to the region of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, “Who do people say the Son of Man is?”

14 They replied, “Some say John the Baptist; others say Elijah; and still others, Jeremiah or one of the prophets.”

15 “But what about you?” he asked. “Who do you say I am?”

16 Simon Peter answered, **“You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.”**

17 Jesus replied, "Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for this was not revealed to you by man, but by my Father in heaven. 18 And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the gates of Hades will not overcome it. 19 I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven." 20 Then he warned his disciples not to tell anyone that he was the Christ.' Matthew 16:13-20

Peter answered, ***"YOU ARE THE CHRIST, THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD."*** He said it. He said it. For all generations to hear and read for themselves that Jesus is the Christ – the Son of God. And we know the Son is God. Jesus did not rebuke Peter. He did not tell Peter that he was blaspheming, that He/Himself was only a prophet. No, Jesus blessed Peter and said that the Truth (that He was the Christ – the Messiah, the Son of God) was revealed to Him not by man but by God. Just be aware that after the disciples finally recognized who Jesus was, that Jesus told His disciples NOT to tell anyone that He was the Christ. Another detail. What is even more, is Jesus had to resist the people's attempt to make Him king,

"Jesus, knowing that they intended to come and make him king by force, withdrew again to a mountain by himself." John 6:15

Jesus rejected the world, rejected being an earthly king.

Who rejects kingship? Not your Mohammed. Mohammed wanted to be ruler so bad, supreme over mankind, over Allah, and tried really hard to make himself God. While Jesus withdrew because it wasn't time for the world to know who He was yet. There was a perfect and appointed time He was to be announced to the world as the Messiah – King of Heaven, not of earth. We know that announcement was an exact date, Palm Sunday, on a donkey, riding into Jerusalem. And remember, four days after the announcement Jesus went to the cross. Only four days and he was mutilated on a cross. And none of it was for popularity, for title, nothing related to human advancement/position.

In review,

1. Jesus does not deny He is the Son of God, not a son but THE Son meaning the image and radiance of invisible God.

2. Here *“Son of Man”* is equal to the True and Only *“Son of God,”* you must know that they are one in the same and are interchangeable. The term *“Son of Man”* demonstrated the humanity in Jesus, which was required to set us free from the power of the Law. But you don’t even understand what the Law was or what it was for, so it is all confusing to you, Dear Muslim. Jesus set aside His own DIVINE power to do the Father’s will while on earth, **“but when the set time had fully come, God sent his Son, born of a woman, born under the law, 5 to redeem those under the law,”** Galatians 4:4. You get it, Jesus was born under the Law to set us free from the Law. The *“Son of Man”* was a term used over 100 times in the Old Testament, especially in the book of Ezekiel. It was a term that allowed Jesus to carry out His three years of ministry and teaching to the world. With it, Jesus could not be seized before His time.

3. Peter knew this not by man but by the revelation of God. You see, you in Islam listen so much to man. You are constantly listening to your teachers, to your scholars, to your Imams, referring to them for everything. They are all just men –

‘Are you not acting like mere humans? 4 For when one says, “I follow Paul,” and another, “I follow Apollos,” **are you not mere human beings?**

5 What, after all, is Apollos? And what is Paul? Only servants, through whom you came to believe—as the Lord has assigned to each his task. 6 I planted the seed, Apollos watered it, but God has been making it grow. 7 So neither the one who plants nor the one who waters is anything, but only God, who makes things grow. 8 The one who plants and the one who waters have one purpose, and they will each be rewarded according to their own labor. 9 For we are co-workers in God’s service; you are God’s field, God’s building.

10 By the grace God has given me, I laid a foundation as a wise builder, and someone else is building on it. But each one should build with care. 11 For no one can lay any foundation other than the one already laid, which is Jesus Christ." 1 Corinthians 3:3-11

Your teachers, scholars, Imams, are not God. You have never read the Bible, yet you listen to your teachers teach about how corrupt the love of God in Christ is, and the records of love only found in the Christian Bible are. You listen to your Imams mock God using the bathroom. You listen to your scholars telling you Jesus was a slave of Allah, a Muslim. You listen to them. You listen to mere men. You listen to them make up their own claims like the Mormons. You don't listen to who Jesus is saying He is, and you don't even ask Jesus Himself who He is. You don't listen to who the Prophets say Jesus was to be, or to the people who lived at that time say He was... and yet, you wonder why your Islamic nations are the way they are, and why you are the way you are?

Full of corruption, hatred and lust.

The People Knew Who Jesus Was

More testimony of those who lived at the time of Jesus:

The Pharisees heard that Jesus was gaining and baptizing more disciples than John, 2 although in fact it was not Jesus who baptized, but his disciples. 3 When the Lord learned of this, he left Judea and went back once more to Galilee.

4 Now he had to go through Samaria. 5 So he came to a town in Samaria called Sychar, near the plot of ground Jacob had given to his son Joseph. 6 Jacob's well was there, and Jesus, tired as he was from the journey, sat down by the well. It was about the sixth hour.

7 When a Samaritan woman came to draw water, Jesus said to her, "Will you give me a drink?" 8 (His disciples had gone into the town to buy food.)

9 The Samaritan woman said to him, "You are a Jew and I am a Samaritan woman. How can you ask me for a drink?" (For Jews do not associate with Samaritans.)

10 Jesus answered her, "If you knew the gift of God and who it is that asks you for a drink, you would have asked him and he would have given you living water."

11 "Sir," the woman said, "you have nothing to draw with and the well is deep. Where can you get this living water? 12 Are you greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well and drank from it himself, as did also his sons and his flocks and herds?"

13 Jesus answered, "Everyone who drinks this water will be thirsty again, 14 but whoever drinks the water I give him will never thirst. Indeed, the water I give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life."

15 The woman said to him, "Sir, give me this water so that I won't get thirsty and have to keep coming here to draw water."

16 He told her, "Go, call your husband and come back."

17 "I have no husband," she replied.

Jesus said to her, "You are right when you say you have no husband. 18 The fact is, you have had five husbands, and the man you now have is not your husband. What you have just said is quite true."

19 "Sir," the woman said, "I can see that you are a prophet. 20 Our fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you Jews claim that the place where we must worship is in Jerusalem."

21 Jesus declared, "Believe me, woman, a time is coming when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain nor in Jerusalem. 22 You Samaritans worship what you do not know; we worship what we do know, for salvation is from the Jews. 23 Yet a time is coming and has now come when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth, for they are the kind of worshipers the Father seeks. 24 God is spirit, and his worshipers must worship in spirit and in truth." 25 The woman said, "I know that Messiah" (called Christ) "is coming. When he comes, he will explain everything to us." 26 Then Jesus declared, "I who speak to you am he."

27 Just then his disciples returned and were surprised to find him talking with a woman. But no one asked, "What do you want?" or "Why are you talking with her?"

28 Then, leaving her water jar, the woman went back to the town and said to the people, 29 "Come, see a man who told me everything I ever did. Could this be the Christ?" 30 They came out of the town and made their way toward him.

31 Meanwhile his disciples urged him, "Rabbi, eat something."

32 But he said to them, "I have food to eat that you know nothing about."

33 Then his disciples said to each other, "Could someone have brought him food?"

34 "My food," said Jesus, "is to do the will of him who sent me and to finish his work. 35 Do you not say, 'Four months more and then the harvest'? I tell you, open your eyes and look at the fields! They are ripe for harvest. 36 Even now the reaper draws his wages, even now he harvests the crop for eternal life, so that the sower and the reaper may be glad together. 37 Thus the saying 'One sows and another reaps' is true. 38 I sent you to reap what you have not worked for. Others have done the hard work, and you have reaped the benefits of their labor."

39 Many of the Samaritans from that town believed in him because of the woman's testimony, "He told me everything I ever did." 40 So when the Samaritans came to him, they urged him to stay with them, and he stayed two days. 41 And because of his words many more became believers.

42 They said to the woman, **"We no longer believe just because of what you said; now we have heard for ourselves, and we know that this man really is the Savior of the world."** John 4:1-41

Here Jesus is called and recognized as the *"Savior of the world,"* yet you call Him a simple messenger, a slave:

Quran 5:75 – "The Messiah, son of Mary, **was not but a messenger**; [other] messengers have passed on before him. And his mother was a supporter of truth. They both used to eat food. Look how We make clear to them the signs; then look how they are deluded."

Quran 19:30 – "He [I'lesa (Jesus)] said: **Verily! I am a slave of Allah**, He has given me the Scripture and made me a Prophet;"

You call the Savior of the world, a slave! This should be illegal, categorized as hate speech. Even the Jews of the time who hated and rejected Jesus, knew who He was claiming to be:

"They took Jesus to the high priest, and all the chief priests, elders and teachers of the law came together. 54 Peter followed him at a distance, right into the courtyard of the high priest. There he sat with the guards and warmed himself at the fire.

55 The chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin were looking for evidence against Jesus so that they could put him to death, but they did not find any. 56 Many testified falsely against him, but their statements did not agree.

57 Then some stood up and gave this false testimony against him:
58 "We heard him say, 'I will destroy this man-made temple and in three days will build another, not made by man.'" 59 Yet even then their testimony did not agree.

60 Then the high priest stood up before them and asked Jesus, "Are you not going to answer? What is this testimony that these men are bringing against you?" 61 But Jesus remained silent and gave no answer.

Again the high priest asked him, "Are you the Christ, the Son of the Blessed One?"

62 "I am," said Jesus. "And you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Mighty One and coming on the clouds of heaven."

63 The high priest tore his clothes. "Why do we need any more witnesses?" he asked. 64 **"You have heard the blasphemy.** What do you think?"

They all condemned him as worthy of death. 65 Then some began to spit at him; they blindfolded him, struck him with their fists," Mark 14:53-64

Jesus answered "I AM." In Greek ἐγώ εἰμι (ego eimi). Do you know what it means to use these words together?

'God said to Moses, "I AM WHO I AM. This is what you are to say to the Israelites: 'I **AM** has sent me to you.'" Exodus 3:14

The **"I AM"** is the God of Abraham, God Himself - YAHWEH. It is His only name forever. You just saw it for yourself. It is an absolute match – Jesus declares Himself God by taking God's name:

ἐγώ εἰμι (ego eimi) – YAHWEH

✚ They found Him, the One Moses and the Prophets wrote of,

The next day Jesus decided to leave for Galilee. Finding Philip, he said to him, "Follow me."

44 Philip, like Andrew and Peter, was from the town of Bethsaida.

45 Philip found Nathanael and told him, "**We have found the one Moses wrote about in the Law, and about whom the prophets also wrote—Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.**" John 1:43-45

✚ The religious Jewish leaders heard it from Christ's own lips,

At daybreak the council of the elders of the people, both the chief priests and teachers of the law, met together, and Jesus was led before them. 67 "If you are the Christ," they said, "tell us."

Jesus answered, "If I tell you, you will not believe me, 68 and if I asked you, you would not answer. 69 But from now on, the Son of Man will be seated at the right hand of the mighty God." 70 They all asked, "**Are you then the Son of God?**"

He replied, "**You are right in saying I am.**"

71 Then they said, "Why do we need any more testimony? **We have heard it from his own lips.**" Luke 22:66-71

✚ Paralytic man receives forgiveness from Jesus, and affirms Jesus is God,

When Jesus saw their faith, he said to the paralytic, "**Son, your sins are forgiven.**"

6 Now some teachers of the law were sitting there, thinking to themselves, 7 "Why does this fellow talk like that? He's blaspheming! **Who can forgive sins but God alone?**" Mark 2:5-7

- ✚ Woman believes Jesus is the Son of God that was to come, the one that gives eternal life – only God can give eternal life,

Jesus said to her, **“I am the resurrection and the life.** He who believes in me will live, even though he dies; 26 and whoever lives and believes in me will never die. Do you believe this?” “Yes, Lord,” she told him, **“I believe that you are the Christ, the Son of God,** who was to come into the world.” John 11:25-27

- ✚ The Jews knew that Jesus was claiming to be eternal,

The Jews answered him, “Aren’t we right in saying that you are a Samaritan and demon-possessed?”

49 “I am not possessed by a demon,” said Jesus, “but I honor my Father and you dishonor me. 50 I am not seeking glory for myself; but there is one who seeks it, and he is the judge. 51 I tell you the truth, if anyone keeps my word, he will never see death.”

52 At this the Jews exclaimed, “Now we know that you are demon-possessed! Abraham died and so did the prophets, yet you say that if anyone keeps your word, he will never taste death. 53 Are you greater than our father Abraham? He died, and so did the prophets. Who do you think you are?”

54 Jesus replied, “If I glorify myself, my glory means nothing. My Father, whom you claim as your God, is the one who glorifies me.

55 Though you do not know him, I know him. If I said I did not, I would be a liar like you, but I do know him and keep his word. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced at the thought of seeing my day; he saw it and was glad.”

57 **“You are not yet fifty years old,” the Jews said to him, “and you have seen Abraham!”**

58 “I tell you the truth,” **Jesus answered, “before Abraham was born, I am!”** 59 **At this, they picked up stones to stone him,** but Jesus hid himself, slipping away from the temple grounds.

John 8:48-58

✚ Even demons knew who Jesus was,

'When he saw Jesus from a distance, he ran and fell on his knees in front of him. 7 He shouted at the top of his voice, **"What do you want with me, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? Swear to God that you won't torture me!"** 8 For Jesus had said to him, "Come out of this man, you evil spirit!" Mark 5:6-8

✚ They heard Jesus make himself equal to God,

'So, because Jesus was doing these things on the Sabbath, the Jews persecuted him. 17 Jesus said to them, "My Father is always at his work to this very day, and I, too, am working." 18 **For this reason the Jews tried all the harder to kill him; not only was he breaking the Sabbath, but he was even calling God his own Father, making himself equal with God.'** John 5:16-18

✚ The believing knew who He was,

'The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him and said, "Look, the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world! 30 This is the one I meant when I said, 'A man who comes after me has surpassed me because he was before me.' 31 I myself did not know him, but the reason I came baptizing with water was that he might be revealed to Israel."32

✚ Real testimony,

"I saw the Spirit come down from heaven as a dove and remain on him. 33 I would not have known him, except that the one who sent me to baptize with water told me, 'The man on whom you see the Spirit come down and remain is he who will baptize with the Holy Spirit.'

34 I have seen and I testify that this is the Son of God." John 1:29-34

✚ They called Him Lord and God,

'A week later his disciples were in the house again, and Thomas was with them. Though the doors were locked, Jesus came and stood among them and said, "Peace be with you!" 27 Then he said to Thomas, "Put your finger here; see my hands. Reach out your hand and put it into my side. Stop doubting and believe."

28 Thomas said to him, "**My Lord and my God!**" John 20:26-28

✚ They knew Jesus was King of Israel and Son of God,

Nathanael answered him, "**Rabbi, you are the Son of God! You are the King of Israel!**" John 1:49

These real records, from real eyewitnesses, define for the world what the people, the demons, the Jewish leaders, were afraid of, proclaimed, and accused Jesus of... being the Son of God, the Christ, the Messiah, the Savior of the World, equal to God, One with the Father, God Himself. Again, compare real-time eye-witness accounts and testimonies to what your Quran says about Jesus 800 years later in Hafs Quran:

Quran 5:111 – '**And [remember] when I inspired to the disciples, "Believe in Me and in My messenger Jesus."** They said, "We have believed, **so bear witness that indeed we are Muslims** [in submission to Allah." 5:111

Muslims?

The Disciples were Muslims?

Lol, the disciples were Muslims, are you sure?

Can any Muslim in the world today or at any time in history, even name all the disciples? Or tell us how many disciples there were?

There are 12 Disciples.

Does the Quran name the TWELVE Disciples? The Disciples were Muslims, but you Satanically mock Paul and the rest of the Apostles? Does that make sense in your Islamic fairytale? You cry loudly, PAUL, PAUL, corrupted the true INJEEL! You cry about how Paul created Christianity, but you don't even know Paul's birthname, and you didn't know that your Satanic Quran calls Paul a Muslim.

Islam is chaos.

Nobody knows if true Islam calls Apostle Paul a Muslim who kissed stones, or a misguided, corrupter of the INJEEL.

Muslims don't know.

Islam doesn't know anything about anything. Islam only about sex and murder. Islam is a sex infested religion that creates serial killers, slave-masters, and Nazi-JIHADI supremacists, if properly and obediently understood and followed. And all of this sin Islam produces for one reason and one reason alone, because Mohammed denied the Sonship of Jesus and made the Son of God a slave of Satan Allah. Jesus the slave of Satan Allah is modern history's highest blasphemy, and this is why your homes, your families, your nations, have never known peace or love, and will never know the peace and love of God.

You will never know God, until you repent and see, like Saint Thomas, Saint John the Baptist, that Jesus is the Son of God.

Jesus Is Good

I know your Islam, your scholars, and experts want to interject after being totally exposed by the all the records in this letter that testify and proclaim who Jesus Christ was and is according to real history – not heresy 600 years later. In any court of law, the heresy records of Islam, in the Quran, would be nulled, voided, and without any influence. It takes eye-witness testimony for accounts to be established in official and legal records of the law, concerning events in the remote past. The Bible reaches this legal standard:

“For we did not follow cleverly devised stories when we told you about the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ in power, **but we were eyewitnesses of his majesty.**” 2 Peter 1:16

“That which was from the beginning, **which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked at and our hands have touched**—this we proclaim concerning the Word of life.” 1 John 1:1

EYEWITNESSES
HAVE HEARD
HAVE SEEN
HAVE TOUCHED

This is how you establish a record of the remote past – with eyewitnesses. No Muslim has ever heard, touched, or seen Jesus while He was walking the earth in Jerusalem. These are our senses complete. This is how humans interact with life and reality. This is how God came to us, the Word became flesh and they saw Him, touched Him, and heard Him. Who has seen Allah? Who has heard Allah? Where does Allah speak to any Muslim? Allah is mute, he does not speak. He hides like a spider. And has anyone touched Allah? Yes, your Hadith says that a womb touched Allah:

Narrated Abu Huraira, Sahih al-Bukhari 4830 – The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "Allah created His creation, and when He was done with it, **the womb, got up and caught hold of the Merciful's loin** (or loincloth?) Allah said, "What is the matter?' On that, it said, 'I seek refuge with you from those who sever the ties of Kith and kin.' On that Allah said, 'Will you be satisfied if I bestow My favors on him who keeps your ties, and withhold My favors from him who severs your ties?' On that it said, 'Yes, O my Lord!' Then Allah said, 'That is for you.'" Abu Huraira added: If you wish, you can recite: "Would you then if you were given the authority. do mischief in the land and sever your ties of kinship." (47. 22)

Allah has loins? Can any Muslim explain the loins of Allah? The loins are the region of the sexual organs, you know that right? So, explain the loins of Allah? Does Allah have a penis like Islam claims Satan has a penis? The Quran teaches Satan has offspring:

Quran 18:50 – “We said to the angels, ‘Bow down before Adam,’ and they all bowed down, but not Iblis: he was one of the jinn and he disobeyed his Lord’s command. **Are you [people] going to take him and his offspring** as your masters instead of Me, even though they are your enemies? What a bad bargain for the evildoers!”

SATAN HAS OFFSPRING.

How does Satan make those offspring? The genius Muslim scholars explain from the book, *Islam: Questions and Answers: Islamic History and Biography, Volume 14*. By Muhammad Saed Abdul-Rahma:

Mujaahid said: the way in which his offspring came into being is that **he inserted his private part into his private part**, then he laid five eggs, and this was the origin of his offspring. Some of the scholars said that Allaah created a penis on his right thigh and a vagina on his left thigh, so he impregnates himself in this manner and ten eggs are laid every day, from each of which emerge seventy male and female devils.

Al-Qurtubi: I say: what is proven in saheeh reports concerning this matter is that which was narrated by al-Humaydi in al-Jam’ bayna al-Saheehayn from Imaam Abu Bakr al-Burqaani, who narrated in his book with an isnaad from Abu Muhammad ‘Abd al-Ghani ibn Sa’eed al-Haafiz from the report of ‘Aasim from Abu ‘Uthmaan from Salmaan that the Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) said: “Do not be the first one to enter the market-place or the last one to leave, for there the Shaytaan lays his eggs and there they hatch.” **This indicates that the Shaytaan has offspring from his loins.**

This is some deep stuff.

Satan has sex with himself. Satan lays eggs like an alligator, like a reptile, by putting his private parts on one leg into the private parts on another leg. Satan has sex with his leg. This is the glory of Islam. And where do the eggs come from? The offspring, Al-Qurtubi says, come from Satan's LOINS.

FROM THE LOINS.

If we follow Islamic logic, LOINS are a place of sexuality and reproduction, knowing that Allah has LOINS, Dear Muslims, please tell us again why Allah has loins? And then explain, why a **“WOMB”** grabs Allah by the private parts? The **“WOMB”** in the Sahih Hadith that grabs Allah is the only thing to touch Allah.

Muslims have never touched Allah, but many have touched the True God:

“Jesus was on his way, the crowds almost crushed him. 43 And a woman was there who had been subject to bleeding for twelve years, c but no one could heal her. 44 She came up behind him and touched the edge of his cloak, and immediately her bleeding stopped.

45 **“Who touched me?” Jesus asked.**

When they all denied it, Peter said, “Master, the people are crowding and pressing against you.”

46 But Jesus said, **“Someone touched me;** I know that power has gone out from me.”

47 Then the woman, seeing that she could not go unnoticed, came trembling and fell at his feet. In the presence of all the people, **she told why she had touched him and how she had been instantly healed.** 48 Then he said to her, “Daughter, your faith has healed you. Go in peace.” Luke 8:43 - 48

While Allah is screaming about some creature grabbing his loin area, the people touching Jesus were being healed of critical and incurable diseases.

This is what a testimony is, a real-time encounter that can be verified by eyewitnesses and persons directly involved in the event. Islam does not have any of this when it comes to Jesus or the Jewish Prophets. Islam has nothing. Nothing but crazy talk about Satan laying eggs and creatures grabbing Allah's private parts.

You don't have any witness testimony about Jesus. Testimony from witnesses that were actually present at the time of an event, for that event's record to be considered legally accurate in a court of law. You don't have it. All your Quran has is 600 year too late heresy that you call revelation. Just "he said" and "she said" stories. Still, your scholars persist in their endless attacks and desperate attempts to justify Jesus was a slave of Allah. In their typical shrewdness, they even try to use Jesus against Himself, the Bible against itself. Let me give you Islam's favorite example:

'A certain ruler asked him, "Good teacher, what must I do to inherit eternal life?"

19 "Why do you call me good?" Jesus answered. "**No one is good—except God alone.**" Luke 18:18-19

I have heard so many Imams and the slaves reference this verse. But they don't even grasp that they checkmate themselves by referencing it and using it to discredit Jesus being God. Analyze closer, and you will see that the ruler addresses Jesus simply as "**GOOD TEACHER.**" Jesus was not simply a "**GOOD TEACHER.**" Jesus is God and because this ruler addressed Him as a man, Jesus responded from the position that the ruler saw Jesus in. Jesus answered that God was the only One to be called "**good,**" but Jesus never negated His goodness, only man's goodness – as this ruler was addressing Jesus as only a man. The ruler's position made him unable to see who Jesus was.

It was the same here in the temple courts with the priests:

Jesus entered the temple courts, and, while he was teaching, the chief priests and the elders of the people came to him. "By what authority are you doing these things?" they asked. "And who gave you this authority?"

24 Jesus replied, "I will also ask you one question. If you answer me, I will tell you by what authority I am doing these things. 25 John's baptism—where did it come from? Was it from heaven, or of human origin?"

They discussed it among themselves and said, "If we say, 'From heaven,' he will ask, 'Then why didn't you believe him?' 26 But if we say, 'Of human origin'—we are afraid of the people, for they all hold that John was a prophet."

27 So they answered Jesus, "We don't know."

Then he said, "**Neither will I tell you by what authority I am doing these things.**" Matthew 21:23-27

Jesus was God and did not need to prove His identity to the ruler who called Him only a "**GOOD TEACHER,**" or to the religious Jewish leaders in the temple courts who would not believe. Whereas everywhere your Mohammed went he tried to convince everyone he was a prophet. When people around Mohammed didn't believe he was a prophet, Mohammed made them believe through surrender with violence. Don't you know that anyone can claim they are God, a prophet, an apostle? Every Roman Caesar claimed they were God. But to be God you must have the attributes of God. Jesus did not need to prove He was God to anyone. This is why He didn't try convince anyone like Mohammed. Jesus didn't protest to the ruler about His identity. Instead, Jesus taught the ruler an eternal truth and that is "**ONLY GOD IS GOOD.**" Jesus tells the ruler that teachers are not to be called good, nor is any man to be called good, that God alone is good. Mohammed is not good. Your Imams lack this study.

If your Muslims teachers and scholars were not deficient in study, they would know that Jesus actually connects the same Truth, here:

"I am **the good** shepherd. The good shepherd lays down his life for the sheep." John 10:11

Jesus does call Himself "**GOOD,**" and by classifying Himself as "**GOOD,**" He connects what He said to the ruler with what He declares in John 10 – He is good because He is God. No one is good but God alone, and that means Jesus is God. So, what have your scholars and experts been teaching you all this time? In fact, they have been teaching you, by referring to those verses of dialogue between Jesus and the ruler, that Jesus is God because Jesus declares Himself to be good in John 10:11. Always referring to Luke 18:19, has all this time, been reaffirming that Jesus is God, that Mohammed is not good, and only God Himself is the good. Muslims are unknowingly proving the case that Jesus is God.

You see, you and the ancient Jews will not listen. Jesus already told the Jewish ruling elite that He was God by telling them that "**ONLY GOD IS GOOD.**" This was His declaration that He was God, and you don't get it. Jesus already told the Jews what they needed to hear, what they needed to know, who He was, who He said He was, and by what authority He spoke:

"Do you not believe that I am in the Father and the Father is in me? The words that I say to you I do not speak on my own authority, but the Father who dwells in me does his works." John 14:10

Jesus did all He did by the authority of the Father – eternal God, non-particle, non-atom, God that exists in a dimension we cannot see, but in that moment was in Christ. God's essence existing in space + time, in particle, in atoms, in the Son. So, you do see now that Jesus already had told the Jewish leadership by what authority He was healing, casting out demons, making the blind see, forgiving sin, and promising eternal life – by the Divine Essence that dwells in Him.

God was in the body of Jesus. Jesus was One with the Father. That makes One God. They are One God – not two, not three, but One. Jesus in the Father, the Father in Jesus. Father was existing in non-particle, Jesus was existing in space + time in particle/atoms – this is God being at two places at once. In heaven Father, and on earth Jesus, and the essence of God in both, and their eternal, interpenetrating love and *koinonia* – communion.

Jesus Himself puts an end to all the suspense, to the suspicions, projections, and theories, about who He was right here:

‘The Jews gathered around him, saying, “How long will you keep us in suspense? **If you are the Christ, tell us plainly.**”

25 **Jesus answered, “I did tell you, but you do not believe.** The miracles I do in my Father’s name speak for me, 26 but you do not believe because you are not my sheep. 27 My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one can snatch them out of my hand. 29 My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father’s hand. 30 I and the Father are one.” John 10:24-30

No wonder they had Jesus killed... in one communication, Jesus proclaimed that no one could snatch His sheep out His hand, that the Father, He does the miracles in the name of, is greater than all, and that He and the Father are one! Meaning Jesus is greater than all! No one ever, in the history of Israel, has ever claimed these impossible realities. It happened that day, though. That day Jesus declared that He is the source of eternal life.

Dear Muslim, who is the source of eternal life?

ONLY God is the source of eternal life. Again, are you seeing a consistent pattern in the records of Christ? That He is proving that He is God. God glorified in a way you and the Jews could have never imagined. Both you and the Jewish people still cannot understand that God was in humanity, coming to redeem the world – all humanity.

God didn't come just to redeem Muslims, or just to redeem Jews, or just to redeem Mormons. You guys have it all wrong. Your own partiality blinds you to the width and depth of God's love.

Still, isn't **"GOOD"** enough for you, is it? That is because Jesus is the only **"GOOD,"** and because like the Jews, no matter if someone rose from the dead and told you that Islam is a lie, you still wouldn't believe Jesus is who He said He is, and you would still believe Mohammed was a prophet:

"There was a rich man who was dressed in purple and fine linen and lived in luxury every day. 20 At his gate was laid a beggar named Lazarus, covered with sores 21 and longing to eat what fell from the rich man's table. Even the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 "The time came when the beggar died and the angels carried him to Abraham's side. The rich man also died and was buried. 23 In Hades, where he was in torment, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus by his side. 24 So he called to him, 'Father Abraham, have pity on me and send Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, because I am in agony in this fire.'

25 "But Abraham replied, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things, but now he is comforted here and you are in agony. 26 And besides all this, between us and you a great chasm has been set in place, so that those who want to go from here to you cannot, nor can anyone cross over from there to us.'

27 "He answered, '**Then I beg you, father, send Lazarus to my family, 28 for I have five brothers. Let him warn them, so that they will not also come to this place of torment.'**

29 "Abraham replied, 'They have Moses and the Prophets; let them listen to them.'

30 "'No, father Abraham,' he said, '**but if someone from the dead goes to them, they will repent.'**

31 **"He said to him, 'If they do not listen to Moses and the Prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone rises from the dead.'"** Luke 16:19-31

YOU ARE THE RICH MAN.

Muslims are the rich man. You just don't know it yet. You will be the one from hell begging to warn your children, your brothers, your sisters, that Islam is a lie and Islam will take you to hell. But, your brothers, your sisters, your children, no Muslim, would believe you, even if you raised from the dead to warn them Allah is Satan and Mohammed was a false prophet. No Muslim would believe you.

How do I know?

I know because Jesus rose from the dead and you still don't believe! You don't believe like the rest, and like the rest you obsessively cling to verses like these to remain in blasphemy against the Christ:

"I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me. 31 "If I alone bear witness of Myself, My testimony is not true. 32 "There is another who bears witness of Me, and I know that the testimony which He bears of Me is true," John 5:30-32

Jesus says that He can do nothing on His own, and so if this is true, then how can Jesus be God in human flesh, right? WRONG. Think about it, if Jesus did anything on His own, He would be separated from the Father and that would split the Trinity. Jesus won't do anything on His own because the Father is in Him and He is in the Father – One God, One Essence, flowing through both Father and Son.

With these words, Jesus lays down more stakes that He is God. For, what man can say he can do nothing by his own initiative and that everything he does is from God? No one can say that God testifies on their behalf, but Jesus said it. The Father testified and bore witness for Jesus. Their relationship gives us insight into God's operating system for us. It reaffirms the teaching of Jesus to deny our self and seek to do His will. Jesus lived-out this model for us. Though He as God Almighty, He lived-out His life in complete rejection, suffering, pain, humiliation, mockery, beating, and crucifixion, by the own humanity that He created and loved. Think about how powerful this is for a moment, that we, humanity... crucified God. That is exactly what happened. Who would make up a story of their God hanging bloody and beaten on a cross? Definitely not Islam! And this is why Jesus says in John chapter 14:

"You heard me say, 'I am going away and I am coming back to you.' If you loved me, you would be glad that I am going to the Father, **for the Father is greater than I.**" John 14:28

This pronouncement had to do with Christ's present condition in time + space. It was full of suffering. God came to us, as a man, and was completely rejected by us. But it was only a moment because Jesus was going back to Heaven. Back to His throne. It was soon all going to be over. This is why Jesus said to the Disciples rejoice! Because the time that God clothed in humanity was rejected and crucified was almost finished. All this could happen only if God was born into the world and under the Law. Jesus was born under the Law. Where is the Jewish Law today? It doesn't exist. There is no temple and no priesthood. It could only happen in that last generation. By being under the Law, Jesus could redeem us from the Law and bring us into sonship:

"But when the set time had fully come, **God sent his Son, born of a woman, born under the law, 5 to redeem those under the law**, that we might receive adoption to sonship." Galatians 4:4-5

Jesus was in the Father. The Father in Jesus, and in this interpenetration of fellowship, we could see what those who love God are to be like. Christians are to live completely and totally in the will of the Father. Even if that means crucifixion, death, persecution, hunger, ruin, slavery, and injustice. Jesus did this and said this to bring God's Kingdom to us. Leaving for us a model to follow in doing God's will. So much did Jesus humble Himself to show us the way, that He did not even begin His healing, miracles, walking on water, commanding the weather, until He was baptized in the Holy Spirit. He could have started when He wanted, He is God. He didn't have to wait. This patience teaches us and shows us that we too, have power and operate in God's kingdom when the Holy Spirit lives in us. God steps into humanity and operates at our level, our processing, our understanding, our senses. All, for us to see, touch, hear, and know God. Know His Kingdom. Know His salvation. To be forgiven, redeemed, and to see God's identity in a humanity we can hold on to and know – JESUS CHRIST.

And that means that even though Jesus in HIS DIVINE ESSENCE IS GOD, and therefore One with the Father, in his earthly state and condition He had to restrain His DIVINITY to accomplish what was to be accomplished from the beginning of time – our redemption and salvation from sin. But, what good would it be if Jesus accomplished what was to be from the beginning, if we couldn't understand and process it? Can you process infinity, a place where there is no time?

You can't. So, God came to our humanity so that we could comprehend, witness, and process it all:

"In your relationships with one another, have the same mindset as Christ Jesus: **6 Who, being in very nature God,** did not consider equality with God something to be used to his own advantage;

7 rather, he made himself nothing by taking the very nature of a servant, **being made in human likeness.**

8 And being found in appearance as a man, he humbled himself." Philippians 2:5-8

This is the same way Jesus was able to die on the cross for us. God who is Light unapproachable, Eternal, Spirit, did not die on the cross. The physical body of Jesus died on the cross, not the DIVINE, non-particle, non-atomic, God.

Now your eyes are open.

The Power of Jesus

Jesus had real power. Mohammed had no power.

Everyone knew the power of Jesus. Jesus could have been the richest person ever with His power. Just think of the price kings would pay to be risen from the grave. The people knew His power. They knew Jesus was different and they shared His power with the world around them. Whether they shared good or bad, they knew Jesus had power. Even demons knew His power:

“When he arrived at the other side in the region of the Gadarenes, two demon-possessed men coming from the tombs met him. They were so violent that no one could pass that way. 29 “What do you want with us, Son of God?” they shouted. “Have you come here to torture us before the appointed time?”

30 Some distance from them a large herd of pigs was feeding. 31 **The demons begged Jesus,** “If you drive us out, send us into the herd of pigs.”

32 He said to them, “Go!” So they came out and went into the pigs, and the whole herd rushed down the steep bank into the lake and died in the water. 33 Those tending the pigs ran off, went into the town and reported all this, including what had happened to the demon-possessed men. 34 Then the whole town went out to meet Jesus. And when they saw him, they pleaded with him to leave their region.” Matthew 8:28-34

Demons knew the power of Jesus and experienced His power as they were cast out from two possessed men and into a herd of swine. The pigs would rather die, then to be in the presence of demons, so they jumped off a cliff. Or demons influence animals and humans to jump off cliffs, just the way Mohammed almost jumped off a cliff when Waraqa died. You should thank Satan that he stopped Mohammed from committing suicide. Satan realized Mohammed would do anything to satisfy his carnal desire for sex. Types like Mohammed are the best and most willing Satanic agents. Satan knows their value. He controls them through vaginas. It doesn't change the history that Mohammed wanted to jump off a cliff and these swine jumped from a cliff because both were demon possessed. Only the pigs seemed they would rather die, while Mohammed would rather burn in eternity in exchange for sex.

The demons knew the power of Jesus and knew who He was, they called Him ***“SON OF GOD.”*** Even the demons know who Jesus is, but Muslims are still stuck in the muddy pool of hot water that the Islamic sun sets in, acting the fool. This power that was in Jesus made not only the demons tremble in fear, but the Jews were scared, too. They knew the power of the One they hated. So powerful was Jesus and so much fear did the Pharisees contain within themselves that they knew if they didn't stop Jesus, ***“EVERYONE WILL BELIEVE IN HIM.”***

“Therefore many of the Jews who had come to visit Mary, and had seen what Jesus did, believed in him. 46 But some of them went to the Pharisees and told them what Jesus had done. 47 Then the chief priests and the Pharisees called a meeting of the Sanhedrin. “What are we accomplishing?” they asked. **“Here is this man performing many signs. 48 If we let him go on like this, everyone will believe in him, and then the Romans will come and take away both our temple and our nation.”**

49 Then one of them, named Caiaphas, who was high priest that year, spoke up, “You know nothing at all! 50 You do not realize that it is better for you that one man die for the people than that the whole nation perish.”

51 He did not say this on his own, but as high priest that year he prophesied that Jesus would die for the Jewish nation, 52 and not only for that nation but also for the scattered children of God, to bring them together and make them one. 53 So from that day on they plotted to take his life.

54 Therefore Jesus no longer moved about publicly among the people of Judea. Instead he withdrew to a region near the wilderness, to a village called Ephraim, where he stayed with his disciples.

55 When it was almost time for the Jewish Passover, many went up from the country to Jerusalem for their ceremonial cleansing before the Passover. 56 They kept looking for Jesus, and as they stood in the temple courts they asked one another, “What do you think? Isn't he coming to the festival at all?” 57 But the chief priests and the Pharisees had given orders that anyone who found out where Jesus was should report it so that they might arrest him.” John 11:45-57

How can you respond to this? How can you honestly look at the army of people, religious leaders, demons, legally accepted eye-witness testimonies, and still grasp, desperately to your 600 year-late Islamic fantasy that Jesus was not the Son of God but the slave of Satan Allah?

How can you with any dignity and any kind of integrity persist in your blasphemous accusations, your mockery that the Christian Bible is corrupt, changed? All you have is one man who was suicidal, who wanted to jump off a cliff, who lusted after his own adopted son's wife, who murdered, chained humans, ruined, and took sex-slaves. A man who was more interested in war than in the Kingdom of Heaven. All you have is this one overweight, short, toothless, hairy, camel urine drinker, making the same claims as every anti-Christ system before him. All of which come 600 years after everything already went down.

And you believe this man? You place your eternity in him?

You already know that your Islamic account of Jesus is only 50 total verses, out of 6237 Quranic verses, and Jesus supposedly speaking in only 12 verses. These are the 12 verses:

Quran 3:49, 50, 52 = And (appoint him) a messenger to the Children of Israel, (with this message): "I have come to you, with a Sign from your Lord, in that I make for you out of clay, as it were, the figure of a bird, and breathe into it, and it becomes a bird by Allah's leave: And I heal those born blind, and the lepers, and I quicken the dead, by Allah's leave; and I declare to you what ye eat, and what ye store in your houses. Surely therein is a Sign for you if ye did believe." 50 (I have come to you), to attest the Law which was before me. And to make lawful to you part of what was (Before) forbidden to you; I have come to you with a Sign from your Lord. So fear Allah, and obey me. 52 When Jesus found Unbelief on their part He said: "Who will be My helpers to (the work of) Allah?"

5:112 Behold! the disciples, said: "O Jesus the son of Mary! can thy Lord send down to us a table set (with viands) from heaven?" Said Jesus: "Fear Allah, if ye have faith."

5:114 Said Jesus the son of Mary: "O Allah our Lord! Send us from heaven a table set (with viands), that there may be for us-for the first and the last of us-a solemn festival and a sign from thee; and provide for our sustenance, for thou art the best Sustainer (of our needs)."

Quran 19:30-33 – He said: "I am indeed a servant of Allah: He hath given me revelation and made me a prophet." 31 "And He hath made me blessed wheresoever I be, and hath enjoined on me Prayer and Charity as long as I live." 32 "(He) hath made me kind to my mother, and not overbearing or miserable." 33 "So peace is on me the day I was born, the day that I die, and the day that I shall be raised up to life (again)!"

43:63 When Jesus came with Clear Signs, he said: "Now have I come to you with Wisdom, and in order to make clear to you some of the (points) on which ye dispute: therefore fear Allah and obey me."

61:6 And remember, Jesus, the son of Mary, said: "O Children of Israel! I am the messenger of Allah (sent) to you, confirming the Law (which came) before me, and giving Glad Tidings of a Messenger to come after me, whose name shall be Ahmad." But when he came to them with Clear Signs, they said, "this is evident sorcery!"

61:14 O ye who believe! Be ye helpers of Allah: As said Jesus the son of Mary to the Disciples, "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the disciples, "We are Allah's helpers!" then a portion of the Children of Israel believed, and a portion disbelieved: But We gave power to those who believed, against their enemies, and they became the ones that prevailed.

This is it. All of Jesus in the Quran = 12 confused and incomplete, juvenile verses, without any context, time, witness, account, or testimony to substantiate them. The same theme repeats over and over that the Quran has nothing to give us about the life of Jesus. These verses from the Quran sound like a 5th grader wrote them in story time. There is nothing in them. And only 12, count them 12 verses, where Jesus speaks out of 6237 verses. The man who raised the dead, opened the eyes of the blind, healed leprosy, and made the paralyzed walk... and Islam gives him 12 verses to speak out of 6237.

And you want us still to believe that Jesus was a Muslim?

Dear Muslims, your records would be thrown in the trash in a court of law. Quranic scriptures would be totally excluded from legal proceedings set forth to establish the identity of Jesus from events in the remote past. You know this, right? Has anyone taught you this fact? I am telling you this because you must establish in your illogical and fantasy infested minds that you have no witness testimony about Jesus. Please realize this is how it works. This is how the world works. If it wasn't, Brazilians could say Shakespeare was Portuguese not English. The whole world would be in chaos if people lived according to Islamic ways of thinking and establishing history.

Dear Muslims, you have no ability to re-create the time of Jesus. Don't humiliate yourself any more than Allah already has.

You have to realize that you can't argue with the demons who addressed Jesus as "Son of the Most High God."

You can't argue with the Jewish leaders who prepared and demanded Christ's death because He made Himself clear that He was equating Himself with God by forgiving sins and by telling the leaders to their face that He was the Son of God. If that isn't enough for you, I already formulated for you Christ using the NAME of the One Almighty God. The only name of God. The name that was used throughout Ancient Israel. The name is always:

I AM

Remember, only the God of Abraham used this NAME. God, Himself, taught Moses that this was His name forever in the book of Exodus, chapter 3:

Moses said to God, "Suppose I go to the Israelites and say to them, 'The God of your fathers has sent me to you,' and they ask me, '**What is his name?**' Then what shall I tell them?"

14 God said to Moses, "I am who I am. This is what you are to say to the Israelites: 'I AM has sent me to you.'"

¹⁵God also said to Moses, "Say to the Israelites, 'The Lord, the God of your fathers—the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob—has sent me to you.'

**"This is my name forever,
the name you shall call me
from generation to generation."** Exodus 3:13-15

From the beginning of the Law and the establishment of the priesthood and the Tabernacle and all the things that separated Israel from the unbelieving gentile nations, God introduced Himself and His name is ***"I AM."***

You see, anyone can say they are god. Anyone can claim to be God. Again, the roman Caesars did it all the time, from emperor to emperor. And before them the Greeks believed in their demi-god humans, and before them the Pharaohs. After them the Shinto Japanese Emperors, Chinese Emperors, Natchez Native American rulers, Nepalese kings, Dalai Lamas, Inca Emperors. Even Hitler was considered to be a deity with superhuman qualities by many Nazis.

Calling yourself "GOD" is nothing new. Mohammed made himself equal to Allah by putting himself in the Shahada and on the throne of Allah. Men have always wanted to be God. There is nothing new here to learn. But nobody has ever used the name "YAHWEH," except Jesus.

Jesus gives Himself the name “YAHWEH,” here:

"I tell you the truth," Jesus answered, "before Abraham was born, **I AM!**" John 8:58. The Jewish leadership of the time knew exactly what Jesus was claiming in John 8:58. That is why the very next verse in John 8:59, the Jews picked up stones to stone Jesus to death:

"At this, **they picked up stones to stone him**, but Jesus hid himself, slipping away from the temple grounds." John 8:58

Jesus claimed He is the **"I AM,"** and He proved it. To be the True God of the Universe, you must prove it. Jesus is the only One in history to have the power within Himself to walk on water, and make others walk on water. Do you know that Jesus walked on water? Did Mohammed walk on water? Read the account in Matthew of the event by many eyewitnesses:

"Immediately Jesus made the disciples get into the boat and go on ahead of him to the other side, while he dismissed the crowd. 23 After he had dismissed them, he went up on a mountainside by himself to pray. Later that night, he was there alone, 24 and the boat was already a considerable distance from land, buffeted by the waves because the wind was against it.

25 Shortly before dawn Jesus went out to them, walking on the lake. 26 **When the disciples saw him walking on the lake, they were terrified.** "It's a ghost," they said, and cried out in fear.

27 But Jesus immediately said to them: "Take courage! It is I. Don't be afraid."

28 "Lord, if it's you," Peter replied, "tell me to come to you on the water." 29 "Come," he said.

Then Peter got down out of the boat, walked on the water and came toward Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind, he was afraid and, beginning to sink, cried out, "Lord, save me!"

31 Immediately Jesus reached out his hand and caught him. "You of little faith," he said, "why did you doubt?"

32 And when they climbed into the boat, the wind died down. 33 Then those who were in the boat worshipped him, saying, "**Truly you are the Son of God.**" Matthew 14:22-33

Jesus walked on water, and the power that was in Jesus caused Peter to defy physics and walk on water, too. Can any human walk on water? This is power. Power that people actually witnessed and wrote down. Power that Mohammed, Allah, and Islam, have never possessed. For Allah to be God, Allah must prove he is God. But Allah and Islam have no evidence that they are the Truth because they have no power. Allah has no power. Jesus has the power, and He proved it so many times. He proved it by walking on water, causing Peter to walk on water, and He proved it again when He controlled the wind and weather:

That day when evening came, he said to his disciples, "Let us go over to the other side." 36 Leaving the crowd behind, they took him along, just as he was, in the boat. There were also other boats with him. 37 A furious squall came up, and the waves broke over the boat, so that it was nearly swamped. 38 Jesus was in the stern, sleeping on a cushion. The disciples woke him and said to him, "Teacher, don't you care if we drown?"

39 He got up, rebuked the wind and said to the waves, "Quiet! Be still!" Then the wind died down and it was completely calm.

40 He said to his disciples, "Why are you so afraid? Do you still have no faith?"

41 They were terrified and asked each other, "Who is this? Even the wind and the waves obey him!" Mark 4:35-41

EVEN THE WIND AND THE WAVES OBEY HIM

That is right, even the elements, the wind, the rain, the waves, the weather obeys Jesus because Jesus is YAHWEH. Jesus is the great I AM. Jesus is God, but you and the Jews can't see it. The Disciples were terrified at seeing the power of Jesus to control the weather and the waves.

Dear Muslim, when has Mohammed or Allah ever showed this kind of power? Muslims in the barren deserts of Arabia have been praying for rain-water and clouds for 1400 years. Where is it?

Will you say Mohammed split the moon? Who cares about that moon? Splitting the moon didn't help anyone. Jesus calmed a storm to save the lives of the Disciples. How does splitting the moon help people suffering? Splitting the moon would destroy the universe. It was an eclipse and Mohammed was a pagan moon worshiper, a Sabian, before he became a false prophet, and his old habits could never die. Whenever there was an eclipse Mohammed went bonkers:

Sahih al-Bukhari 1063 – “In the lifetime of the Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) (p.b.u.h) **the sun eclipsed and he went out dragging his clothes till he reached the Mosque.** The people gathered around him and he led them and offered two rak`at. When the sun (eclipse) cleared, he said, "The sun and the moon are two signs amongst the signs of Allah; they do not eclipse because of the death of someone, and so when an eclipse occurs, pray and invoke Allah till the eclipse is over." It happened that a son of the Prophet (ﷺ) called Ibrahim died on that day and the people were talking about that (saying that the eclipse was caused by his death).”

Bulugh al-Maram, Book 2, Hadith 435 – “There was an eclipse of the sun in the life-time of Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) and then he prayed and stood for a long time, about as long as it would take to recite Surat al-Baqarah. Then, he bowed for a long time, and then he raised his head and stood for a long time, which was less than the first standing. Then, he bowed again for a long time, which was less than the first bowing. Then, he prostrated (twice) and then he stood for a long time, which was less than the first time standing. Then, he bowed for a long time, which was less than the first bowing. Then, he raised his head and stood up for a long time, which was less than the first standing. Then, he bowed for a long time, which was less than the first bowing. Then he prostrated (twice), and then he finished (the prayer), and the sun had become bright. He then delivered a Khutbah (religious talk, sermon).”

100% PAGAN. Aside from stone kissing, ritual prayers during eclipses or solar events are the most pagan thing ever. There are no accounts of moon-splitting from any tribe or nation in history. You can't account or reconcile the moon-splitting fantasy of Mohammed, and you can't account or reconcile any of the stories recorded in the Bible that were witnessed by real people. What can you say? We changed the Bible to make Jesus Christ the Son of God? Don't you get it? Everybody left Jesus, abandoned Him. A crucified, beaten, humiliated, mocked, Savior was not the narrative, the story, people wanted, and you prove it. The people wanted what you want – a warrior-prophet like your Mohammed. A conqueror to bring them military victory, end of foreign taxation, open the gates of war booty and prosperity, and fulfilling the final hope of ruling the world.

The story of Jesus is not a story men can create or invent, because man doesn't create or want love. If man can make up a story like Jesus, he hasn't done it yet.

Man doesn't make up stories about God washing people's feet and touching lepers.

Man doesn't give systems where you are not to have sex before you are married. Then, when married having only one wife till death, loving her like Christ loved the church with self-sacrifice, gentleness, unconditionally, and in purity.

Man doesn't make up stories about loving your enemy, and never fighting back, turning your cheek, and letting whoever beat you.

Man doesn't make up stories about saving an adulterous woman or giving all you own and all your money to the poor, being sacrificed like lambs, being servants abounding in love.

Man doesn't make up stories claiming that if you lose your life, you will find it, and that you will be hated and despised by the world if you believe in the True God.

Man doesn't make up stories about God being humiliated, mocked, beaten, spit on, laughed at, and hung on a Cross.

Man doesn't make up these kinds of stories.

If man does make up these kinds of stories find me one story like it, not just similar principles. Go ahead show me another story like Christ's.

I already showed you that your Quran and Islamic system is completely duplicated in Mormonism and in the Mormon, Satanic prophet, Joseph Smith. Joseph Smith and Mohammed had the same stories. Their books may not be word for word, but the systems are a match. Their attributes match. What they produce match. The principles of Mormonism and Islam are a match. You can't find another God who came here to serve you in love, who washed your feet, who protected adulterous women, who taught no sex in heaven, who was beaten, mocked, humiliated, spit on, and hung on a cross for humanity. It doesn't exist. There exists no love in systems outside of Christ God's. Islam has no love. The Islamic system is duplicated everywhere, even in the animal kingdom – kill for more females and territory.

The way of the Christianity is to forgive always, to love always, to hope always... find me this story. I'm sure you want to turn to your Quran for comfort right now to reinforce the Satanic lie that we Christians "corrupted" this story of love. You will use this:

Quran 5:15 – "O People of the Scripture, there has come to you Our Messenger making clear to you much of what you used to conceal of the Scripture and **overlooking much**. There has come to you from Allah a light and a clear Book."

So, we overlook things? Is that the problem? But how can we overlook this:

'Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, "Lord, how many times shall I forgive my brother or sister who sins against me? Up to seven times?"

22 Jesus answered, "**I tell you, not seven times, but seventy-seven times.**" Matthew 18:21-23

Don't you see, can't you grasp it? The whole story of the Bible is God's forgiveness for and redemption of mankind through His love poured out into real-time in Jesus Christ. Keep learning it, "but **God demonstrates his own love for us** in this: While we were still sinners, Christ died for us." Romans 8:5

The whole story is forgiveness because of His love.

The whole story is His love.

Who can overlook or misinterpret, or not understand forgiveness and love? Who else but a God of love could teach this? Man cannot teach this. Man desires revenge, to retaliate, and payback. Man wants blood for blood like your Islam is blood for blood, like Genghis Khan was blood for blood, like every tribe on planet earth was blood for blood. Your Islamic god and system matches the world and all the systems before and after Islam. We cannot even forgive on our own strength, let alone teach from ourselves forgiveness. No one has ever taught this. Would you forgive a person if they raped your child or raped your wife? Would you forgive if someone killed your people, stole from your people, and enslaved them? NO WAY. One of you would seek revenge right away. You are not taught to forgive. You are taught to retaliate and fight back to defend the honor of Mohammed and Islam. But I am taught to forgive all of these transgressions not 1x but 77x! To forgive the rape, murder, crucifixion, beheading, taxation, slavery, death, oppression, you Muslims and your Islam perpetrated against my Christian heritage for 500 years. I am taught by Jesus, God Himself, to forgive you for all the evil your Islam has done. And I do forgive you for all of it.

This is what this letter is all about – forgiveness.

Forgiveness for what you have done to my forefathers.

Where does that forgiveness come from? It comes from the power of Jesus. From God and His love. This is my declaration that you are forgiven by the love of Jesus God with or without your repentance. I don't care if you repent. I forgive, in Jesus name.

I am living proof of the power of Jesus Christ in a human's life.

The same power that made Peter walk on water is in me as I write to you this letter. The power of Jesus Christ in me to forgive you I thought I would never have. It took me from the tender age of early adolescence and many years a young man, and now a man, for God's love poured out in Jesus to work through me and forgive you.

Forgiving Muslims was more impossible to me than walking on water. But Jesus did it. He freed me from hating you, Dear Muslim, and wanting revenge on you.

I am living proof of the power of Jesus Christ, not the Islamic fantasy, Arab coward – Isa, not a Hindu Christ, not a Buddhist Christ, not a simple Rabbi Christ, but the Christ who died for you and rose from the dead for us.

This is the real power of Jesus.

Power that your Islam does not have, the power to forgive you Muslim...

to love you, Dear Muslim.

Jesus Was Worshiped

Do you realize yet that when you claim corruption, you are actually claiming love is corrupt? God came in particle/atomic/real-time because He so LOVED the world – John 3:16. So, by unrelentingly grasping in desperation to the accusations that the records of Christ are corrupt, you deny God is love. You deny that God came to the world to love us and redeem us, to forgive us. Your position is love, redemption, forgiveness, are corrupt.

This is Islam.

We see this is true in the Quran. In Islam, we already know there is no love, there is no redemption, there is no forgiveness. Islam is all fear and governs by fear. Allah is fear and you are dominated by fear. You fear Allah in every step and breath you take. Type in “FEAR ALLAH” in the index of the Quran and count the results and commands to fear Allah. Your Quran even invents a fantasy dialogue where it imagines Jesus saying that fearing Allah is the criteria for being a true believer in God:

Quran 5:112 – “[And remember] when the disciples said, "O Jesus, Son of Mary, can your Lord send down to us a table [spread with food] from the heaven? **[Jesus] said, "Fear Allah, if you should be believers."**

This is more Islamic fantasy. Jesus taught that the only thing that drives out fear is love. Love drives out fear, “but perfect love drives out fear” 1 John 4:18. Love is the way, not fear. Jesus confirms love is the way, the meaning of life. The secret of everything and what eternity will be like,

‘One of the teachers of the law came and heard them debating. Noticing that Jesus had given them a good answer, he asked him, “Of all the commandments, which is the most important?”

29 “The most important one,” answered Jesus, “is this: ‘Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, the Lord is one. 30 Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength.’ 31 The second is this: ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’ **There is no commandment greater than these.**” Jesus – Mark 12:30-31

We already went over this, but you need to see it again. You have to learn that love is the greatest command, love is everything.

This is the Kingdom of God. This is what heaven will be like. There will be no fear in heaven, and in this world, if Jesus is your God, His love in you means there is no fear in you:

“There is no fear in love. But perfect love drives out fear, because fear has to do with punishment. The one who fears is not made perfect in love.” 1 John 4:18

You just learned the Truth that your fear of Allah, your fear that your father will kill you if you leave Islam, your fear that your family will disown you if you marry a non-Muslim... all your fear separates you from the Truth. The Truth that Jesus is God and “God is love” 1 John 4:16, and in Him there is no fear.

So, keep shouting in your boring accusations, *“corrupted Bible, different version, not correct, we Muslims have the final message, Jesus was a Muslim,”* – all your desperation and accusations can’t change what is recorded in the Christian Bible. You cannot change the love and worship of a God who loves all humanity:

“Then those who were in the boat worshiped him, saying, “Truly you are the Son of God.” Matthew 14:33

“Suddenly Jesus met them. “Greetings,” he said. **They came to him, clasped his feet and worshiped him.**” Matthew 28:9

“Then the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain where Jesus had told them to go. 17 **When they saw him, they worshiped him;** but some doubted.” Matthew 28:16-17

‘Jesus heard that they had thrown him out, and when he found him, he said, “Do you believe in the Son of Man?”

36 “Who is he, sir?” the man asked. “Tell me so that I may believe in him.” 37 Jesus said, “You have now seen him; in fact, he is the one speaking with you.”38 Then the man said, **“Lord, I believe,” and he worshiped him.**’ John 9:35-38

“And behold, a leper came and worshiped Him” Matthew 8:2

‘He said to them, “This is what I told you while I was still with you: Everything must be fulfilled that is written about me in the Law of Moses, the Prophets and the Psalms.”

45 Then he opened their minds so they could understand the Scriptures. 46 He told them, "This is what is written: The Christ will suffer and rise from the dead on the third day, 47 and repentance and forgiveness of sins will be preached in his name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. 48 You are witnesses of these things. 49 I am going to send you what my Father has promised; but stay in the city until you have been clothed with power from on high."

50 When he had led them out to the vicinity of Bethany, he lifted up his hands and blessed them. 51 While he was blessing them, he left them and was taken up into heaven.

52 Then they worshiped him and returned to Jerusalem with great joy. 53 And they stayed continually at the temple, praising God.'
Luke 24:44-53

Anyone, even you Dear Muslim, can now study your Quran and what is written, and with new eyes, new light, compare your Islamic message to the message that is so new to you here. The Gospel Truth of Jesus, Savior and God. You will start to realize what everyone who knows love is Truth already realizes:

Allah is made in the image of Mohammed.

Jesus is the image of the invisible God of Abraham.

God's love for humanity in Christ is far superior than your story of Mohammed conquering all of Arabia – even the world. Christ's love for the world is more powerful than Hindu gods, Buddha, New Age religion, Taoists, your Islam, and any and every religion man has created.

So, this must be why you don't just address the records, the records that Jesus Christ was worshipped? Because you can't deal with the love of Jesus Christ, and the people He healed, He fed, He protected and loved, that knew He was God. This was in the Jewish land of Israel, 2000 years ago, where every Jew knew that there was only ONE God. The Jews knew ONLY the God of their forefathers who saved them from slavery in Egypt. So, you

really think that the Jewish people who believed and knew who Christ was, would make this up? That we would make it up centuries later? Again, you can't tell me why? Why would we make up God coming to the world meek and lowly, washing feet, teaching forgiveness for all, love for our enemies, prayer for those who persecute us, protecting adulterous women, never fighting, never being offended, who was mocked, cursed, and humiliated... where is your reasoning?

Who would make up this kind of story?

Yet, you cling and believe a few sentences in your Quran, recited by a criminal named Hafs, 800 years later in a foreign land. Sentences that try to negate all the love, all the forgiveness, all the salvation that is Jesus God. You take that all away and just simply claim He was a slave to Allah (which is the definition of a Muslim – a slave), and that Jesus will break the cross one day. You repeat this like a dog vomiting and licking it back up again. You brag about it like children on a playground saying, “my dad is better than your dad” – “my god is better than your God.” You don't realize by repeating this over and over, you are trying to take away the only symbol in humanity that unites all races, tribes, tongues, nationalities, and cultures – the cross.

And we know that you don't want to unite humanity, you want to enslave it under the sword of Islam. This is why you hate the cross because your Allah and Mohammed hate humanity.

So, who is right?

The few sentences in your Quran about Jesus, or the people that lived with Jesus worshipping Him? People who were witnesses of real events and the testimonies that reach the standard of accounts recognized by law – should the world believe these people? Or should we believe your Satanic prophet who comes along centuries after all has happened and denies all the love, all the redemption, all the forgiveness, and replaces it with an

Islamic system of stoning adulterers, killing Muslims who leave Islam, killing gay people, killing atheists, killing everything, multiple wives, MUTAH, conquering, enslaving, destroying, taxing, and dominating? Should we believe this Mohammed, your Mohammed, who has no testimony but his own that he was a prophet? No evidence but his own account that an angel visited him to support the denial (with every other religion) of the countless people who witnessed who Jesus was... are you sure you want to believe this Mohammed? No other prophets, no eyewitness, testifying that Jesus was not worshipped, or that He was not crucified. Nothing except Satanic Mohammed and Waraqa alone – hundreds of years later.

Your “prophet” comes along, performs no miracles, no healings, no love, declares himself as having the final word of God, who gets the most sex, the most wealth, designates himself and his people as the favored of God, and everyone else not part of your group cursed and defiled to be killed and conquered... do you see the pattern?

Every single false prophet in history told the same story!

Who gives you and the Mormons, or anyone else authority to recreate and defame what was recorded within a generation of the events that occurred with Jesus Christ? Your false prophet was not there. The Mormon’s false prophet was not there. But the people who knew who Jesus was were there. They worshipped Jesus as Lord and God.

Why can’t you hear?

You can’t hear just like the religious couldn’t hear, even though they were right there listening to Jesus, and in plain language Jesus told them multiple times that He was the SON OF GOD, the CHRIST, the MESSIAH, the I AM, the God of Abraham. He did it all in plain sight and in plain language, and still, they would not believe.

They didn't understand His healing. They were blind to the miracles they witnessed. They couldn't accept the love He had for all humanity, the equating of man and woman and all people. They couldn't hear and didn't want to hear, and you too, cannot hear:

Jesus said to them, "If God were your Father, you would love me, for I came from God and now am here. I have not come on my own; but he sent me. 43 Why is my language not clear to you? Because you are unable to hear what I say. 44 You belong to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out your father's desire. He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies. 45 Yet because I tell the truth, you do not believe me! 46 Can any of you prove me guilty of sin? If I am telling the truth, why don't you believe me? 47 **He who belongs to God hears what God says. The reason you do not hear is that you do not belong to God.**" John 8:42-47

The reason you cannot hear the Truth and the love of Christ God for all humanity is because you belong to a foreign god, a god who is not the God of Abraham:

"There is no other God—
there never has been, and there never will be.
11 I, yes I, am the Lord,
and there is no other Savior.
12 First I predicted your rescue,
then I saved you and proclaimed it to the world.

No foreign god has ever done this.

You are witnesses that I am the only God," Isaiah 43:10-12

Allah has never done this, you belong to a foreign god, not the God of Abraham.

What Jesus Said

We have seen how Islam totally ignores and rejects what generations of Prophets say about Jesus, and what those who lived with Him said... now we will examine how you ignore and reject what Jesus Himself says about Himself,

Then Jesus declared, "**I am the bread of life.** Whoever comes to me will never go hungry, and whoever believes in me will never be thirsty." John 6:35

"I am the gate; if anyone enters through Me, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture." John 10:9

"I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd lays down His life for His sheep." John 10:11

When Jesus spoke again to the people, he said, "**I am the light of the world.** Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness, but will have the light of life." John 8:12

"I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser." John 15:1

Jesus said to her, "**I am the resurrection and the life.** The one who believes in me will live, even though they die; 26 and whoever lives by believing in me will never die. Do you believe this?"
John 11:25-26

Jesus answered, "**I am the way and the truth and the life.** No one comes to the Father except through me." John 14:6

"I came from the Father and entered the world; now I am leaving the world and going back to the Father." John 16:28

"For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me." John 6:38

Jesus answered, "Everyone who drinks this water will be thirsty again, 14 but whoever drinks the water I give them will never thirst. Indeed, **the water I give them will become in them a spring of water welling up to eternal life.**" John 4:13-14

"Come, follow me," Jesus said – Matthew 4:19

"I and the Father are one." John 10:30

"All that belongs to the Father is mine." Jesus – John 16:15

Then Jesus came to them and said, **"All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me."** Matthew 28:18

The woman said, "I know that Messiah" (called Christ) "is coming. When he comes, he will explain everything to us."

26 Then Jesus declared, **"I, the one speaking to you—I am he."** John 4:25-26

"For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, **even so the Son gives life to whom he is pleased to give it.**" Jesus – John 5:20

"Very truly I tell you, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life and will not be judged but has crossed over from death to life. 25 **Very truly I tell you, a time is coming and has now come when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God and those who hear will live.** 26 For as the Father has life in himself, so he has granted the Son also to have life in himself. 27 And he has given him authority to judge because he is the Son of Man." John 5:24-27

So, because Jesus was doing these things on the Sabbath, the Jewish leaders began to persecute him. 17 In his defense Jesus said to them, "My Father is always at his work to this very day, and I too am working." 18 For this reason they tried all the more to kill him; not only was he breaking the Sabbath, but he was even **calling God his own Father, making himself equal with God.** John 5:16-18

"Very truly I tell you," Jesus answered, "before Abraham was born, **I am!**" John 8:58

31 Again his Jewish opponents picked up stones to stone him, 32 but Jesus said to them, "I have shown you many good works from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?"

33 "We are not stoning you for any good work," they replied, "but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, **claim to be God.**" John 10:30-33

“Moreover, the Father judges no one, **but has entrusted all judgment to the Son,**” John 5:22

“Immediately Jesus knew in his spirit that this was what they were thinking in their hearts, and he said to them, “Why are you thinking these things? 9 Which is easier: to say to this paralyzed man, ‘Your sins are forgiven,’ or to say, ‘Get up, take your mat and walk’? 10 **But I want you to know that the Son of Man has authority on earth to forgive sins.**” So he said to the man, 11 “I tell you, get up, take your mat and go home.” 12 He got up, took his mat and walked out in full view of them all. This amazed everyone and they praised God, saying, “We have never seen anything like this!” Mark 2:8-12

31 “If I testify about myself, my testimony is not valid. 32 There is another who testifies in my favor, and I know that his testimony about me is valid.

33 “You have sent to John and he has testified to the truth. 34 Not that I accept human testimony; but I mention it that you may be saved. 35 John was a lamp that burned and gave light, and you chose for a time to enjoy his light.

36 “I have testimony weightier than that of John. For the very work that the Father has given me to finish, and which I am doing, testifies that the Father has sent me. 37 And the Father who sent me has himself testified concerning me. You have never heard his voice nor seen his form, 38 nor does his word dwell in you, for you do not believe the one he sent. 39 You diligently study the Scriptures because you think that by them you possess eternal life. These are the Scriptures that testify about me, 40 yet you refuse to come to me to have life.

41 “I do not accept praise from men, 42 but I know you. I know that you do not have the love of God in your hearts. 43 I have come in my Father’s name, and you do not accept me; but if someone else comes in his own name, you will accept him. 44 How can you believe if you accept praise from one another, yet make no effort to obtain the praise that comes from the only God?

45 “But do not think I will accuse you before the Father. Your accuser is Moses, on whom your hopes are set. 46 **If you believed Moses, you would believe me, for he wrote about me.** 47 But since you do not believe what he wrote, how are you going to believe what I say?” John 5:31-47

What Jesus said:

He is...

THE WAY

THE TRUTH

THE LIFE

THE TRUE VINE

THE GOOD SHEPHERD

THE GATE TO SALVATION

THE MESSIAH

LIGHT OF THE WORLD

RESURRECTION

BREAD OF LIFE

I AM - YAHWEH

SPRING OF ETERNAL LIFE

ONE WITH INFINITE FATHER

THE ONE WHO WILL JUDGE THE WORLD

THE ONE WITH AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SINS

THE ONE MOSES WROTE ABOUT

THE ONE TO FOLLOW

He...

CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN

CALLED GOD FATHER, MAKING HIMSELF EQUAL WITH GOD

CLAIMS TO BE GOD

CLAIMS ALL THAT BELONGS TO THE FATHER, BELONGS TO HIM

CAME FROM THE FATHER

HAS ETERNAL LIFE INSIDE OF HIM AND GIVES IT TO US

HAS ALL AUTHORITY IN HEAVEN AND EARTH

Who is this?

Can any man, any mere mortal, lay claim to any of these things?

And all of this is written, why? Why would anyone make this up?

Again, what did Jesus or we His Christians gain from it?

Dear Muslim, do you still want to argue that Jesus didn't say clearly, "I AM GOD?" And so what if He did? You would slither like the Jehovah's Witness snakes and claim that Jesus meant He was a "god" with a lower case "g" – not a capital "G" god. But Jesus said something more powerful than "I AM GOD." With what Jesus said you have no way out. Jesus said that He is YAHWEH – I AM. This leaves no place for confusion or interpretation. The only name forever of the God of Abraham, the Almighty, the One God.

Jesus also called Himself the Son of Man, the Son of God, the Messiah, Salvation, the Savior, eternal life, the bread of life, the Truth, the Way, the Life. Remember, the book of Isaiah 700 years before Jesus came, taught us that Jesus would be these things, "for to us a child is born, to us a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. And he will be called Wonderful Counselor, **Mighty God**, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace," Isaiah 9:6.

A child would be Mighty God – these are Jewish scriptures. We Christians did not write them. Jesus is who the book of Isaiah was looking forward to in writing. Jesus was given to us as a gift of salvation. He walked among us, "**I will walk among you and be your God, and you will be my people**" Leviticus 26:12. God walked with us, the Prophets wrote about the time to come. When YAHWEH was here, walking with us. And while here, He made Himself nothing. He became a servant. Do you understand what this means? It means that God, the Almighty, the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end, came to serve us:

"For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many." Mark 10:45

God in humanity, came to this world to serve, not be served, and to give HIS LIFE as ransom for creation. Who would make up a story of God coming to this world to serve our sinful and broken humanity, to wash our feet, feed us, heal us, love us, and then die for us?

Yes, God, washed the feet of man, a foreshadow that He would daily wash our sin with new grace. Jesus taught us, set an example for who we are to be. He showed us what we are to do, "When he had finished washing their feet, he put on his clothes and returned to his place. "Do you understand what I have done for you?" he asked them. 13 "You call me 'Teacher' and 'Lord,' and rightly so, for that is what I am. 14 Now that I, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet, **you also should wash one another's feet.** 15 **I have set you an example that you should do as I have done for you,**" John 13:12-15.

We are not to fight and conquer, hate and control, defeat and deceive. We are to be servants, washing the feet of all in love, serving humanity in love:

"serve one another humbly in love." Galatians 5:13

Now, I ask you again, Dear Muslims, when has Allah washed your feet? Better question is this, when would Allah ever wash your feet? This to you is blasphemy. Your Allah would never touch the feet of any human being, but my God has washed our feet and continues to wash us daily with His blood. God, in human likeness, came to serve, not to be served.

This same God who was rich, for our sakes become poor:

"For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich, **yet for your sakes He became poor**, that you through His poverty might become rich." 2 Corinthians 8:9

Jesus became poor for us, so that we may become rich. Rich with eternal life, rich with love and forgiveness, rich with compassion and mercy, rich with grace and selflessness, rich with all the things Jesus said about Himself.

We are now rich in Him. All of our debt forgiven forever on the cross.

Dear Muslim, listen to who Jesus said He was, and you will become rich in Him. Rich in the blessings and fruit of the Spirit living in you: "the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, 23 gentleness and self-control. Against such things there is no law." Galatians 5:22-23

This is where the riches of salvation of God are found, in your heart, not in war booty, not in conquering the KUFFAR, not in sacrificing humans in blood, as these wicked Hadiths record:

Sahih al-Bukhari 3778 – Narrated Anas:

On the day of the Conquest of Mecca, when the Prophet (ﷺ) had given (from the booty) the Quraish, the Ansar said, "By Allah, this is indeed very strange: **While our swords are still dribbling with the blood of Quraish, our war booty are distributed amongst them.**" When this news reached the Prophet (ﷺ) he called the Ansar and said, "What is this news that has reached me from you?" They used not to tell lies, so they replied, "What has reached you is true." He said, "Doesn't it please you that the people take the booty to their homes and you take Allah's Messenger (ﷺ) to your homes? If the Ansar took their way through a valley or a mountain pass, I would take the Ansar's valley or a mountain pass."

Your Islamic swords *dribbling with blood* of humans made in the image of God. This is what you believe? Hundreds of Islamic Hadiths about WAR BOOTY and BLOOD, but not one about the fruit of the HOLY SPIRIT:

-  Love
-  Joy
-  Peace
-  Goodness
-  Kindness
-  Faithfulness
-  Forbearance
-  Self-Control
-  Gentleness

Not one single Hadith teaching Muslims this is God's way.

Dear Muslim, hear Jesus and share in the riches of God's Spirit transforming your heart from bloodthirst to love.

The Cross

The cross is everything. It was the plan of God for the redemption of humanity from before the universe began. We have proof from the Bible that this was God's plan from the beginning of time:

“the Lamb who was slain from the creation of the world.”

Revelation 13:8

The Lamb that was slaughtered, killed, from the creation of the world. God knew in our freedom we would sin, but always had a plan to save us from ourselves, from sin. This is the whole story of Christianity – redemption, salvation, God’s love, God’s sacrifice for us, God pursuing us. God taking human form and dying for us to defeat sin, to show us His grace and love, to save us. You reject all of this for what? For Mohammed? You deny the cross for what? For Islam? Do you know that Jesus Himself foretold that He was going to the cross?

“For the Son of Man must die, as the Scriptures declared long ago” Matthew 26:24

“The Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, be crucified and on the third day be raised again.” Luke 24:7

‘Now Jesus was going up to Jerusalem. On the way, he took the Twelve aside and said to them, 18 “We are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man will be delivered over to the chief priests and the teachers of the law. They will condemn him to death 19 and will hand him over to the Gentiles to be mocked and flogged **and crucified. On the third day he will be raised to life**” Matthew 20:17-19

“From that time on Jesus began to explain to his disciples that he must go to Jerusalem and suffer many things at the hands of the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the law, **and that he must be killed and on the third day be raised to life.**”

Matthew 16:21

They left that place and passed through Galilee. Jesus did not want anyone to know where they were, 31 because he was teaching his disciples. He said to them, “The Son of Man is going to be delivered into the hands of men. **They will kill him, and after three days he will rise.**” 32 But they did not understand what he meant and were afraid to ask him about it. Mark 9:30-32

"We are going up to Jerusalem," he said, "and the Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests and teachers of the law. They will condemn him to death and will hand him over to the Gentiles, **34 who will mock him and spit on him, flog him and kill him.** Three days later he will rise." Mark 10:33-34

'Jesus took the Twelve aside and told them, "We are going up to Jerusalem, and everything that is written by the prophets about the Son of Man will be fulfilled. **32 He will be handed over to the Gentiles. They will mock him, insult him, spit on him, flog him and kill him.** 33 On the third day he will rise again." 34 The disciples did not understand any of this. Its meaning was hidden from them, and they did not know what he was talking about.' Luke 18:31-34

"Now there were some Greeks among those who went up to worship at the Feast. 21 They came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida in Galilee, with a request. "Sir," they said, "we would like to see Jesus." 22 Philip went to tell Andrew; Andrew and Philip in turn told Jesus. 23 Jesus replied, "The hour has come for the Son of Man to be glorified. 24 I tell you the truth, unless a kernel of wheat falls to the ground and dies, it remains only a single seed. **But if it dies, it produces many seeds.** 25 The man who loves his life will lose it, while the man who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life. 26 Whoever serves me must follow me; and where I am, my servant also will be. My Father will honor the one who serves me. 27 "Now my heart is troubled, and what shall I say? 'Father, save me from this hour'? No, it was for this very reason I came to this hour. 28 Father, glorify your name!"

Then a voice came from heaven, "I have glorified it, and will glorify it again." 29 The crowd that was there and heard it said it had thundered; others said an angel had spoken to him. 30 Jesus said, "This voice was for your benefit, not mine. 31 Now is the time for judgment on this world; now the prince of this world will be driven out. **32 But I, when I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all men to myself.**" 33 **He said this to show the kind of death he was going to die.**" John 12:20-33

“He then began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things and be rejected by the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the law, **and that he must be killed** and after three days rise again. 32 He spoke plainly about this, and Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him. 33 But when Jesus turned and looked at his disciples, he rebuked Peter. “Get behind me, Satan!” he said. “You do not have in mind the concerns of God, but merely human concerns.” Mark 8:31-33

Jesus said it, proclaimed it, explained it, declared it, and the people of that time didn't understand it. We have recorded evidence of the planning, preparation, insight, prophecy, declarations of the cross before it ever happened from the Prophets and Jesus Himself. The world knew that Jesus had to die as the Scriptures declared long ago. It means that 100's, 1000's, of years before Jesus went to the cross, it was written that He had to go to the cross and be crucified, and you are still denying it.

The cross is not a clever invention made by some Christians 300 years after the Bible was written. Again, you have to study and analyze. If someone was to change the Christian Bible and add that Jesus was NOT crucified in accordance to what your Quran claims in fantasy, that person would have to change every minor detail of the Jewish records, all of history, and all of the Old Testament.

There would be no atonement for sin by blood. People would be justified by good works. They would have to change killing and sacrifice of lambs and animals. Anyone who made up the cross, would have to rearrange and change the entire Old Testament, because the ancient Prophets all focused on the One that was to come and take away the sin of the world. The One, the Anointed, who would establish a new covenant between God and man. The everlasting covenant of peace that God's own lamb sacrificed would bring. Remember, it was predicted all the way back with Abraham and Isaac. This person or people would have to take all the parts of the Jewish records of the Bible out, remove all records that write about the events of Jesus. They would have to start here, by totally removing Psalm 22 from all Jewish history:

“My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?
Why are you so far from saving me,
so far from my cries of anguish?
2 My God, I cry out by day, but you do not answer,
by night, but I find no rest.
3 Yet you are enthroned as the Holy One;
you are the one Israel praises.
4 In you our ancestors put their trust;
they trusted and you delivered them.
5 To you they cried out and were saved;
in you they trusted and were not put to shame.
6 But I am a worm and not a man,
scorned by everyone, despised by the people.
7 All who see me mock me;
they hurl insults, shaking their heads.
8 “He trusts in the Lord,” they say,
“let the Lord rescue him.
Let him deliver him,
since he delights in him.”
9 Yet you brought me out of the womb;
you made me trust in you, even at my mother’s breast.
10 From birth I was cast on you;
from my mother’s womb you have been my God.
11 Do not be far from me,
for trouble is near
and there is no one to help.
12 Many bulls surround me;
strong bulls of Bashan encircle me.
13 Roaring lions that tear their prey
open their mouths wide against me.
14 I am poured out like water,
and all my bones are out of joint.
My heart has turned to wax;
it has melted within me.
15 My mouth is dried up like a potsherd,
and my tongue sticks to the roof of my mouth;
you lay me in the dust of death.
16 Dogs surround me,
a pack of villains encircles me;
they pierce my hands and my feet.

17 All my bones are on display;
people stare and gloat over me.
18 They divide my clothes among them
and cast lots for my garment.
19 But you, Lord, do not be far from me.
You are my strength; come quickly to help me.
20 Deliver me from the sword,
my precious life from the power of the dogs.
21 Rescue me from the mouth of the lions;
save me from the horns of the wild oxen.
22 I will declare your name to my people;
in the assembly I will praise you.
23 You who fear the Lord, praise him!
All you descendants of Jacob, honor him!
Revere him, all you descendants of Israel!
24 For he has not despised or scorned
the suffering of the afflicted one;
he has not hidden his face from him
but has listened to his cry for help.
25 From you comes the theme of my praise in the great assembly;
before those who fear you I will fulfill my vows.
26 The poor will eat and be satisfied;
those who seek the Lord will praise him—
may your hearts live forever!
27 All the ends of the earth
will remember and turn to the Lord,
and all the families of the nations
will bow down before him,
28 for dominion belongs to the Lord
and he rules over the nations.
29 All the rich of the earth will feast and worship;
all who go down to the dust will kneel before him—
those who cannot keep themselves alive.
30 Posterity will serve him;
future generations will be told about the Lord.
31 They will proclaim his righteousness,
declaring to a people yet unborn:
He has done it! Psalm 22

It doesn't stop at Psalm 22. If somebody wanted to add the cross to the Christian Bible, they would have to take away so much of the Jewish Old Testament text. Remember, there are over 800 exact matches of paragraphs, statements, events, recorded in the Old Testament that are written again word for word, or almost word for word, in the New Testament. The Old Testament and the New Testament speak plainly about Christ's death. Simple and plain for everyone to understand, for all future generations to understand. Still, you make up your own Islamic version 600 years later?

How?

How can you do this without shame and embarrassment? Why do you not listen to 1500 years of writing, over generations that don't even belong to Christians, that were always in the possession and control of the Jewish nation? We never controlled the books of the Prophets, the Old Testament. We Christians did not write them. Think about it.

The Christian Bible has four books FULL of the dialogue of Jesus Christ. FULL of His teachings, talks, words, however, your Quran has a few sentences. You have no real dialogue of Jesus in your book while He was alive. None – zero. At least if you had some dialogue of Jesus while He was here to compare, some eyewitness accounts, but you have NONE – ZERO.

Your Mohammed did not live with Jesus, but 600 years later, Mohammed gets a revelation that goes against 66 books, 1500 years of writing, 55 prophets, and generations of records, and this is his revelation:

Quran 5:110 – [The Day] when Allah will say, “O Jesus, Son of Mary, remember My favor upon you and upon your mother when I supported you with the Pure Spirit and you spoke to the people in the cradle and in maturity; and [remember] when I taught you writing and wisdom and the Torah and the Gospel; and when you designed from clay [what was] like the form of a bird with My permission, then you breathed into it, and it became a bird with

My permission; and you healed the blind and the leper with My permission; and when you brought forth the dead with My permission; and when I restrained the Children of Israel from [killing] you when you came to them with clear proofs and those who disbelieved among them said, "This is not but obvious magic."

So, again, the real Islamic truth is that Jesus Christ did not die on the cross? Your Allah saved Him from the ancient Jews? But it wasn't even the Jews who put Him on a cross and Jews didn't crucify. Crucifixion was Roman and it was Rome who put Jesus on the cross. Where does your Quran talk about real history, this real event? The Quran doesn't even mention Rome when falsifying the life of Jesus. You have and can try to debate with the New Testament. You can claim this one verse negates 100's of eyewitness accounts, so much actual dialogue, historical accounts of different nations and civilizations. You can try that with the New Testament, but what do you do with the books of the Jewish Prophets in the Old Testament?

What do you do with all the records about Jesus? All the content, foreshadow, foretelling, type, and declarations made by the Jewish Holy Books centuries before Christ... will you take the Jewish Talmudite position? That everything is about Israel. Ok, then Islam is again false. You lose twice. You can't win either way. Interpret the Old Testament Jewish Bible the way the Rabbis do and it excludes Islam from a place at the table of Truth.

All Jewish texts were written centuries before Christ but affirms Him and He lives out those texts in the New Testament. Do you think the Hebrews would let a gentile church in 300 AD change their records, their religion? Do you think they would let us gentiles change the Word that the God of Abraham gave them for over 1500 years?

Would you let a KUFFAR change your Quran? Actually, you do tell us about how corrupt Islam is in the Hadith territory. How enemies of Islam wrote so many Hadiths. So, that was a bad question. According to you, Allah doesn't protect Islam.

The answer for our Christian God is no. No, no human hands could corrupt what He providentially secured and protected for generations.

And it is the same answer for the Jewish records of the Old Testament and the Jewish Prophets. We share the same God, only they have rejected the fullness of God in Christ and the Church. But still, the Jewish religious body would not DARE let any gentile change their Holy Books.

Now, you want to say the Jews changed their books too, right?

Wrong the Hebrew Bible was never changed, and the world has evidence in the 2300 year-old 'Dead Sea Scrolls' that were discovered last century – over 500 manuscripts, the remains of 870 scrolls.

You can't escape this proof.

Your Imams, scholars, experts they just don't have an answer for the physical, archeological evidence. So, if the cross was imagined, or added later after the original events, if it was made up by gentile churches and Christian peoples, then why do the Jewish Holy books prophesy everything that sustains Christianity to their own detriment? True Talmudic Jews hate Jesus with a vigorous hate that has never stopped for centuries. This type of Jewish believer would take Islam over Christianity any day. And to this day in Israel if you ask most Jewish people who they feel closer to, they will always tell you to Islam and the Muslims. Unless they see as we see, the puzzle of the Old Testament put together by the New Testament. So, all you can do going forward is not believe the prophecies, and that is your free will. In your disbelief, you cannot escape the God given proof of the cross found in the Dead Sea, written, and recorded, hundreds of years before Jesus went to the cross.

Still, you can put all of the Jewish proofs to the side, all the evidence, prophecy, deductions, and let's just take the cross itself.

I know that Muslims hate the cross.

I know that Muslims can't stand to even look at the cross.

I know that Muslims want to break the cross.

Have you ever thought about why? The answer is because the cross unites humanity in love, and you hate love. You hate unity. You want slavery and control. The Gospel that teaches all people are loved by God is your worst enemy. If you believed in the cross you would have to lay down your hate for the KUFFAR and love. Imagine, you, loving us KUFFAR! You can't imagine.

The cross = God's love for the world.

The Gospel is love,

'Just as Moses lifted up the snake in the desert, so the Son of Man must be lifted up, so that everyone who believes in him may have eternal life.

16 **"For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son,** that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life." Jesus – John 3:14-16

Loving takes giving. The Father gave us Jesus.

The cross is forever evidence of that love.

So please recognize, Dear Muslim, that when you create your own story about the cross, you take away God's love for humanity. And if you still persist in your Islamic fantasy that Allah replaced Jesus with a look-a-like on the cross, then you persist knowingly in hating love.

Without love you cannot please the True God.

When you take away God's love through and on the cross, then you call me KAFIR and hate me.

When you take away the cross you replace it with a worldly, physical fight to establish and introduce Sharia Law as the governing law in every country.

When you take away the cross, I become your enemy, and you divide the world into Muslim and non-Muslim.

When you take away the cross, you take away love for all.

When you take away the cross, you take away redemption for all.

When you take away the cross, you take away forgiveness for all.

Why do you persist in a religious manmade system that negates love, redemption, and forgiveness?

The cross is a symbol of love for all Muslims, for all of you, for all humanity and you don't have it. And this is why Islam soaked in ruin, depravity, bloodshed, makes sense. It all makes sense because you took away the cross and God's love on the cross.

No cross = no love = Islam.

The Cross Is Everything

We continue with a more real examination and analysis of the cross and its power on all humanity:

“This is love: not that we loved God, but that he loved us and sent his Son **as an atoning sacrifice for our sins.**” 1 John 4:10

“He is the propitiation for our sins, and not for ours only but also **for the sins of the whole world.**” 1 John 2:2

“So then, just as you received Christ Jesus as Lord, continue to live in him, 7 rooted and built up in him, strengthened in the faith as you were taught, and overflowing with thankfulness.

8 See to it that no one takes you captive through hollow and deceptive philosophy, which depends on human tradition and the basic principles of this world rather than on Christ.

9 For in Christ all the fullness of the Deity lives in bodily form, 10 and you have been given fullness in Christ, who is the head over every power and authority. 11 In him you were also circumcised, in the putting off of the sinful nature, not with a circumcision done by the hands of men but with the circumcision done by Christ, 12 having been buried with him in baptism and raised with him through your faith in the power of God, who raised him from the dead.

13 When you were dead in your sins and in the uncircumcision of your sinful nature, God made you alive with Christ. **He forgave us all our sins, 14 having canceled the written code, with its regulations, that was against us and that stood opposed to us; he took it away, nailing it to the cross.** 15 And having disarmed the powers and authorities, he made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them by the cross.” Colossians 2:6-15

“how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, cleanse your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?”
Hebrews 9:14

“Their sins and their lawless deeds **I will remember no more.**”
Hebrews 10:17

“For if by the one man’s offense death reigned through the one, much more those who receive abundance of grace and **of the gift of righteousness will reign in life through the One, Jesus Christ.**”
Romans 5:17

“Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; the old has gone, the new has come! 18 All this is from God, who reconciled us to himself through Christ and gave us the ministry of reconciliation: 19 that God was reconciling the world to himself in Christ, not counting men’s sins against them. And he has committed to us the message of reconciliation. 20 We are therefore Christ’s ambassadors, as though God were making his appeal through us. We implore you on Christ’s behalf: Be reconciled to God. 21 God made him who had no sin to be sin for us, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God.”
2 Corinthians 5:17-21

“Once you were alienated from God and were enemies in your minds because of your evil behavior. 22 **But now he has reconciled you by Christ’s physical body through death to present you holy in his sight, without blemish and free from accusation.**”
Colossians 1:21-22

“For He made Him who knew no sin to be sin for us, that we might become the righteousness of God in Him.”2 Corinthians 5:21

“Surely He has borne our griefs
and **carried our sorrows**” Isaiah 53:4

“Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy and find grace to help in time of need.”
Hebrews 4:16

“In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace.” Ephesians 1:7

“But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, **and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.**” 1 John 1:7

“The chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and **by His stripes we are healed.**” Isaiah 53:5

So they said, “Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and **you will be saved, you and your household.**” Acts 16:31

“And be kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even **as God for Christ’s sake has forgiven you.**” Ephesians 4:32

“But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, 23 gentleness and self-control. Against such things there is no law. 24 **Those who belong to Christ Jesus have crucified the sinful nature with its passions and desires.** 25 Since we live by the Spirit, let us keep in step with the Spirit. 26 Let us not become conceited, provoking and envying each other.” Galatians 5:22-26

“For God did not appoint us to wrath, **but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ.**” 1 Thessalonians 5:9

We are forgiven!

We are forgiven!

We are forgiven!

Our lawless deeds He will remember no more because of the cross, God keeps no records of our wrongs.

Our sins are as far as the east is from the west!

His appropriation of sin is for the whole world!

Put down your guns, bury your swords, lay down your hate, and come into the love of God and let us break bread together in His love for us. For, only in Christ are we friends. Only in Him you can call me brother.

We are loved!

You are loved!

Nothing we do can change His love for us. We have been set free. Not set free to keep sinning, but to serve. We are now made righteous by the blood of Jesus. He bore our grief and our sorrow, by the stripes on His back we are healed from our sin punishment. We are not enemies of God. We can come to Him boldly before His throne of Grace and have a relationship with Him. We can call on Him in Arabic, in Farsi, in Turkish, in Chinese, in Indian, in any language, and we can know Him. He doesn't require sacrifice JIHAD, He wants mercy. He does not want repetition of prayer. He wants communion with us, to talk with us, to live in us, and walk with us as our Father.

Our Father!

Freely He gives to us the fruit of the Holy Spirit: *“love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control.”* We are only left with this command as we love God, to love our neighbor as our self. We have salvation, healing, restoration, forgiveness, hope that never dies, joy endless, freedom, we can forgive, we can overcome, all things are possible through Christ... this is the cross.

The cross is everything.

Seven On The Cross

The historical records don't stop at Christ's innocence. The crucifixion itself, how it unfolds, what was said, it was all recorded. And the records give us so much insight and information into who God is. I will examine and analyze them here because I know Muslims don't know any of it except this – ***“MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME.”*** For sure, Dear Muslim, this is all you know about the cross. So, time to learn...

7 things Jesus spoke while He hung on the Cross are here:

1. Then said Jesus, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." And they parted his raiment, and cast lots – Luke 23:34

2. And Jesus said unto him, "Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise." Luke 23:43

3. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. John 19:26-27

4. About the ninth hour Jesus cried out in a loud voice, "Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?"—which means, "My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?" Matthew 27:46

5. After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, said, "I thirst!" John 19:28

6. A jar of wine vinegar was there, so they soaked a sponge in it, put the sponge on a stalk of the hyssop plant, and lifted it to Jesus' lips. 30 When he had received the drink, Jesus said, "It is finished." John 19:29-30

7. Jesus called out with a loud voice, "Father, into your hands I commit my spirit." When he had said this, he breathed his last. Luke 23:46

1. First, Jesus prayed for the people who were crucifying Him. Is this possible? Who has done this in history? What God has spoken this kind of forgiveness? I don't think any Muslim really understands what this moment means, what these words mean, *"Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."* Jesus is praying for His killers as He suffers on a cross. He is God, the Divine One. The Son who is One with the Father. Think what you want about the Christian Bible, but this Bible that I am holding right now that is printed across the world, writes this: *"Father, forgive them, for they know not what the do."* All Christian Bibles in the world, in every language have this written – FORGIVENESS. God forgave His own beloved creation for hanging Him on a cross. Your Allah doesn't possess this kind of forgiveness because this kind of forgiveness only comes from love, and Allah is not love.

Jesus left us the Kingdom of God on earth. And it wasn't long after Jesus was on the cross, that His Disciples, His Christians, His worshippers, lived out the Kingdom of God in the same way Jesus did. Jesus by His Spirit sustained all those who were transformed by His love and forgiveness, the message of the Gospel, through the most cruel and the most suffering time of Christianity which came soon after Jesus was crucified Himself. These words of forgiveness that Jesus spoke, were again spoken by Stephen. We already studied the time Stephen was stoned by the Sanhedrin crew, but to reaffirm Jesus, here it is, again:

"When the members of the Sanhedrin heard this, they were furious and gnashed their teeth at him. 55 But Stephen, full of the Holy Spirit, looked up to heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God. 56 "Look," he said, "I see heaven open and the Son of Man standing at the right hand of God."

57 At this they covered their ears and, yelling at the top of their voices, they all rushed at him, 58 dragged him out of the city and began to stone him. Meanwhile, the witnesses laid their coats at the feet of a young man named Saul. 59 While they were stoning him, Stephen prayed, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." 60 **Then he fell on his knees and cried out, "Lord, do not hold this sin against them."** When he had said this, he fell asleep." Acts 7:54-60

LORD DO NOT HOLD THIS AGAINST THEM

This is Christ's operating system. This is the Kingdom of God on planet earth. It changes men and women. It makes us like Jesus, which is the hope of every Christian – to be like the Son of God. Nobody else has this OS. Stephen was living out Jesus, totally duplicated and replicated. Without Jesus going to the cross, without God clothed in particles/atoms, without Jesus and His forgiveness, how would've the world known what God's Kingdom really is? The God of Abraham Kingdom's is not robotic prayer, religious rules about food, or how to use the restroom. The mechanism is love that produces this kind of redemption, this kind of forgiveness. This Kingdom is real. This God is real. The Spirit of Jesus in this young man who was being stoned cried out to His Savior, not to KILL THEM, but instead, to not hold their sin against them.

This is the reality of Christianity that you and your Islam can never overcome.

So where can I, where do I find this in your Quran, or any other book in history, or present time? Show me one single Muslim who cried out, "*forgive them,*" to Allah about their killers, rapists, murderers? Starting with your Mohammed... you can't. It is nowhere in your Quran. There has never been a Muslim to speak this kind of forgiveness because your Allah doesn't give this kind of forgiveness.

Your Quran does talk about crucifixion. Crucifixion in your Quran is not for Allah's Son or anyone of Allah's messengers. Crucifixion is for us KUFFAR. And my ancestors were crucified by Islam and Muslims. We have book after book, written record of you crucifying us. The reason is Quran 5:33. The Quran is guilty of this pagan torture: "Indeed, the penalty for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive upon earth [to cause] corruption is none but that they be killed or crucified or that their hands and feet be cut off from opposite sides or that they be exiled from the land. That is for them a disgrace in this world; and for them in the Hereafter is a great punishment,"

Where is the forgiveness?

You are instructed and taught that anyone who wages war against Allah and Mohammed, or “*strives for corruption*” should be crucified. Strive for corruption could mean anything, anything like drawing a cartoon of Mohammed, or making a joke about Mohammed. *The Reliance of the Traveller*, an Islamic jurisprudence book summarizing the Quran and Hadith, will show all the non-Muslims how ugly and dangerous Islam really is. And that yes, drawing a cartoon of Mohammed is a death sentence – LEGALLY IN ISLAM:

08.0 APOSTASY FROM ISLAM (RIDDA)

Reliance of the Traveller

(0: “Leaving Islam is the ugliest form of unbelief (kufr) and the worst. It may come about through sarcasm, as when someone is told, “Trim your nails, it is sunna,” and he replies, “I would not do it even if it were,” as opposed to when some circumstance exists which exonerates him of having committed apostasy, such as when his tongue runs away with him, or when he is quoting someone, or says it out of fear.)

08.1 When a person who has reached puberty and is sane voluntarily apostatizes from Islam, he deserves to be killed.

08.2 In such a case, it is obligatory for the caliph (A: or his representative) to ask him to repent and return to Islam. If he does, it is accepted from him, but if he refuses, he is immediately killed.

08.3 If he is a freeman. no one besides the caliph or his representative may kill him. If someone else kills him, the killer is disciplined (def: o17) (0: for arrogating the caliph's prerogative and encroaching upon his rights, as this is one of his duties).

08.4 There is no indemnity for killing an apostate (0: or any expiation, since it is killing someone who deserves to die)."

ACTS THAT ENTAIL LEAVING ISLAM

Reliance of the Traveller

08.7 "(0: Among the things that entail apostasy from Islam (may Allah protect us from them) are:

(1) to prostrate to an idol whether sarcastically, out of mere contrariness, or in actual conviction, like that of someone who believes the Creator to be something that has originated time. Like idols in this respect are the sun or moon, and like prostration is bowing to other than Allah, if one intends reverence towards it like the reverence due to Allah;

(2) to intend to commit unbelief. even if in the future. And like this intention is hesitating whether to do ~o or not: one thereby immediately commits unbelief:

(3) to speak words that imply unbelief such as "Allah is the third of three:" or "'I am Allah"- unless one's tongue has run away with one. or one is quoting another. or is one of the

friends of Allah Most High (wali, def: w33)
in a spiritually intoxicated state of total
oblivion (A: friend of Allah or not, someone totally
oblivious is as if insane, and is not held legally
responsible (dis: k13.1(O:»)), for these latter do
not entail unbelief;

(4) to revile Allah or His messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace);

(5) to deny the existence of Allah, His beginningless
eternality, His endless eternity, or to
deny any of His attributes which the consensus of
Muslims ascribes to Him (dis: vl);

(6) to be sarcastic about Allah's name, His
command, His interdiction, His promise, or His
threat;

(7) to deny any verse of the Koran or anything
which by scholarly consensus (def: b7)
belongs to it, or to add a verse that does not belong
to it;

(8) to mockingly say, "I don't know what
faith is":

(9) to reply to someone who says, "There is
no power or strength save through Allah": "Your
saying 'There's no power or strength, etc.' won't
save you from hunger";

(10) for a tyrant, after an oppressed person
says, "This is through the decree of Allah," to
reply, "I act without the decree of Allah";

(11) to say that a Muslim is an unbeliever (kafir) (dis: w47) in words that are uninterpretable as merely meaning he is an ingrate towards Allah for divinely given blessings (n: in Arabic, also "kaflr");

(12) when someone asks to be taught the Testification of Faith (Ar. Shahada, the words. "La ilaha ill Allahu Muhammadun rasulu Llah" (There is no god but Allah, Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah)), and a Muslim refuses to teach him it;

(13) to describe a Muslim or someone who wants to become a Muslim in terms of unbelief (kufr);

(14) to deny the obligatory character of something which by the consensus of Muslims (ijma', def: b7) is part of Islam, when it is well known as such, like the prayer (salat) or even one rak'a from one of the five obligatory prayers, if there is no excuse (def: u2.4);

(15) to hold that any of Allah's messengers or prophets are liars, or to deny their being sent; (n: 'Ala' ai-Din 'Abidin adds the following:

(16) to revile the religion of Islam;

(17) to believe that things in themselves or by their own nature have any causal influence independent of the will of Allah;

(18) to deny the existence of angels or jinn (def: w22), or the heavens;

(19) to be sarcastic about any ruling of the Sacred Law;

(20) or to deny that Allah intended the Prophet's message (Allah bless him and give him peace) to be the religion followed by the entire world (dis: w4.3--4) (al-Hadiyya al-'Ala'iyya (y4), 423-24).)

There are others, for the subject is nearly limitless. May Allah Most High save us and all Muslims from it.)”

This is how demonic and Satanic Islam really is, SARCASM! Killing for sarcasm. Killing for *“reviling the religion”* of Islam. That is basically every day business in the west towards Christianity and Jesus. Everyone draws pictures of Jesus. Pictures of Jesus being urinated on, having sex, the imagination of the sinner is endless. Christianity is blasted every day, everywhere, and we just keep loving. And to think, most western white saviors of Islam quote the very verse before Quran 5:33 to show the supremacy and beauty of Islam.

This verse:

Quran 5:32 – “Because of that, We decreed upon the Children of Israel that whoever kills a soul unless for a soul or for corruption [done] in the land - it is as if he had slain mankind entirely. And whoever saves one - it is as if he had saved mankind entirely. And our messengers had certainly come to them with clear proofs. Then indeed many of them, [even] after that, throughout the land, were transgressors.”

Notice two things that are always left out when a self-righteous Muslim or white-western savior of Islam, declares this record from the Quran...

#1. This decree in Quran chapter 5, was decreed upon the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, and who are the children of Israel? The Jews. This decree was not for Muslims but for Jews.

#2. This record is conditional. The Quran writes “UNLESS...” – meaning that if you draw a cartoon, the same law applies. Why doesn't anybody ever notice this?

The most humiliating thing about every westernized-Muslim and white savior of Islam, reciting this every day in their classroom, in front of their white friends, at weddings, at universities, at inter-faith gatherings, is that it was stolen from the Jews!

Stolen! By a Bedouin stone kisser.

Mohammed and Allah the copyright stealing bros, take from the Jews again. This is an original Jewish writing found here:

“Whoever destroys a soul, it is considered as if he destroyed an entire world. And whoever saves a life, it is considered as if he saved an entire world”. (Mishnah Sanhedrin 4:5; Yerushalmi Talmud 4:9)

Here is the complete Hebrew reading and translation:

סנהדרין ל"ז א:ל"ה-מ'

דיני ממונות אדם נותן ממון ומתכפר לו דיני נפשות דמו ודם זרעותיו תלוין בו עד סוף העולם שכן מצינו בקין שהרג את אחיו שנאמר (בראשית ד' י' (דמי אחיך צועקים אינו אומר דם אחיך אלא דמי אחיך דמו ודם זרעותיו דבר אחר דמי אחיך שהיה דמו מושלך על העצים ועל האבנים לפיכך נברא אדם יחידי ללמדך שכל המאבד נפש אחת מישראל מעלה עליו הכתוב כאילו איבד עולם מלא וכל המקיים נפש אחת מישראל מעלה עליו הכתוב כאילו קיים עולם מלא והוא מפני שלום הבריות שלא יאמר אדם לחבירו אבא גדול מאביך ושלא יהו המינים אומרים הרבה רשויות בשמים

Sanhedrin 37a:11-14

[With regard to] monetary cases, [a false witness] gives money and it absolves him. [With regard to] capital cases, the blood [of the victim] and the blood of his [unborn] descendants is hung on [the false witness] until the end of time, for so we find about Cain, who killed his brother, as it is said, "Your brother's bloods (demei) are crying out (Genesis 4:10)--" it does not say 'Your brother's blood (dam)', but rather 'Your brother's bloods (demei)'-- his blood and the blood of his [unborn] descendants. Another opinion [on the use of the plural 'bloods']: 'Your brother's bloods (demei)'-- that his blood was splattered on the trees and rocks. [Returning to the first explanation:] **Therefore a singular man was created-- to teach you that anyone who causes one Israelite life to be lost, Scripture accounts to him as if he caused a whole world to be lost; and anyone who sustains one Israelite life, Scripture accounts to him as if he sustained an entire world.** [Man] also [descends from a common ancestor] for the sake of peace among the creations-- so that no man can say to his friend, "My father is greater than your father." And [it was also made this way] so that heretics will not claim, "There are multiple powers in the heavens."

Dear Muslim, do you know how old this text is?

Mishna, also spelled Mishnah (Hebrew: "Repeated Study"), plural Mishnayot, the oldest authoritative postbiblical collection and codification of Jewish oral laws, systematically compiled by numerous scholars (called tannaim) over a period of about two centuries. The codification was given final form early in the 3rd century AD by Judah ha-Nasi. The Mishna supplements the written, or scriptural, laws found in the Pentateuch. It presents various interpretations of selective legal traditions that had been preserved orally since at least the time of Ezra (c. 450 BC). <https://www.britannica.com/topic/Mishna> BY The Editors of Encyclopaedia Britannica

Its final codification was finished in the 3rd century, 300 years before Mohammed.

Dear Muslim, PLEASE STOP USING QURAN 5:32 to stop the embarrassment of quoting the Jewish Talmud.

Dear Muslim, PLEASE ERASE QURAN 5:33 FROM THE QURAN, crucifixion is a pagan practice. All the enemies of God practiced crucifixion.

There is absolutely no similarity between Allah and Jesus, Islam and Christianity. Almost every Apostle that walked with Jesus was crucified or killed because of their faith. Peter himself was crucified upside down. Do you see the message? Your message is not the Message of Jesus Christ. You are the ones that crucify – we are the ones that are crucified. We are not to fight back. You are to fight back and defend the name and honor of your Allah and crucifying prophet. Your Muslim martyrs fight for Allah, kill for Allah, die in the cause of Allah by war. You are promised so much for this in Quran 3:157:

“And if you are killed in the cause of Allah or die – then forgiveness from Allah and mercy are better than whatever they accumulate [in this world].”

“CAUSE” – the critical path in dying is if you are killed in the **“cause”** of Allah. What is your cause? Your cause is domination in this life, in this physical world. You want the world just like Satan wants the world. Your cause is Islam, our Christian cause is Christ’s love. Yours is to control the world, ours is to love the world. You want an Islamic kingdom that covers the globe, but Jesus says that His Kingdom is something and somewhere else, “My kingdom is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jews. But now my kingdom is from another place” Matthew 18:36. The Christian definition of a martyr is not giving up our faith even if put to death for it, not being ashamed of Jesus, even if it means persecution, not compromising God’s love for us, even if it costs us everything. Christian martyrdom is not war. It is our death for Jesus Christ.

Look how Jesus warns us that we will be put to death for Him:

“Then you will be handed over to be persecuted and put to death, and you will be hated by all nations because of me.” Jesus – Matthew 24:9

This is the truth throughout history, and the above verse Jesus spoke, tells us that it will only get worse. There is evidence everywhere. All of history is full of Christians dying and being put to death, crucified for Jesus. I already warned you that I have my own evidence.

My forefathers suffered on the cross like Jesus, from your Islam. What an amazing honor to be killed like our Lord and Savior, on a cross, suffering with Him. We look at you crucifying us as glory to our God in the Highest, and your eternal defeat.

Your Islam crucified my Christian forefathers.

You can't escape that or justify it. Christians die all the time in your lands, ask yourself why they never fight back?

Jesus tells us that if we follow Him, we will be like Him when He was here. We won't have a place in this world to rest:

When Jesus saw the crowd around him, he gave orders to cross to the other side of the lake. 19 Then a teacher of the law came to him and said, “Teacher, I will follow you wherever you go.”

20 Jesus replied, “Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay his head.” Matthew 8:18-20

Jesus had no place to lay His head, and neither will we.

Jesus Himself was abandoned and forsaken here on earth by every one of His disciples:

'In that hour Jesus said to the crowd, "Am I leading a rebellion, that you have come out with swords and clubs to capture me? Every day I sat in the temple courts teaching, and you did not arrest me. 56 But this has all taken place that the writings of the prophets might be fulfilled." **Then all the disciples deserted him and fled.**' Matthew 26:55-56

Do you get it now? In Christ, we have been, still are and will be abandoned, isolated, mocked, ridiculed, laughed at, spit on, beaten, abused, hated, excluded, persecuted, oppressed, and in the end so many of us will be killed, crucified, have our heads cut off... but still nothing can defeat us because Jesus Christ already won on the cross.

You don't have this strength. It only comes from the Holy Spirit.

You can never defeat us.

2. The second thing Jesus said on the cross tells us so much about salvation. In Islam, salvation comes by continual repentance of sins, believing in a million things, kissing stones, and good works. The Quran is full of corrupt teaching of good works:

Quran 95:6 – “Except those who believe **and do good**, so they shall have a reward never to be cut off.”

Quran 5:9 – “Allah has promised those who believe **and do righteous deeds** [that] for them there is forgiveness and great reward.”

Quran 42:26 – “And He answers [the supplication of] those who have believed and **done righteous deeds** and increases [for] them from His bounty. But the disbelievers will have a severe punishment.”

Quran 33:71 – “He will direct you to do **righteous good deeds** and will forgive you your sins. And whosoever obeys Allah and His Messenger (SAW) he has indeed achieved a great achievement (i.e. he will be saved from the Hell-fire and made to enter Paradise).”

Quran 98:6-8 – “Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Quran and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikun will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. Verily, those who believe [in the Oneness of Allah, and in His Messenger Muhammad (Peace be upon him)] including all obligations ordered by Islam] **and do righteous good deeds**, they are the best of creatures. Their reward with their Lord is 'Adn (Eden) Paradise (Gardens of Eternity), underneath which rivers flow, they will abide therein forever, Allah Well-Pleased with them, and they with Him. That is for him who fears his Lord.”

Quran 2:271 – “If you disclose **your charitable expenditures**, they are good; but if you conceal them and give them to the poor, it is better for you, and He will remove from you some of your misdeeds [thereby]. And Allah, with what you do, is [fully] Acquainted.”

Quran 103:3 – “Except for those who have believed and done **righteous deeds**.”

We went over this already so we already know in Islam, Muslims think they will be justified by good deeds, which we already know is totally in opposition to the system of salvation given by the God of Abraham, but Muslims really aren't saved by good deeds. Even with good deeds, the fake prophet tells Muslims that most will be in hell, especially Muslim women. Islam teaches a different way to forgiveness than the God of Abraham, and we can again confirm it through studying Jesus on the cross.

This is the second thing Jesus said on the cross:

“Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise.” The thief who hung next to Jesus is in Heaven today with Jesus. He was saved. This is how it happened,

One of the criminals who hung there hurled insults at him: “Aren't you the Christ? Save yourself and us!”

40 But the other criminal rebuked him. “Don't you fear God,” he said, “since you are under the same sentence? 41 We are punished justly, for we are getting what our deeds deserve. But this man has done nothing wrong.”

42 Then he said, “Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom.”

43 **Jesus answered him, “I tell you the truth, today you will be with me in paradise.”** Luke 23:39-43

What happened here? How did Jesus have power to tell someone they are going to heaven? Even Mohammed didn't know if he would be in heaven:

Sahih Bukhari, vol.9, book 87, no. 145 – Narrated by Kharija bin Zaid bin Thabit).

“May Allah have mercy on you. I testify that Allah has honoured you. Muhammad asked the woman, “How do you know that Allah has honoured this man? “I know, by Allah,” she said. Muhammad replied, “This man, death struck him and I wish him the best in the name of Allah. **By Allah, although I am the Messenger of Allah, I know not what will happen to me, just like you.**”

Mohammed didn't know where he was going, and you, Dear Muslim, you put your hope in him? Listen to the words and assurance of Jesus:

“Most assuredly, I say to you, he who hears My word and believes in Him who sent Me has everlasting life, and shall not come into judgment, but has passed from death into life.” John 5:24

MOST ASSUREDLY YOU HAVE EVERLASTING LIFE

Jesus said, **“MOST ASSUREDLY.”** This a promise that will not be broken. The promise of eternal life is sure but only in Jesus, never Allah.

And that justification to be in heaven, most assuredly, comes not by good deeds, but by the love and grace of God through faith,

“For it is by grace you have been saved, through faith—and this not from yourselves, it is the gift of God— 9 not by works, so that no one can boast. 10 For we are God's workmanship, created in Christ Jesus to do good works, which God prepared in advance for us to do.” Ephesians 2:8-10

Our salvation is a gift from God. The gift is Jesus Christ. We do not get into heaven or into a relationship with God by feeding the poor or giving money to charity. Why? Because the God of Abraham is HOLY – not practical. God is so Holy He cannot look upon sin. You cannot be saved from your sin by the God of Abraham through repenting directly to Him. Your individual repentance cannot save you without atonement. Remember, the Law requires blood for sin – **“In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be cleansed with blood, and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness”** Hebrews 9:22. You do not have atonement that is why you have only repetitive prayers, no communion, no fellowship, no oneness, with the Holy God of Abraham.

Works cannot save you.

We are created to do good works because we are God’s workmanship, but none of those works account for salvation. Why? Why, did God make it that way? Read again, what the Bible says in Ephesians... it says, ***“SO THAT NO ONE CAN BOAST.”***

Pride.

Doing good works and making that the basis of salvation, creates in a person arrogance. A feeling that they are better than others because of what they do. This is self-righteousness. It is the way of manmade religion. Always striving to do good, programs in a person, pride. Then it becomes a pattern, all religions have it. Mormons have it, too, just like you. It becomes a scale of how we should judge others. Like, how much did that person give to charity last year? How many times did they feed the poor? Corrupt religion uses this as a scale that divides people into good or bad according to how much “good” they do. This always leads to an attitude of competition, self-righteousness, and pride.

We can see this play-out in Muslim women. Muslim women outside of Islamic countries love to wear their HIJAB. It makes them feel proud. It makes them feel pious and better than women who don't. Even Muslim men look at their own women and judge who is good and who is not as good by what they wear. It becomes a source of pride to Islamic women. They feel better than KUFFAR women because they are 'modest.' But, what about their hearts? The condition of their hearts? Well, their hearts are full of pride and self-righteousness. Anyone who thinks they are better than someone else develops a sense of entitlement. They become self-centered, arrogant, exclusive, and this all is sin to God. It's not sin to your Allah, but it is sin to Christ God. Doing good deeds on the outside doesn't change what is on the inside – the heart. You can feed the poor, but if you are doing it to justify yourself before the God of Abraham, it means nothing. It is just false religion. Religion that Christ God does not accept. He does not accept your behavior or effort as justification for His love and salvation. The poor are to be fed. Jesus fed the hungry,

"have the people sit down." There was plenty of grass in that place, and they sat down (about five thousand men were there). 11 Jesus then took the loaves, gave thanks, **and distributed to those who were seated as much as they wanted.** He did the same with the fish." John 6:10-11

Jesus left us the model of His Kingdom on earth and a big part is feeding the hungry, caring for the poor, orphans, widows and helpless. Still, none of this can justify your sin. God wants your heart, not your behavior or your JIHAD. Your Islam is all about what is on the outside – external righteousness. While, on the inside you feel and think you are superior, better than all who are not Muslims. This is sin. You are in sin. You perpetrate major blinding and crippling sin against the God of Abraham. The same kind of sin that put Jesus on the cross. The kind of sin that made the Pharisees not recognize that God in human flesh was right in front of them.

Jesus wants our hearts. He has prepared us for good works, but He wants His Kingdom to become alive in our hearts.

Basing faith on good works leads to religion.

Religion is a set of rules, obligations, criteria, standards to meet in order to be a part of the “god” that relates to that religion. Religion breeds self-righteousness. Religion put Jesus on the cross.

Religion killed Jesus Christ.

Look again at your Quran,

Quran 5:55 – “Your ally is none but Allah and [therefore] His Messenger and those who have believed – those who establish prayer **and give zakah**, and they bow [in worship].”

Those who have believed establish “*prayer*,” and give “*zakah*.” These are requirements for you. Zakah is a religious duty. It must be done for any ‘good and true’ Muslim. You pray 5 times a day. It is ritual, and you repeat prayers. This is false religion. False religion and false prophet, is it making sense? These are requirements that you have to meet to be a Muslim and be a part of Islam. But we have seen and studied that faith is all that the thief on the cross had. That faith was the reason that very day when He died, He went to ‘Paradise’ – Heaven.

Remember, the ONLY religion that God the Father accepts is looking after, helping, caring for orphans and widows, while not being part of the world. ‘*Not being part of the world*,’ means being with the helpless, the weak, the poor, the broken, the forgotten, the rejected and staying away from greed, lust, deception, violence, selfishness, hatred, contempt, hostility, prejudice, arrogance, hostility, discrimination.

This is religion to God. Religion to Jesus is not praying 5 times a day, fasting when told, doing things out of direction and mere repetition. Father God wants us adopted into His family. He wants us to know Him and His love. He wants us to,

“seek His kingdom and His righteousness” Matthew 6:33.

God says, “You will seek me and find me when you seek me with all your heart” Jeremiah 29:13 – NOT when you do religious works or try to be justified by your own behavior and efforts.

A person can repeat prayer after prayer but if their heart is full of hate and division, self-righteousness, and superiority, then what do those prayers mean? God is a living God, not a God of mechanics. Jesus addresses this in the Christian Bible:

‘Then Jesus said to the crowds and to his disciples: 2 “The teachers of the law and the Pharisees sit in Moses’ seat. 3 So you must obey them and do everything they tell you. But do not do what they do, for they do not practice what they preach. 4 They tie up heavy loads and put them on men’s shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to lift a finger to move them.

5 “Everything they do is done for men to see: They make their phylacteries wide and the tassels on their garments long; 6 they love the place of honor at banquets and the most important seats in the synagogues; 7 they love to be greeted in the marketplaces and to have men call them ‘Rabbi.’

8 “But you are not to be called ‘Rabbi,’ for you have only one Master and you are all brothers. 9 And do not call anyone on earth ‘father,’ for you have one Father, and he is in heaven. 10 Nor are you to be called ‘teacher,’ for you have one Teacher, the Christ. 11 The greatest among you will be your servant. 12 For whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted.

13 “Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You shut the kingdom of heaven in men’s faces. You yourselves do not enter, nor will you let those enter who are trying to.

15 “Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You travel over land and sea to win a single convert, and when he becomes one, you make him twice as much a son of hell as you are.

16 “Woe to you, blind guides! You say, ‘If anyone swears by the temple, it means nothing; but if anyone swears by the gold of the temple, he is bound by his oath.’ 17 You blind fools! Which is greater: the gold, or the temple that makes the gold sacred? 18 You also say, ‘If anyone swears by the altar, it means nothing; but if anyone swears by the gift on it, he is bound by his oath.’ 19 You blind men! Which is greater: the gift, or the altar that makes the gift sacred? 20 Therefore, he who swears by the altar swears by it and by everything on it. 21 And he who swears by the temple swears by it and by the one who dwells in it. 22 And he who swears by heaven swears by God’s throne and by the one who sits on it.

23 “Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You give a tenth of your spices—mint, dill and cummin. But you have neglected the more important matters of the law—justice, mercy and faithfulness. You should have practiced the latter, without neglecting the former. 24 You blind guides! You strain out a gnat but swallow a camel.

25 “Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of greed and self-indulgence. 26 Blind Pharisee! First clean the inside of the cup and dish, and then the outside also will be clean.

27 “Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You are like whitewashed tombs, which look beautiful on the outside but on the inside are full of dead men’s bones and everything unclean. 28 In the same way, on the outside you appear to people as righteous but on the inside you are full of hypocrisy and wickedness.’ Matthew 23:1-27

We already analyzed what Jesus tells the religious leaders, He tells them that they are like, *"WHITEWASHED TOMBS."* They look beautiful and clean, and valuable on the outside, but on the inside, they are full of dead men's bones and everything unclean. They appear as righteous on the outside keeping the Sabbath, keeping the law, praying loud prayers in the streets for all to hear. They walk around in religious piety, with religious clothing, religious appearance, religious talk, religious diets, yet, on the inside they are full of hypocrisy and wickedness.

Wow.

Jesus told the highest ruling Jewish leaders and religious leaders all of this! He even calls them, "You snakes! You brood of vipers!" Matthew 23:33. WOW. No one ever dared speak this or confront the ruling elite of Israel. He told them their religion was nothing to Him. Their religion condemned them. It is no wonder that most Jewish people to this day do not accept Jesus as the Son of God, because Jesus changed everything. The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, no longer just walked with the Israelites. He walked and walks with all that have faith and trust in Him.

It isn't just the Jewish religious leaders of the time Jesus rebuked. He rebukes many who proclaim to know Him. There is a very telling verse for many Christians of all denominations today that is written in the book of Matthew,

"Watch out for false prophets. They come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ferocious wolves. 16 By their fruit you will recognize them. Do people pick grapes from thornbushes, or figs from thistles? 17 Likewise every good tree bears good fruit, but a bad tree bears bad fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bear bad fruit, and a bad tree cannot bear good fruit. 19 Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. 20 Thus, by their fruit you will recognize them.

21 "Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and in your name drive out demons and perform many miracles?' 23 Then I will tell them plainly, 'I never knew you. Away from me, you evildoers!'
Matthew 7:15-23

Jesus tells us that we will know who is of Him by their 'fruit.' The fruit of the Holy Spirit, remember is: *love, joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control*. Some Christian leaders teach their churches with words of sarcasm, arrogance, lust for money, and disguised self-centeredness. They do not have the Holy Spirit. Some Christians today are at risk for this denial of God one day. These Christians pray loudly in the streets, they prophesy in God's name, they even drive out demons, but it doesn't matter to Christ God because their insides are rotten. They do all this, but they hate Muslims, they hate atheists, they hate people not like them, they hate their brothers and sisters, even while knowing this:

"Whoever claims to love God yet hates a brother or sister is a liar. For whoever does not love their brother and sister, whom they have seen, cannot love God, whom they have not seen." 1 John 4:20

These self-righteous "Christians" feel above those who don't go to church. The Christian Bible says they are like 'wolves' on the inside. Wolves hunt for prey. These Christians also do the same. They get rich off the name of Jesus. They use religion to profit. They think that God wants them to be rich and rich alone, to live in the abundance of things of the world. They totally disregard a story in the Christian Bible of a rich young man that has a discussion with Jesus. At the end of the discussion Jesus tells the rich young man this:

Then Jesus, looking at him, loved him, and said to him, "One thing you lack: Go your way, sell whatever you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me." Mark 10:17-21

He tells the rich young ruler to sell everything He possessed and give it to the poor, then to come follow Him. That doesn't mean that everyone who follows Jesus has to sell everything they have, but it means that Jesus is to be first in our hearts. If we want to follow Him, we can't be attached to anything of this world. We have to take up the cross and follow Him. We are not to pursue riches to be rich in themselves. We are not to pursue anything but Christ God's Kingdom and His righteousness. Yet so many Christians today profit off Jesus. They deceive and get wealthy from the name and salvation of Jesus Christ. The same happened in Jerusalem at the time of Jesus,

'On reaching Jerusalem, **Jesus entered the temple courts and began driving out those who were buying and selling there.** He overturned the tables of the money changers and the benches of those selling doves, 16 and would not allow anyone to carry merchandise through the temple courts. 17 And as he taught them, he said, "Is it not written: 'My house will be called a house of prayer for all nations'? But you have made it 'a den of robbers.'"

18 The chief priests and the teachers of the law heard this and began looking for a way to kill him, for they feared him, because the whole crowd was amazed at his teaching.' Mark 11:15-18

The same thing is happening today in some churches. The leaders of churches, the 'pastors,' drive the best cars. They have the biggest houses. They and their wives and children have the nicest clothes, just like the Pharisees in the time of Jesus. They have all this and when a poor person comes to their church and cannot pay their electric bill, they tell this person that they will pray for them.

Does it sound like this:

“When he noticed how the guests picked the places of honor at the table, he told them this parable: 8 “When someone invites you to a wedding feast, do not take the place of honor, for a person more distinguished than you may have been invited. 9 If so, the host who invited both of you will come and say to you, ‘Give this person your seat.’ Then, humiliated, you will have to take the least important place. 10 But when you are invited, take the lowest place, so that when your host comes, he will say to you, ‘Friend, move up to a better place.’ Then you will be honored in the presence of all the other guests. 11 For all those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted.”

12 Then Jesus said to his host, “When you give a luncheon or dinner, do not invite your friends, your brothers or sisters, your relatives, or your rich neighbors; if you do, they may invite you back and so you will be repaid. 13 But when you give a banquet, invite the poor, the crippled, the lame, the blind, 14 and you will be blessed. Although they cannot repay you, you will be repaid at the resurrection of the righteous.” Jesus – Luke 14:7-14

Actually, the favorite expression these pastors of churches, especially pastors of churches in America, love using is that *they don't give a person a fish, instead they teach them how to fish.* They won't give to the poor. They teach them how to get what they need. Wait, look what Jesus says above, ***“GIVE TO THE POOR.”*** Jesus directly says ‘GIVE.’ And those who won't give people ‘fish,’ but instead ‘teach them how to fish,’ totally ignore that Jesus Himself fed thousands of people – FREELY. Jesus gave the hungry fish! He didn't say tell them, “I can't meet your need, but I will teach you how to meet your own needs.” Jesus met the needs of the people, and these pastors who fly in private jets and bring lions, and acrobats, and pirate ships, to their churches to use as props on stage to impress their church members and make their churches “cool” – could be taking the money spent on the “Sunday show,” and giving the people that need fish – fish.

Some Christians have become like the ancient Jewish leaders who thought that they and they alone possess God. Many Christians today think the same as the Pharisees thought, that no one is as good as them. They are morally above the rest of the world. They feel superior and exclude others who are not like them – the same way you feel as a Muslim. These Christians operate out of a false humility, full of pride. They do all this claiming to be Christians and children of God, but we see what Jesus will say to these people one day:

“Then the King will say to those on his right, ‘Come, you who are blessed by my Father; take your inheritance, the kingdom prepared for you since the creation of the world. 35 For I was hungry and you gave me something to eat, I was thirsty and you gave me something to drink, I was a stranger and you invited me in, 36 I needed clothes and you clothed me, I was sick and you looked after me, I was in prison and you came to visit me.’

37 “Then the righteous will answer him, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry and feed you, or thirsty and give you something to drink? 38 When did we see you a stranger and invite you in, or needing clothes and clothe you? 39 When did we see you sick or in prison and go to visit you?’

40 “The King will reply, ‘Truly I tell you, whatever you did for one of the least of these brothers and sisters of mine, you did for me.’

41 “Then he will say to those on his left, ‘Depart from me, you who are cursed, into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels. 42 For I was hungry and you gave me nothing to eat, I was thirsty and you gave me nothing to drink, 43 I was a stranger and you did not invite me in, I needed clothes and you did not clothe me, I was sick and in prison and you did not look after me.’

44 “They also will answer, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or needing clothes or sick or in prison, and did not help you?’

45 "He will reply, 'Truly I tell you, whatever you did not do for one of the least of these, you did not do for me.'

Matthew 25:34-45

Don't mess with the poor. This is what Jesus says about the poor:

"Then he looked up at his disciples and said:

'Blessed are you who are poor, for yours is the kingdom of God.

'Blessed are you who are hungry now, for you will be filled.

'Blessed are you who weep now, for you will laugh.'" Luke 6:20-21

"When he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up, he went to the synagogue on the sabbath day, as was his custom. He stood up to read, and the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was given to him. He unrolled the scroll and found the place where it was written:

'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he has anointed me to **bring good news to the poor.** He has sent me to proclaim release to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to let the oppressed go free, to proclaim the year of the Lord's favour.'" Luke 4:16-19

He sat down opposite the treasury, and watched the crowd putting money into the treasury. Many rich people put in large sums. 42 A poor widow came and put in two small copper coins, which are worth a penny. 43 Then he called his disciples and said to them, **"Truly I tell you, this poor widow has put in more than all those who are contributing to the treasury.** 44 For all of them have contributed out of their abundance; but she out of her poverty has put in everything she had, all she had to live on." Mark 12:41-4

"who lends money to the poor without interest; who does not accept a bribe against the innocent. Whoever does these things will never be shaken." Psalm 15:5

More about the poor...

Psalm 22:26 **“The poor will eat and be satisfied;** those who seek the Lord will praise him— may your hearts live forever!”

Psalm 34:6 **“This poor man called,** and the Lord heard him; he saved him out of all his troubles.”

Psalm 35:10 “My whole being will exclaim, “Who is like you, Lord? **You rescue the poor** from those too strong for them, the poor and needy from those who rob them.”

Psalm 69:32 **“The poor will see and be glad—** you who seek God, may your hearts live!”

Psalm 82:3 “Defend the weak and the fatherless; **uphold the cause of the poor** and the oppressed.”

Psalm 113:7 **“He raises the poor from the dust** and lifts the needy from the ash heap”

Psalm 132:15 “I will bless her with abundant provisions; **her poor I will satisfy with food.**”

Psalm 140:12 **“I know that the Lord secures justice for the poor** and upholds the cause of the needy.”

Proverbs 14:31 **“Whoever oppresses the poor shows contempt for their Maker,** but whoever is kind to the needy honors God.”

Proverbs 17:5 **“Whoever mocks the poor shows contempt for their Maker;** whoever gloats over disaster will not go unpunished.”

Proverbs 19:17 **“Whoever is kind to the poor lends to the Lord,** and he will reward them for what they have done.”

Proverbs 21:13 “Whoever shuts their ears to the cry of the poor **will also cry out and not be answered.**”

Proverbs 22:9 “The generous will themselves be blessed, **for they share their food with the poor.**”

Isaiah 14:30 **"The poorest of the poor will find pasture,** and the needy will lie down in safety. But your root I will destroy by famine; it will slay your survivors.

Isaiah 41:17 "The poor and needy search for water, but there is none; their tongues are parched with thirst. **But I the Lord will answer them;** I, the God of Israel, will not forsake them."

Zechariah 7:10 "Do not oppress the widow or the fatherless, the foreigner **or the poor.** Do not plot evil against each other."

Acts 24:17 "After an absence of several years, I came to Jerusalem **to bring my people gifts for the poor** and to present offerings."

Yet in all this, remember,

1 Corinthians 13:3 "If I give all I possess to the poor and give over my body to hardship that I may boast, **but do not have love, I gain nothing.**"

Without love, it all means nothing.

3. The third thing Jesus said on the Cross was,

'When Jesus saw his mother there, and the disciple whom he loved standing nearby, he said to her, "Woman, here is your son," 27 and to the disciple, "Here is your mother." From that time on, this disciple took her into his home.' John 19:26-27

This shows us His love in the physical even at the time of His suffering and death. He acknowledges His mother, who was tortured at the sight of her Son being crucified. He acknowledges her with His love and acknowledges His humanity. His love is everywhere. He was still thinking of others, and that teaches us that even under the worst circumstances we are to not focus on ourselves but on others in love.

4. The fourth thing Jesus said on the Cross was,

About three in the afternoon Jesus cried out in a loud voice, "Eli, Eli, lema Sebastiana?" (which means "My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?") Matthew 27:46

Many Islamic scholars and experts use these records to try and prove that Jesus doubted God, and that Jesus was just a man – just a prophet, not God. But it was not doubt, and Jesus was not just a prophet. The Islamic scholars are checkmated again, because this was a declaration of the moment that all of Heaven and earth had waited for... the final atonement for sin. It was the moment that a Holy God separated His DIVINE from the human/physical body of Jesus Christ. The moment that God, the Father, separated Himself from Jesus Christ, the Son's physical body, so that all the sins from the beginning of time, past, present, and future sins were all put onto Jesus Christ. In that moment, Holy Father who cannot mix with sin, had to remove Himself from the human body that was Jesus Christ (the particles/atoms/matter), so that all sin forever could be atoned in the body and by the blood of Jesus. Jesus made this moment known for all present and all to come, that it was the moment sin was paid for once and for all. It was His proclamation that sin was defeated. Blood had to be shed for the remission of sins from the beginning. Jesus was the end of the bloodshed. The Bible foretold this moment would come – twice, once when Abraham told his son Isaac that,

"God Himself would provide the lamb" Genesis 22:8.

And, the second time, it was recorded word for word 1000 years before Christ in the book of Psalms:

"My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?
Why are You so far from helping Me,
And from the words of My groaning?" Psalm 22:1

It was the proclamation of the end of the power sin over creation.

5. The fifth thing that Jesus said on the cross was,

'Later, knowing that everything had now been finished, and so that Scripture would be fulfilled, Jesus said, "I am thirsty"' John 19:28

I cannot fully understand or explain His thirst, but we know that a jar of wine vinegar was lifted up to Jesus on the cross:

"A jar of wine vinegar was there, so they soaked a sponge in it, put the sponge on a stalk of the hyssop plant, and lifted it to Jesus' lips." John 19:29

I am not a theologian, and this is not a book on the theology of the Bible, but the wine vinegar gives us some insight into what is happening on the cross...

"The days are coming," declares the Lord, "when I will plant the kingdoms of Israel and Judah with the offspring of people and of animals. 28 Just as I watched over them to uproot and tear down, and to overthrow, destroy and bring disaster, so I will watch over them to build and to plant," declares the Lord. 29 "In those days people will no longer say,

**'The parents have eaten sour grapes,
and the children's teeth are set on edge.'**

30 Instead, everyone will die for their own sin; whoever eats sour grapes—their own teeth will be set on edge.

31 "The days are coming," declares the Lord,

"when I will make a new covenant
with the people of Israel
and with the people of Judah.

32 It will not be like the covenant

I made with their ancestors
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of Egypt,
because they broke my covenant,
though I was a husband to them,"
declares the Lord.

33 "This is the covenant I will make with the people of Israel

after that time," declares the Lord.
"I will put my law in their minds
and write it on their hearts.
I will be their God,
and they will be my people.
34 No longer will they teach their neighbor,
or say to one another, 'Know the Lord,'
because they will all know me,
from the least of them to the greatest,"
declares the Lord.
"For I will forgive their wickedness
and will remember their sins no more." Jeremiah 31:29-34

Whoever eats sour grapes = wine = vinegar = sin.

Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us-- for it is written, "**CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE.**" Galatians 3:13

Confirmed in the Old Testament that those who are hung on a tree are CURSED,

"his body must not remain overnight on the tree. You must bury him that same day, because cursed of God is the one who has been hanged on a tree." Deuteronomy 21:23

Jesus was cursed so He can take our curse. When Jesus thirsted on the cross the Roman soldiers gave Jesus vinegar to drink:

"They came to a place called Golgotha (which means "the place of the skull"). 34 There they offered Jesus wine to drink, mixed with gall; but after tasting it, he refused to drink it." Matthew 27:33-34

Just as the Bible foretold in the Old Testament,

"And for my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink." Psalm 69:21

A sour drink = sour grapes = the curse = sin, Jesus took the curse upon Him, but He didn't drink the vinegar because it was not His sin He was being punished for – it was our sin, humanity's sin, your sin.

Praise Jesus, Dear Muslim, praise Him and sing a new song in your heart for you are forgiven.

6. When he had received the drink, Jesus said, "It is finished." With that, he bowed his head and gave up his spirit.
John 19:30

The sixth thing Jesus said was *"IT IS FINISHED."*

It is finished.

His death on the cross atones for all sin of all humanity. The plan of redeeming mankind from sin was finished. The expression of His love complete.

Victory over sin established.

Reunification + peace with Holy God established.

It was His declaration of the end of the power of sin and death.

The love of God won on the cross.

Jesus wins.

7. And the seventh and last spoken thing on the cross Jesus said was:

Jesus called out with a loud voice, "Father, into your hands I commit my spirit." When he had said this, he breathed his last. Luke 23:46

Notice, they did not kill Jesus, Jesus gave up His Spirit to the Father...

"The reason my Father loves me is that I lay down my life—only to take it up again. 18 No one takes it from me, but I lay it down of my own accord. I have authority to lay it down and authority to take it up again. This command I received from my Father." John 10:18

Jesus has power over death.

Only Jesus can resurrect you.

Resurrection

The story doesn't end at the cross... we have eyewitness records of Jesus coming back to the world three days after His death, resurrected to life and for forty days was with His own:

“Now after the Sabbath, as the first day of the week began to dawn, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb. 2 And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat on it. 3 His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing as white as snow. 4 And the guards shook for fear of him, and became like dead men.

5 But the angel answered and said to the women, “Do not be afraid, for I know that you seek Jesus who was crucified. 6 He is not here; for He is risen, as He said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly and tell His disciples that He is risen from the dead, and indeed He is going before you into Galilee; there you will see Him. Behold, I have told you.”

8 So they went out quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring His disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, “Rejoice!” So they came and held Him by the feet and worshiped Him. 10 Then Jesus said to them, “Do not be afraid. Go and tell My brethren to go to Galilee, and there they will see Me.”

11 While the women were on their way, some of the guards went into the city and reported to the chief priests everything that had happened. 12 When the chief priests had met with the elders and devised a plan, they gave the soldiers a large sum of money, 13 telling them, “You are to say, ‘His disciples came during the night and stole him away while we were asleep.’ 14 If this report gets to the governor, we will satisfy him and keep you out of trouble.” 15 So the soldiers took the money and did as they were instructed. And this story has been widely circulated among the Jews to this very day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain where Jesus had told them to go. 17 When they saw him, they worshiped him; but some doubted. 18 Then Jesus came to them and said, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. 19 Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, 20 and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.” Matthew 28:1-9

Another account of Jesus's resurrection in the book of Luke:

On the first day of the week, very early in the morning, the women took the spices they had prepared and went to the tomb. 2 They found the stone rolled away from the tomb, 3 but when they entered, they did not find the body of the Lord Jesus. 4 While they were wondering about this, suddenly two men in clothes that gleamed like lightning stood beside them. 5 In their fright the women bowed down with their faces to the ground, but the men said to them, "Why do you look for the living among the dead? 6 He is not here; he has risen! Remember how he told you, while he was still with you in Galilee: 7 'The Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, be crucified and on the third day be raised again.' " 8 Then they remembered his words.

9 When they came back from the tomb, they told all these things to the Eleven and to all the others. 10 It was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and the others with them who told this to the apostles. 11 But they did not believe the women, because their words seemed to them like nonsense. 12 Peter, however, got up and ran to the tomb. Bending over, he saw the strips of linen lying by themselves, and he went away, wondering to himself what had happened.

13 Now that same day two of them were going to a village called Emmaus, about seven miles from Jerusalem. 14 They were talking with each other about everything that had happened. 15 As they talked and discussed these things with each other, Jesus himself came up and walked along with them; 16 but they were kept from recognizing him.

17 He asked them, "What are you discussing together as you walk along?"

They stood still, their faces downcast. 18 One of them, named Cleopas, asked him, "Are you only a visitor to Jerusalem and do not know the things that have happened there in these days?"

19 "What things?" he asked.

“About Jesus of Nazareth,” they replied. “He was a prophet, powerful in word and deed before God and all the people. 20 The chief priests and our rulers handed him over to be sentenced to death, and they crucified him; 21 but we had hoped that he was the one who was going to redeem Israel. And what is more, it is the third day since all this took place. 22 In addition, some of our women amazed us. They went to the tomb early this morning 23 but didn’t find his body. They came and told us that they had seen a vision of angels, who said he was alive. 24 Then some of our companions went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said, but him they did not see.”

25 He said to them, “How foolish you are, and how slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! 26 Did not the Christ have to suffer these things and then enter his glory?” 27 And beginning with Moses and all the Prophets, he explained to them what was said in all the Scriptures concerning himself.

28 As they approached the village to which they were going, Jesus acted as if he were going farther. 29 But they urged him strongly, “Stay with us, for it is nearly evening; the day is almost over.” So he went in to stay with them.

30 When he was at the table with them, he took bread, gave thanks, broke it and began to give it to them. 31 Then their eyes were opened and they recognized him, and he disappeared from their sight. 32 They asked each other, “Were not our hearts burning within us while he talked with us on the road and opened the Scriptures to us?”

33 They got up and returned at once to Jerusalem. There they found the Eleven and those with them, assembled together 34 and saying, “It is true! The Lord has risen and has appeared to Simon.” 35 Then the two told what had happened on the way, and how Jesus was recognized by them when he broke the bread.

36 While they were still talking about this, Jesus himself stood among them and said to them, “Peace be with you.”

37 They were startled and frightened, thinking they saw a ghost. 38 He said to them, "Why are you troubled, and why do doubts rise in your minds? 39 Look at my hands and my feet. It is I myself! Touch me and see; a ghost does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have."

40 When he had said this, he showed them his hands and feet. 41 And while they still did not believe it because of joy and amazement, he asked them, "Do you have anything here to eat?" 42 They gave him a piece of broiled fish, 43 and he took it and ate it in their presence.

44 He said to them, "This is what I told you while I was still with you: Everything must be fulfilled that is written about me in the Law of Moses, the Prophets and the Psalms."

45 Then he opened their minds so they could understand the Scriptures. 46 He told them, "This is what is written: The Christ will suffer and rise from the dead on the third day, 47 and repentance and forgiveness of sins will be preached in his name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. 48 You are witnesses of these things. 49 I am going to send you what my Father has promised; but stay in the city until you have been clothed with power from on high."

50 When he had led them out to the vicinity of Bethany, he lifted up his hands and blessed them. 51 While he was blessing them, he left them and was taken up into heaven. 52 Then they worshiped him and returned to Jerusalem with great joy. 53 And they stayed continually at the temple, praising God. Luke 24

Jesus came back!

He defeated death, was resurrected and He walked with His Disciples. He ate with them! He told them,

"PEACE BE WITH YOU."

This is peace is for you and me, and all people.

Jesus wasn't just seen by His Disciples, though:

"For what I received I passed on to you as of first importance: that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, 4 that he was buried, that he was raised on the third day according to the Scriptures, 5 and that he appeared to Peter, and then to the Twelve. 6 **After that, he appeared to more than five hundred of the brothers at the same time**, most of whom are still living, though some have fallen asleep." 1 Corinthians 15:3-6

He was seen by hundreds of people after He went to the Bosom of Abraham, the blood was shed, the Saints were finally allowed into heaven, Jesus came back to earth.

Today, in Jerusalem there is an empty tomb.

Today, in Medina there is a tomb that holds the rotted body of your dead, fake prophet.

Mohammed died and did not rise again.

Jesus died but rose again.

The tomb is empty.

The world scatters and searches for theories and proofs for why the body of Jesus has NOT been found... yet the rich man's tomb was empty.

Jesus is alive because God cannot die.

Faith in Jesus Christ unlocks and reveals the mystery of God's Kingdom to the believer. Only by faith can it be revealed and known. Jesus died for you and me, and the whole world – that is how much He loved, loves you, me, and the world.

He loves you.

Challenge

My challenge to Muslims... find me anything as beautiful, anything like this in your Quran:

Whoever dwells in the shelter of the Most High
will rest in the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the Lord, "He is my refuge and my fortress,
my God, in whom I trust."

3 Surely he will save you
from the fowler's snare
and from the deadly pestilence.
4 He will cover you with his feathers,
and under his wings you will find refuge;
his faithfulness will be your shield and rampart.
5 You will not fear the terror of night,
nor the arrow that flies by day,
6 nor the pestilence that stalks in the darkness,
nor the plague that destroys at midday.
7 A thousand may fall at your side,
ten thousand at your right hand,
but it will not come near you.
8 You will only observe with your eyes
and see the punishment of the wicked.

9 If you say, "The Lord is my refuge,"
and you make the Most High your dwelling,
10 no harm will overtake you,
no disaster will come near your tent.
11 For he will command his angels concerning you
to guard you in all your ways;
12 they will lift you up in their hands,
so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.
13 You will tread on the lion and the cobra;
you will trample the great lion and the serpent.
14 "Because he loves me," says the Lord, "I will rescue him;
I will protect him, for he acknowledges my name.
15 He will call on me, and I will answer him;
I will be with him in trouble,
I will deliver him and honor him.
16 With long life I will satisfy him
and show him my salvation." Psalm

That was one Psalm, here is another:

- 1 I will extol the Lord at all times;
his praise will always be on my lips.
- 2 I will glory in the Lord;
let the afflicted hear and rejoice.
- 3 Glorify the Lord with me;
let us exalt his name together.
- 4 I sought the Lord, and he answered me;
he delivered me from all my fears.
- 5 Those who look to him are radiant;
their faces are never covered with shame.
- 6 This poor man called, and the Lord heard him;
he saved him out of all his troubles.
- 7 The angel of the Lord encamps around those who fear him,
and he delivers them.
- 8 Taste and see that the Lord is good;
blessed is the one who takes refuge in him.
- 9 Fear the Lord, you his holy people,
for those who fear him lack nothing.
- 10 The lions may grow weak and hungry,
but those who seek the Lord lack no good thing.
- 11 Come, my children, listen to me;
I will teach you the fear of the Lord.
- 12 Whoever of you loves life
and desires to see many good days,
- 13 keep your tongue from evil
and your lips from telling lies.
- 14 Turn from evil and do good;
seek peace and pursue it.
- 15 The eyes of the Lord are on the righteous,
and his ears are attentive to their cry;
- 16 but the face of the Lord is against those who do evil,
to blot out their name from the earth.
- 17 The righteous cry out, and the Lord hears them;
he delivers them from all their troubles.

18 The Lord is close to the brokenhearted
and saves those who are crushed in spirit.

19 The righteous person may have many troubles,
but the Lord delivers him from them all;

20 he protects all his bones,
not one of them will be broken.

21 Evil will slay the wicked;
the foes of the righteous will be condemned.

22 The Lord will rescue his servants;
no one who takes refuge in him will be condemned. Psalm 34

There is another Psalm, match it with anything as beautiful in the Quran.

There are 149 more Psalms, just start with matching the beauty and Truth of these two.

10 Years

It took me 10 years, officially, to write this letter, but a lifetime of working out my hatred for Muslims with the only God who could free me in His love – Father, Son, Holy Spirit. ‘Not by might nor by power, **but by my Spirit,**’ says the **LORD Almighty,**” Zechariah 4:6. And Praise Jesus, by His Spirit, not my own power or might, I have finished my letter to you in love. Transformed from hatred to love by the Spirit of God.

Dear Muslims, in every country – in all the world,

For 500 years my Christian ancestors were enslaved by your Islam.

For 500 years my Christian fathers lived under your Turkish Muslim Islamic oppression and rule.

For 500 years my Christian Serbian ancestors were murdered, impaled, manipulated, humiliated, massacred, slayed, crucified, by your Muslim armies and Islam.

For 500 years my people did not know freedom, they knew only oppression, death, and persecution.

For 500 years heritage watched as their daughters were taken from them against all will and given over to your rulers to be raped.

For 500 years mothers of my people had to watch as their first-born son was taken from them and sent to your Turkey to be converted to Islam and raised up as a Muslim soldier to later be turned against his own.

For 500 years your Islam did not build one hospital, one university, one library, one place of human advancement.

For 500 years my Christian forefathers, withstood your taxes, your lust, your killing, your orders, your rape, your theft, your bondage, slavery, oppression, death, genocide...

They withstood your Islam.

My Christian forefathers survived it all. And today, I am here, and I declare forgiveness.

I forgive you. I forgive you Muslim.

I forgive you for the 500 years of slavery, rape, murder, torment, oppression, ruthlessness, and death your Islam was to my Christian forefathers and for all Christians who lived under your Islam.

I write this letter to you, to let you know that I do not hate you anymore. I do not look at you as my enemy anymore. You are forgiven.

But how? How and where do I get the power to forgive you? The power to write this letter. The power to declare my God loves you. Where does the power inside of me come from to not take revenge? Revenge for all the suffering your Islam and your people have brought on mine before me? Why don't I seek blood, to repay you for all that you have done to Christians for hundreds of years and for what you are doing to Christians now?

Why am I different than you?

How long has Europe and America been involved in the Middle East? In Iraq? Maybe 30 years? Now take that and add another 470 years, but in those 470 years, add taking of your Muslim first-born sons, raping of your women, murdering at free will your men, taxing you, persecution, slavery, and so much more that this book can never fully express or explain.

Imagine this for 500 years.

How much hate and anger and burning with vengeance would you feel? I know how you would feel because it has not even been the slightest fraction of time that NATO has been in your countries, compared to the time and occupation of Islamic Muslim Turkish Armies in Christian lands, and look how many of your people are fighting for and seeking revenge. I know that is how you and your people feel for Afghanistan, Iraq, Libya, your hearts are burning with sorrow and sadness for the suffering... your mothers mourn endlessly, and your fathers are helpless to the destruction around them. Young blood spilled and the hate and desire for revenge grows strong.

Again, imagine that for 500 years this happened to your Muslim people, but wait, imagine that after those 500 years, you were talking to an American or a European and this person looked back at that time of your suffering and occupation with such pride and power. They even have the arrogance to tell you, “taking your first born sons into our army was a privilege for you - you should be proud of the fact that we took your sons and made them fight with our NATO army.” And that the reason they are not still in your countries is because they “let” you be Muslims, they didn’t forcefully convert you.

Can you possibly imagine this?

Can you imagine?

You couldn’t imagine... it is too powerful, too emotional, too painful, right? But this is what Muslims and Turkish people have told me. They have told me that it was a privilege that Christian sons, my forefathers, were taken from their mother’s arms and raised up to fight against their own Christianity – their own people, their own beliefs. They told me that it was an honor for the Christians to have their babies taken from them. Can you believe this? What kind of person does it take to feel this and then have the heart to say this? I will give you the answer – a demon worshiper.

I could not believe my ears when I heard Muslims speak these cursed words. There is no way to describe what I felt after hearing them. What if someone took your son and your sons for 500 years? And then, after the 500 years they tell you that you should be proud your sons became Muslims.

Unimaginable.

The same Turkish people look back to that part of their Ottoman history with pride and an unrepentant heart. Satanic pride.

Proud of slavery, rape, and total contamination, ruin of another people and nation. Allah and Islam gave you the right to take away our freedom, rape us freely, tax us, murder, crucify, behead, dominate, subdue, kill, persecute, and humiliate us, Christians. This is Islam. You are proud of all of this and of those 500 years that Christians were enslaved to your caliphate. Your Islam glories in its history of oppression and occupation of land that did not belong to you. This is who you are, not who we Christians are, or who the God of Abraham is.

Why are we Christians different than you?

Why am I different than you?

Why do I forgive you for your 500 years of slavery and ruin?

Why don't I seek revenge?

Why don't I hate you, all of you, and your Islam?

This letter has shown why. It has shown you why I forgive you, and why I don't seek revenge.

This letter proves that in Christ and by the power of Him and Him alone – I can forgive you.

This letter reinforces the Biblical Truth that Christ God loves you and loves all Muslims.

Jesus Loves Muslims.

This letter is a declaration of love and its triumph in soil saturated with innocent Christian blood, persecution, and death by your religion.

This letter is for my fathers and grandfathers, who under the most impossible time of your Islam, never gave up their faith in Jesus Christ. And because of their faith, their suffering, I could come to this day that I can say freely that I do not hate you, Dear Muslims.

Even without your repentance, I forgive you, but more than any of the forgiveness from me is the love Jesus God has for you.

I forgive you.

You have now read my letter to you. My letter of proclamation that I forgive you for what you have done to my family.

I forgive you.

This is a letter of the triumph of and in love. The love only found in the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. The love of God in a person's heart that without Him, would seek revenge against you.

It is love.

Love wins again. Its victory was sealed that day that Jesus hung broken and bloody on the cross, and it wins today with this letter to you.

I do not hate you, Dear Muslim, I forgive you.

Today, you know that in Christ, we, my Christian Serbian forefathers and me, we have overcome your Islam.

After five hundred years, Jesus broke the yoke of Islam, the ruin and oppression of your Muslim Turkish caliphate, we defeated you, and today we sing in victory over Islam:

We no longer hear your Islamic commands.
We no longer pray in chains.
We no longer submit to your ways.
We no longer pay your taxes.
We built our own society.
Free from Islam, free from your tyranny.

Today, the voice of my forefathers sing:

“Praise be to the Lord,
who has not let us be torn by their teeth.

7 We have escaped like a bird
from the fowler’s snare;
the snare has been broken,
and we have escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Lord,
the Maker of heaven and earth.” Psalm 124:6-8

“Give praise to the Lord, proclaim his name;
make known among the nations what he has done,
and proclaim that his name is exalted.

5 Sing to the Lord, for he has done glorious things;
let this be known to all the world.” Isaiah 12:4-5

Today, I sing with the voice of my forefathers, we have
overcome you and your Islam:

“He has given me a new song to sing,
a hymn of praise to our God.
Many will see what he has done and be amazed.
They will put their trust in the Lord.” Psalm 40:3

I have made known to the nations what Jesus, Savior and
God, has done. How He has set us free from your Mohammed and
the way of your Allah. We are free, and I exalt His name that is
above all names, I sing with joy – praise Jesus, praise Jesus, praise
Jesus.

Thank you, Jesus, for your love. Just as You loved while
you were here, I loved them, as you love them:

“He had loved his disciples during his ministry on earth, and now
he loved them to the very end.” John 13:1

Thank you for setting me free from hatred. I love you,
Jesus.

I love you, Dear Muslim, and I pray this prayer for all of you:

“I pray that out of his glorious riches he may strengthen you with power through his Spirit in your inner being, 17 so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith. And I pray that you, being rooted and established in love, 18 may have power, together with all the Lord’s holy people, to grasp how wide and long and high and deep is the love of Christ, 19 and to know this love that surpasses knowledge—that you may be filled to the measure of all the fullness of God.” Ephesians 3

Jesus Loves Muslims

That was my letter, my message to you. The message that God gave the world through Himself in time + space = Jesus Christ. The message and story of love and redemption from before the world began. The message that you are loved Muslims. You are loved more than you can ever imagine, understand, grasp, feel, experience, or ever fully know. God's love for you is perfect. He loves you. He loves your mother, your father, your sister, your brother, your daughter, your son, your presidents, your kings, your Sheiks, your Imams, those before you, those around you, and those to come. This is the whole message. This is God. God is love. Jesus Christ is God, and He loves you. He loves every Muslim.

*By the Love of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit,
From now and unto the ages to come, I love you,
Dear Muslim.*

Proof of Love

Here is a list of verses proving Christianity is love because our God is love...

John 15:12

My command is this: **Love each other as I have loved you.** – Jesus

Matthew 3:17

And a voice from heaven said, “**This is my Son, whom I love;** with him I am well pleased.”

Matthew 5:43-44

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Love your neighbor and hate your enemy.’ But I tell you, **love your enemies** and pray for those who persecute you,” – Jesus

Matthew 12:18

“Here is my servant whom I have chosen, **the one I love**, in whom I delight; I will put my Spirit on him, and he will proclaim justice to the nations.”

Matthew 17:5

“While he was still speaking, a bright cloud covered them, and a voice from the cloud said, “**This is my Son, whom I love;** with him I am well pleased. Listen to him!”

Matthew 19:19

‘honor your father and mother,’ and ‘**love your neighbor as yourself.**’ – Jesus

Matthew 22:37

Jesus replied: “‘Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.’” – Jesus

Matthew 22:39 And the second is like it: ‘**Love your neighbor as yourself.**’ – Jesus

Matthew 24:12

Because of the increase of wickedness, **the love of most will grow cold,** – Jesus

Mark 1:11

‘And a voice came from heaven: “You are my Son, **whom I love;** with you I am well pleased.”

Mark 9:7

'Then a cloud appeared and covered them, and a voice came from the cloud: "**This is my Son, whom I love.** Listen to him!"

Mark 10:21

Jesus looked at him and loved him. "One thing you lack," he said. "Go, sell everything you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me."

Mark 12:6

He had one left to send, **a son, whom he loved.** He sent him last of all, saying, 'They will respect my son.'

Mark 12:30

Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength. – Jesus

Mark 12:31

The second is this: '**Love your neighbor as yourself.**' There is no commandment greater than these." – Jesus

Mark 12:33

To love him with all your heart, with all your understanding and with all your strength, and **to love your neighbor** as yourself is more important than all burnt offerings and sacrifices. – Jesus

Luke 3:22

'and the Holy Spirit descended on him in bodily form like a dove. And a voice came from heaven: "**You are my Son, whom I love;** with you I am well pleased."

Luke 6:27

But to you who are listening I say: **Love your enemies,** do good to those who hate you, – Jesus

Luke 6:35

But love your enemies, do good to them, and lend to them without expecting to get anything back. Then your reward will be great, and you will be children of the Most High, because he is kind to the ungrateful and wicked." – Jesus

Luke 7:47

“Therefore, I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven—as **her great love has shown**. But whoever has been forgiven little loves little.” – Jesus

Luke 10:27

He answered, “**Love the Lord your God** with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind’; and, ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.” – Jesus

John 3:16

“**For God so loved the world** that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life.” – Jesus

John 3:35

“**The Father loves the Son** and has placed everything in his hands.” – Jesus

John 5:20

“**For the Father loves the Son** and shows him all he does. Yes, and he will show him even greater works than these, so that you will be amazed.” – Jesus

John 8:42

Jesus said to them, “If God were your Father, **you would love me**, for I have come here from God. I have not come on my own; God sent me.”

John 10:17

“The reason **my Father loves me** is that I lay down my life—only to take it up again.” – Jesus

John 11:3

So the sisters sent word to Jesus, “**Lord, the one you love is sick.**”

John 11:5

“**Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus.**”

John 11:36

Then the Jews said, "**See how he loved him!**"

John 13:1

"It was just before the Passover Festival. Jesus knew that the hour had come for him to leave this world and go to the Father. **Having loved his own who were in the world, he loved them to the end.**"

John 13:23

"One of them, **the disciple whom Jesus loved**, was reclining next to him."

John 13:34

"A new command I give you: **Love one another. As I have loved you, so you must love one another.**" – Jesus

John 13:35

"By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, **if you love one another.**" – Jesus

John 14:15

"**If you love me**, keep my commands." – Jesus

John 14:21

"Whoever has my commands and keeps them is the one who loves me. **The one who loves me will be loved by my Father, and I too will love them** and show myself to them." – Jesus

John 14:23

Jesus replied, "Anyone who loves me will obey my teaching. **My Father will love them**, and we will come to them and make our home with them."

John 14:31

"but he comes **so that the world may learn that I love the Father** and do exactly what my Father has commanded me." – Jesus

John 15:9

"As the Father has loved me, **so have I loved you. Now remain in my love.**" – Jesus

John 15:10

"If you keep my commands, **you will remain in my love**, just as I have kept my Father's commands and remain in his love." – Jesus

John 15:12

"My command is this: **Love each other as I have loved you.**" – Jesus

John 15:13

Greater love has no one than this: to lay down one's life for one's friends." – Jesus

John 15:17

"This is my command: **Love each other.**" – Jesus

John 16:27

"No, **the Father himself loves you because you have loved me** and have believed that I came from God." – Jesus

John 17:23 "I in them and you in me—so that they may be brought to complete unity. Then the world will know that you sent me and **have loved them even as you have loved me.**"

John 17:24 "Father, I want those you have given me to be with me where I am, and to see my glory, the glory you have given me **because you loved me before the creation of the world.**" – Jesus

John 17:26 "I have made you known to them, and will continue to make you known **in order that the love you have for me may be in them** and that I myself may be in them." – Jesus

John 19:26 "When Jesus saw his mother there, and the disciple **whom he loved standing** nearby, he said to her, "Woman, here is your son,"

John 20:2 "So she came running to Simon Peter and the other disciple, **the one Jesus loved**, and said, "They have taken the Lord out of the tomb, and we don't know where they have put him!"

John 21:7

'Then the disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" As soon as Simon Peter heard him say, "It is the Lord," he wrapped his outer garment around him (for he had taken it off) and jumped into the water.'

John 21:15

'When they had finished eating, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon son of John, do you love me more than these?" "Yes, Lord," he said, "**you know that I love you.**" Jesus said, "Feed my lambs."

John 21:16

Again Jesus said, "Simon son of John, do you love me?" He answered, "**Yes, Lord, you know that I love you.**" Jesus said, "Take care of my sheep."

John 21:17

The third time he said to him, "Simon son of John, do you love me?" Peter was hurt because Jesus asked him the third time, "**Do you love me?**" He said, "Lord, you know all things; you know that I love you." Jesus said, "Feed my sheep."

John 21:20

"Peter turned and saw that the disciple whom Jesus loved was following them."

Romans 1:7

"To all in Rome who are loved by God and called to be his holy people: Grace and peace to you from God our Father and from the Lord Jesus Christ."

Romans 28-30

"just as they did not think it worthwhile to retain the knowledge of God, so God gave them over to a depraved mind, so that they do what ought not to be done. 29 They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips, 30 slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents; 31 they have no understanding, no fidelity, **no love**, no mercy."

Romans 5:5

“And hope does not put us to shame, **because God’s love has been poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit**, who has been given to us.”

Romans 5:8

“**But God demonstrates his own love for us** in this: While we were still sinners, Christ died for us.”

Romans 8:28

“**And we know that in all things God works for the good of those who love him**, who have been called according to his purpose.”

Romans 8:35

“**Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?** Shall trouble or hardship or persecution or famine or nakedness or danger or sword?”

Romans 8:37

“No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through **him who loved us.**”

Romans 8:39

“neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, **will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.**”

Romans 12:9

“**Love must be sincere.** Hate what is evil; cling to what is good.”

Romans 12:10

“**Be devoted to one another in love.** Honor one another above yourselves.”

Romans 13:8

“Let no debt remain outstanding, **except the continuing debt to love one another, for whoever loves others has fulfilled the law.**”

Romans 13:9

'The commandments, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not murder," "You shall not steal," "You shall not covet," and whatever other command there may be, are summed up in this one command: "**Love your neighbor as yourself.**"

Romans 13:10

"**Love does no harm to a neighbor.** Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law."

Romans 14:15

"If your brother or sister is distressed because of what you eat, **you are no longer acting in love.** Do not by your eating destroy someone for whom Christ died."

Romans 15:30

"I urge you, brothers and sisters, by our Lord Jesus Christ and **by the love of the Spirit,** to join me in my struggle by praying to God for me."

1 Corinthians 2:9

'However, as it is written: "What no eye has seen, what no ear has heard, and what no human mind has conceived"— the things God has prepared **for those who love him—**'

1 Corinthians 4:17

"For this reason I have sent to you Timothy, **my son whom I love,** who is faithful in the Lord. He will remind you of my way of life in Christ Jesus, which agrees with what I teach everywhere in every church."

1 Corinthians 4:21

"What do you prefer? Shall I come to you with a rod of discipline, **or shall I come in love** and with a gentle spirit?"

1 Corinthians 8:1

'Now about food sacrificed to idols: We know that "We all possess knowledge." But knowledge puffs up while **love builds up.**'

1 Corinthians 8:3

But **whoever loves God** is known by God.

1 Corinthians 13:1

If I speak in the tongues of men or of angels, but **do not have love**, I am only a resounding gong or a clanging cymbal.

1 Corinthians 13:2

If I have the gift of prophecy and can fathom all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I have a faith that can move mountains, but **do not have love**, I am nothing.

1 Corinthians 13:3

If I give all I possess to the poor and give over my body to hardship that I may boast, but **do not have love**, I gain nothing.

1 Corinthians 13:4

Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud.

1 Corinthians 13:6

Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth.

1 Corinthians 13:8

Love never fails. But where there are prophecies, they will cease; where there are tongues, they will be stilled; where there is knowledge, it will pass away.

1 Corinthians 13:13

And now these three remain: faith, hope and love. **But the greatest of these is love.**

1 Corinthians 14:1

Follow the way of love and eagerly desire gifts of the Spirit, especially prophecy.

1 Corinthians 16:14

Do everything in love.

1 Corinthians 16:24 **My love to all** of you in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Corinthians 2:4

For I wrote you out of great distress and anguish of heart and with many tears, not to grieve you but to let you know **the depth of my love for you.**

2 Corinthians 2:8

I urge you, therefore, **to reaffirm your love for him.**”

2 Corinthians 5:14

For Christ’s love compels us, because we are convinced that one died for all, and therefore all died.”

2 Corinthians 6:6

“in purity, understanding, patience and kindness; in the Holy Spirit and **in sincere love**”

2 Corinthians 8:7

“But since you excel in everything—in faith, in speech, in knowledge, in complete earnestness and **in the love** we have kindled in you—see that you also excel in this grace of giving.”

2 Corinthians 8:8

“I am not commanding you, but I want to test **the sincerity of your love** by comparing it with the earnestness of others.”

2 Corinthians 8:24

“Therefore show these men the **proof of your love** and the reason for our pride in you, so that the churches can see it.”

2 Corinthians 9:7

“Each of you should give what you have decided in your heart to give, not reluctantly or under compulsion, **for God loves** a cheerful giver.”

2 Corinthians 11:11

Why? Because I do not love you? **God knows I do!**”

2 Corinthians 12:15

So I will very gladly spend for you everything I have and expend myself as well. **If I love you more, will you love me less?"**

2 Corinthians 13:11

Finally, brothers and sisters, rejoice! Strive for full restoration, encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace. **And the God of love** and peace will be with you."

2 Corinthians 13:14

May the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and **the love of God**, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit be with you all."

Galatians 5:14

'For the entire law is fulfilled in keeping this one command: **"Love your neighbor** as yourself."

Galatians 5:22-23

"But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, goodness and self-control"

Ephesians 2:4

"But **because of his great love for us, God**, who is rich in mercy,"

Ephesians 3:17

"so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith. And I pray that you, being **rooted and established in love**"

Ephesians 3:18

"may have power, together with all the Lord's holy people, **to grasp how wide and long and high and deep is the love of Christ**"

Ephesians 3:19

and **to know this love** that surpasses knowledge—that you may be filled to the measure of all the fullness of God."

Ephesians 4:2

Be completely humble and gentle; be patient, **bearing with one another in love.**"

Ephesians 5:1

Follow God's example, therefore, **as dearly loved children**"

Ephesians 5:2

and **walk in the way of love**, just as Christ loved us and gave himself up for us as a fragrant offering and sacrifice to God."

Ephesians 5:25

Husbands, **love your wives**, just as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her"

Ephesians 5:28

In this same way, husbands ought to love their wives as their own bodies. **He who loves his wife loves himself.**"

Ephesians 5:33

However, each one of you also **must love his wife as he loves himself**, and the wife must respect her husband."

Ephesians 6:23

Peace to the brothers and sisters, **and love with faith from God the Father** and the Lord Jesus Christ."

Ephesians 6:24

Grace to all who love our Lord Jesus Christ with **an undying love.**"

Philippians 1:9

And this is my prayer: **that your love may abound** more and more in knowledge and depth of insight"

Colossians 2:2

My goal is that they may be encouraged in heart and **united in love.**

Colossians 3:12

Therefore, as God's chosen people, holy and **dearly loved**, clothe yourselves with compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience.

Colossians 3:14

And over all these virtues put on love, which binds them all together in perfect unity.

Colossians 3:19

Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.

1 Thessalonians 3:12

May the Lord make your love increase and overflow for each other and for everyone else, just as ours does for you.

1 Thessalonians 5:8

But since we belong to the day, let us be sober, putting on faith and **love as a breastplate**, and the hope of salvation as a helmet.

1 Thessalonians 5:13

Hold them in the highest regard **in love** because of their work. Live in peace with each other."

2 Thessalonians 2:16

"May our Lord Jesus Christ himself and God our Father, **who loved us** and by his grace gave us eternal encouragement and good hope"

2 Thessalonians 3:5

"May the Lord direct your hearts into God's love and Christ's perseverance."

1 Timothy 1:5

"The goal of this command is love, which comes from a pure heart and a good conscience and a sincere faith."

1 Timothy 1:14

"The grace of our Lord was poured out on me abundantly, along with the faith and **love that are in Christ Jesus.**"

2 Timothy 1:7

"For the Spirit God gave us does not make us timid, **but gives us power, love** and self-discipline."

Titus 1:8

“Rather, he must be hospitable, **one who loves what is good**, who is self-controlled, upright, holy and disciplined”

Titus 2:2

Teach the older men to be temperate, worthy of respect, self-controlled, and sound in faith, **in love** and in endurance.”

Titus 2:4

“Then they can urge the younger women **to love their husbands and children,**”

Hebrews 10:24

“And let us consider how we may spur **one another on toward love**”

James 2:8

‘If you really keep the royal law found in Scripture, “**Love your neighbor as yourself,**” you are doing right.’

1 Peter 1:8

“Though you have not seen him, **you love him**; and even though you do not see him now, you believe in him and are filled with an inexpressible and glorious joy,”

Philemon 1:7

“**Your love** has given me great joy and encouragement, because you, brother, have refreshed the hearts of the Lord’s people”

1 Peter 4:8

“**Above all, love each other deeply**, because love covers over a multitude of sins.”

1 Peter 5:14

“**Greet one another with a kiss of love.** Peace to all of you who are in Christ.”

2 Peter 1:7

“and to godliness, mutual affection; and to mutual affection, **love.**”

1 Peter 1:22

“Now that you have purified yourselves by obeying the truth so that you have sincere love for each other, **love one another deeply, from the heart.**”

1 John 2:10

Anyone who loves their brother and sister lives in the light, and there is nothing in them to make them stumble.”

1 John 2:15

Do not love the world or anything in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in them.”

1 John 3:1

See what great love the Father has lavished on us, that we should be called children of God!”

1 John 3:11

“For this is the message you heard from the beginning: **We should love one another.**”

1 John 3:14

“We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love each other. Anyone who does not love remains in death.”

1 John 3:16

“This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters.”

1 John 3:17

“If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them, **how can the love of God be in that person?**”

1 John 3:18

“Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but **with actions and in truth.**”

1 John 3:23

“And this is his command: to believe in the name of his Son, Jesus Christ, and **to love one another** as he commanded us.”

1 John 4:7

“Dear friends, **let us love one another**, for love comes from God. Everyone who loves has been born of God and knows God.”

1 John 4:8

“Whoever does not love does not know God, because **God is love.**”

1 John 4:9

“This is how God **showed his love among us**: He sent his one and only Son into the world that we might live through him.”

1 John 4:10

This is love: not that we loved God, but that **he loved us** and sent his Son as an atoning sacrifice for our sins.”

1 John 4:11

Dear friends, **since God so loved us**, we also ought to love one another.

1 John 4:12

No one has ever seen God; but if we love one another, God lives in us and **his love is made complete in us**.

1 John 4:16

And so **we know and rely on the love God** has for us. God is love. Whoever lives in love lives in God, and God in them.

1 John 4:17

This is how love is made complete among us so that we will have confidence on the day of judgment: In this world we are like Jesus.

1 John 4:18

There is no fear in love. But perfect love drives out fear, because fear has to do with punishment. The one who fears is not made perfect in love.

1 John 4:19

We love because **he first loved us.**

1 John 4:20

Whoever claims to love God yet hates a brother or sister is a liar. For **whoever does not love** their brother and sister, whom they have seen, cannot love God, whom they have not seen.

1 John 4:21

And he has given us this command: Anyone who loves God **must also love their brother and sister.**

2 John 1:3

Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and from Jesus Christ, the Father's Son, **will be with us in truth and love.**

2 John 1:5

And now, dear lady, I am not writing you a new command but one we have had from the beginning. **I ask that we love one another.**

2 John 1:6

And this is love: that we walk in obedience to his commands. As you have heard from the beginning, his command is that **you walk in love.**

3 John 1:1 The elder, To my dear friend Gaius, **whom I love in the truth.**

3 John 1:6 **They have told the church about your love.** Please send them on their way in a manner that honors God.

Jude 1:1 Jude, a servant of Jesus Christ and a brother of James, To those who have been called, **who are loved** in God the Father and kept for Jesus Christ:

Jude 1:2 Mercy, peace and **love be yours** in abundance.

Jude 1:21 **keep yourselves in God's love** as you wait for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.

OLD TESTAMENT

Exodus 15:13

In your unfailing love you will lead the people you have redeemed. In your strength you will guide them to your holy dwelling.

Exodus 20:6

but showing love to a thousand generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.

Exodus 34:6

And he passed in front of Moses, proclaiming, "The Lord, the Lord, the compassionate and gracious God, slow to anger, **abounding in love** and faithfulness,

Exodus 34:7

maintaining love to thousands, and forgiving wickedness, rebellion and sin. Yet he does not leave the guilty unpunished; he punishes the children and their children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation.

Leviticus 19:18

Do not seek revenge or bear a grudge against anyone among your people, **but love your neighbor as yourself**. I am the Lord.

Leviticus

19:34 The foreigner residing among you must be treated as your native-born. **Love them as yourself**, for you were foreigners in Egypt. I am the Lord your God.

Numbers 14:18 'The Lord is slow to anger, **abounding in love** and forgiving sin and rebellion. Yet he does not leave the guilty unpunished; he punishes the children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation.'

Numbers 14:19

In accordance with your great love, forgive the sin of these people, just as you have pardoned them from the time they left Egypt until now.

Deuteronomy 4:37

Because he loved your ancestors and chose their descendants after them, he brought you out of Egypt by his Presence and his great strength,

Deuteronomy 5:10

but showing love to a thousand generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.

Deuteronomy 6:5

Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength.

Deuteronomy 7:8

But it was because the Lord loved you and kept the oath he swore to your ancestors that he brought you out with a mighty hand and redeemed you from the land of slavery, from the power of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 7:9

Know therefore that the Lord your God is God; he is the faithful God, **keeping his covenant of love** to a thousand generations of those who love him and keep his commandments.

Deuteronomy 7:12

If you pay attention to these laws and are careful to follow them, then the Lord your God will keep his **covenant of love** with you, as he swore to your ancestors.

Deuteronomy 7:13

He will love you and bless you and increase your numbers. He will bless the fruit of your womb, the crops of your land—your grain, new wine and olive oil—the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks in the land he swore to your ancestors to give you.

Deuteronomy 10:12

And now, Israel, what does the Lord your God ask of you but to fear the Lord your God, to walk in obedience to him, **to love him**, to serve the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul,

Deuteronomy 10:15

Yet the Lord set his affection on your ancestors and **loved them**, and he chose you, their descendants, above all the nations—as it is today.

Deuteronomy 10:18

He defends the cause of the fatherless and the widow, and **loves the foreigner residing among you, giving them food and clothing.**

Deuteronomy 10:19

And you are to love those who are foreigners, for you yourselves were foreigners in Egypt.

Deuteronomy 11:1

Love the Lord your God and keep his requirements, his decrees, his laws and his commands always.

Deuteronomy 11:13

So if you faithfully obey the commands I am giving you today—to **love the Lord your God** and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul—

Deuteronomy 11:22

If you carefully observe all these commands I am giving you to follow—to **love the Lord your God**, to walk in obedience to him and to hold fast to him—

Deuteronomy 19:9

because you carefully follow all these laws I command you today—to **love the Lord your God** and to walk always in obedience to him—then you are to set aside three more cities.

Deuteronomy 23:5

because the Lord your God loves you.

Deuteronomy 30:6

The Lord your God will circumcise your hearts and the hearts of your descendants, **so that you may love him with all your heart** and with all your soul, and live.

Deuteronomy 30:16

For I command you today to love the Lord your God, to walk in obedience to him, and to keep his commands, decrees and laws; then you will live and increase, and the Lord your God will bless you in the land you are entering to possess.

Deuteronomy 30:20

and that you may love the Lord your God, listen to his voice, and hold fast to him. For the Lord is your life, and he will give you many years in the land he swore to give to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Deuteronomy 33:3

Surely it is you who love the people; all the holy ones are in your hand. At your feet they all bow down, and from you receive instruction,

Deuteronomy 33:12

About Benjamin he said: "Let the beloved of the Lord rest secure in him, for he shields him all day long, **and the one the Lord loves rests between his shoulders.**"

Joshua 22:5

But be very careful to keep the commandment and the law that Moses the servant of the Lord gave you: **to love the Lord your God**, to walk in obedience to him, to keep his commands, to hold fast to him and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul."

Joshua 23:11

So be very careful **to love** the Lord your God.

Judges 5:31

"So may all your enemies perish, Lord! **But may all who love you** be like the sun when it rises in its strength." Then the land had peace forty years.

1 Samuel 20:17 And Jonathan had David reaffirm **his oath out of love for him**, because he loved him as he loved himself.

2 Samuel 1:26 I grieve for you, Jonathan my brother; you were very dear to me. **Your love for me was wonderful**, more wonderful than that of women.

2 Samuel 7:15 **But my love will never be taken away from him**, as I took it away from Saul, whom I removed from before you.

2 Samuel 12:25 and **because the Lord loved him**, he sent word through Nathan the prophet to name him Jedidiah.

1 Kings 8:23

and said: "Lord, the God of Israel, there is no God like you in heaven above or on earth below—you who keep your **covenant of love** with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way.

1 Kings 10:9

Praise be to the Lord your God, who has delighted in you and placed you on the throne of Israel. Because of **the Lord's eternal love for Israel**, he has made you king to maintain justice and righteousness.

1 Chronicles 16:34

Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; **his love endures forever**.

1 Chronicles 16:41

With them were Heman and Jeduthun and the rest of those chosen and designated by name to give thanks to the Lord, "**for his love endures forever.**"

1 Chronicles 17:13

I will be his father, and he will be my son. **I will never take my love away from him**, as I took it away from your predecessor.

2 Chronicles 2:11

Hiram king of Tyre replied by letter to Solomon: "**Because the Lord loves his people**, he has made you their king.

2 Chronicles 5:13

The trumpeters and musicians joined in unison to give praise and thanks to the Lord. Accompanied by trumpets, cymbals and other instruments, the singers raised their voices in praise to the Lord and sang: "He is good; **his love endures forever.**" Then the temple of the Lord was filled with the cloud,

2 Chronicles 6:14

He said: "Lord, the God of Israel, there is no God like you in heaven or on earth—**you who keep your covenant of love** with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way.

2 Chronicles 6:42

Lord God, do not reject your anointed one. Remember **the great love promised** to David your servant.

2 Chronicles 7:3

When all the Israelites saw the fire coming down and the glory of the Lord above the temple, they knelt on the pavement with their faces to the ground, and they worshiped and gave thanks to the Lord, saying, "He is good; **his love endures forever.**"

2 Chronicles 7:6

The priests took their positions, as did the Levites with the Lord's musical instruments, which King David had made for praising the Lord and which were used when he gave thanks, saying, "**His love endures forever.**" Opposite the Levites, the priests blew their trumpets, and all the Israelites were standing.

2 Chronicles 9:8

Praise be to the Lord your God, who has delighted in you and placed you on his throne as king to rule for the Lord your God. **Because of the love of your God** for Israel and his desire to uphold them forever, he has made you king over them, to maintain justice and righteousness."

2 Chronicles 20:21

After consulting the people, Jehoshaphat appointed men to sing to the Lord and to praise him for the splendor of his holiness as they went out at the head of the army, saying: "Give thanks to the Lord, **for his love endures forever.**"

Ezra 3:11

With praise and thanksgiving they sang to the Lord: "He is good; **his love toward Israel endures forever.**" And all the people gave a great shout of praise to the Lord, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid.

Nehemiah 1:5

Then I said: "Lord, the God of heaven, the great and awesome God, **who keeps his covenant of love** with those who love him and keep his commandments,

Nehemiah 9:17

They refused to listen and failed to remember the miracles you performed among them. They became stiff-necked and in their rebellion appointed a leader in order to return to their slavery. But you are a forgiving God, gracious and compassionate, slow to anger and **abounding in love**. Therefore you did not desert them,

Nehemiah 9:32

Now therefore, our God, the great God, mighty and awesome, **who keeps his covenant of love**, do not let all this hardship seem trifling in your eyes—the hardship that has come on us, on our kings and leaders, on our priests and prophets, on our ancestors and all your people, from the days of the kings of Assyria until today.

Nehemiah 13:22

Then I commanded the Levites to purify themselves and go and guard the gates in order to keep the Sabbath day holy. Remember me for this also, my God, and show mercy to me **according to your great love**.

Nehemiah 13:26

Was it not because of marriages like these that Solomon king of Israel sinned? Among the many nations there was no king like him. **He was loved by his God**, and God made him king over all Israel, but even he was led into sin by foreign women.

Psalms 5:7

But I, **by your great love**, can come into your house; in reverence I bow down toward your holy temple.

Psalms 5:11

But let all who take refuge in you be glad; let them ever sing for joy. Spread your protection over them, that **those who love your name may rejoice in you**.

Psalms 6:4

Turn, Lord, and deliver me; **save me because of your unfailing love**.

Psalms 11:5

The Lord examines the righteous, but the wicked, **those who love violence, he hates with a passion**.

Psalms 13:5

But I trust in your unfailing love; my heart rejoices in your salvation.

Psalms 17:7

Show me the wonders of your great love, you who save by your right hand those who take refuge in you from their foes.

Psalms 18:1

I love you, Lord, my strength.

Psalms 18:50

He gives his king great victories; **he shows unfailing love to his anointed**, to David and to his descendants forever.

Psalm 21:7

For the king trusts in the Lord; **through the unfailing love** of the Most High he will not be shaken.

Psalm 23:6

Surely your goodness and love will follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever.

Psalm 25:6

Remember, Lord, **your great mercy and love**, for they are from of old.

Psalm 25:7

Do not remember the sins of my youth and my rebellious ways; **according to your love remember me**, for you, Lord, are good.

Psalm 26:3

for I have always been mindful of **your unfailing love** and have lived in reliance on your faithfulness.

Psalm 26:8

Lord, **I love the house where you live**, the place where your glory dwells.

Psalm 31:7

I will be glad and rejoice in your love, for you saw my affliction and knew the anguish of my soul.

Psalm 31:16

Let your face shine on your servant; **save me in your unfailing love**.

Psalm 31:21

Praise be to the Lord, **for he showed me the wonders of his love** when I was in a city under siege.

Psalm 31:23

Love the Lord, all his faithful people!

Psalm 32:10

Many are the woes of the wicked, **but the Lord's unfailing love surrounds the one who trusts in him.**

Psalm 33:5

The Lord loves righteousness and justice; **the earth is full of his unfailing love.**

Psalm 33:18

But the eyes of the Lord are on those who fear him, on those whose hope is in **his unfailing love,**

Psalm 33:22

May your unfailing love be with us, Lord, even as we put our hope in you.

Psalm 36:5

Your love, Lord, reaches to the heavens, your faithfulness to the skies.

Psalm 36:7

How priceless is your unfailing love, O God! People take refuge in the shadow of your wings.

Psalm 36:10

Continue your love to those who know you, your righteousness to the upright in heart.

Psalm 40:10 I do not hide your righteousness in my heart; I speak of your faithfulness and your saving help. **I do not conceal your love and your faithfulness from the great assembly.**

Psalm 40:11 Do not withhold your mercy from me, Lord; **may your love and faithfulness always protect me.**

Psalm 42:8 **By day the Lord directs his love,** at night his song is with me— a prayer to the God of my life.

Psalm 44:3 It was not by their sword that they won the land, nor did their arm bring them victory; it was your right hand, your arm, and the light of your face, **for you loved them.**

Psalm 44:26

Rise up and help us; **rescue us because of your unfailing love.**

Psalm 47:4

He chose our inheritance for us, the pride of Jacob, **whom he loved.**

Psalm 48:9

Within your temple, O God, we meditate on **your unfailing love.**

Psalm 51:1

Have mercy on me, O God, according to **your unfailing love**; according to your great compassion blot out my transgressions.

Psalm 52:8

But I am like an olive tree flourishing in the house of God; **I trust in God's unfailing love for ever and ever.**

Psalm 57:3

He sends from heaven and saves me, rebuking those who hotly pursue me— **God sends forth his love** and his faithfulness.

Psalm 57:10

For great is your love, reaching to the heavens; your faithfulness reaches to the skies.

Psalm 59:16

But I will sing of your strength, in the morning **I will sing of your love**; for you are my fortress, my refuge in times of trouble.

Psalm 60:5

Save us and help us with your right hand, **that those you love may be delivered.**

Psalm 61:7

May he be enthroned in God's presence forever; **appoint your love and faithfulness to protect him.**

Psalm 62:12

“and with you, Lord, is unfailing love”; and, “You reward everyone according to what they have done.”

Psalm 63:3

Because your love is better than life, my lips will glorify you.

Psalm 66:20

Praise be to God, who has not rejected my prayer or **withheld his love from me!**

Psalm 69:13

But I pray to you, Lord, in the time of your favor; **in your great love**, O God, answer me with your sure salvation.

Psalm 69:16

Answer me, Lord, **out of the goodness of your love**; in your great mercy turn to me.

Psalm 69:36

the children of his servants will inherit it, and **those who love his name will dwell there.**

Psalm 78:68

but he chose the tribe of Judah, Mount Zion, **which he loved.**

Psalm 84:1

How lovely is your dwelling place, Lord Almighty!

Psalm 85:7

Show us your unfailing love, Lord, and grant us your salvation.

Psalm 85:10

Love and faithfulness meet together; righteousness and peace kiss each other.

Psalm 86:5

You, Lord, are forgiving and good, **abounding in love to all who call to you.**

Psalms 86:13

For great is your love toward me; you have delivered me from the depths, from the realm of the dead.

Psalms 86:15

But you, Lord, are a compassionate and gracious God, slow to anger, **abounding in love** and faithfulness.

Psalms 89:1

I will sing of the Lord's great love forever; with my mouth I will make your faithfulness known through all generations.

Psalms 89:2

I will declare that your love stands firm forever, that you have established your faithfulness in heaven itself.

Psalms 89:14

Righteousness and justice are the foundation of your throne; **love and faithfulness go before you.**

Psalms 89:24

My faithful love will be with him, and through my name his horn will be exalted.

Psalms 89:28

I will maintain my love to him forever, and my covenant with him will never fail.

Psalms 89:33

but I will not take my love from him, nor will I ever betray my faithfulness.

Psalms 90:14

Satisfy us in the morning with your unfailing love, that we may sing for joy and be glad all our days.

Psalms 91:14

"Because he loves me," says the Lord, "I will rescue him; I will protect him, for he acknowledges my name."

Psalm 92:2

proclaiming your love in the morning and your faithfulness at night,

Psalm 94:18

When I said, "My foot is slipping," **your unfailing love, Lord, supported me.**

Psalm 98:3

He has remembered his love and his faithfulness to Israel; all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

Psalm 100:5

For the Lord is good and **his love endures forever**; his faithfulness continues through all generations.

Psalm 101:1

I will sing of your love and justice; to you, Lord, I will sing praise.

Psalm 103:4

who redeems your life from the pit and **crowns you with love** and compassion,

Psalm 103:8

The Lord is compassionate and gracious, slow to anger, **abounding in love.**

Psalm 103:11

For as high as the heavens are above the earth, **so great is his love** for those who fear him;

Psalm 103:17

But from everlasting to everlasting the Lord's love is with those who fear him, and his righteousness with their children's children—

Psalm 106

Praise the Lord. Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; **his love endures forever.**

Psalm 106:45

for their sake he remembered his covenant and **out of his great love he relented.**

Psalm 107

Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; **his love endures forever.**

Psalm 107:8

Let them give thanks to the Lord **for his unfailing love** and his wonderful deeds for mankind,

Psalm 107:15

Let them give thanks to the Lord for his unfailing love and his wonderful deeds for mankind,

Psalm 107:21

Let them give thanks to the Lord for **his unfailing love** and his wonderful deeds for mankind.

Psalm 107:31

Let them give thanks to the Lord for **his unfailing love** and his wonderful deeds for mankind.

Psalm 108:4

For great is your love, higher than the heavens; your faithfulness reaches to the skies.

Psalm 108:6

Save us and help us with your right hand, **that those you love may be delivered.**

Psalm 109:21

But you, Sovereign Lord, help me for your name's sake; **out of the goodness of your love, deliver me.**

Psalm 109:26

Help me, Lord my God; **save me according to your unfailing love.**

Psalm 115:1

Not to us, Lord, not to us but to your name be the glory, **because of your love** and faithfulness.

Psalm 116:1

I love the Lord, for he heard my voice; he heard my cry for mercy.

Psalm 117:2

For great is his love toward us, and the faithfulness of the Lord endures forever. Praise the Lord.

Psalm 118:1

Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; **his love endures forever**.

Psalm 118:2

Let Israel say: "**His love endures forever**."

Psalm 118:3

Let the house of Aaron say: "**His love endures forever**."

Psalm 118:4

Let those who fear the Lord say: "**His love endures forever**."

Psalm 118:29

Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good; **his love endures forever**.

Psalm 119:41

May your unfailing love come to me, Lord, your salvation, according to your promise;

Psalm 119:64

The earth is filled with your love, Lord; teach me your decrees.

Psalm 119:76

May your unfailing love be my comfort, according to your promise to your servant.

Psalm 119:88

In your unfailing love preserve my life, that I may obey the statutes of your mouth.

Psalm 119:124

Deal with your servant according to your love and teach me your decrees.

Psalm 119:132

Turn to me and have mercy on me, **as you always do to those who love your name.**

Psalm 119:149

Hear my voice in accordance with your love; preserve my life, Lord, according to your laws.

Psalm 119:159

preserve my life, **Lord, in accordance with your love.**

Psalm 119:165

Great peace have those who love your law, and nothing can make them stumble.

Psalm 130:7

Israel, put your hope in the Lord, **for with the Lord is unfailing love** and with him is full redemption.

Psalm 136:1

Give thanks to the Lord, for he is good. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:2

Give thanks to the God of gods. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:3

Give thanks to the Lord of lords: **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:4

to him who alone does great wonders, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:5

who by his understanding made the heavens, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:6

who spread out the earth upon the waters, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:7

who made the great lights— **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:8

the sun to govern the day, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:9

the moon and stars to govern the night; **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:10

to him who struck down the firstborn of Egypt **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:11

and brought Israel out from among them **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:12

with a mighty hand and outstretched arm; **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:13

to him who divided the Red Sea asunder **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:14

and brought Israel through the midst of it, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:15

but swept Pharaoh and his army into the Red Sea; **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:16

His love endures forever.

Psalm 136:17

His love endures forever.

Psalm 136:19

Sihon king of the Amorites **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:20

and Og king of Bashan— **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:21

and gave their land as an inheritance, **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:22

an inheritance to his servant Israel. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:23

He remembered us in our low estate **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:24

and freed us from our enemies. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:25

He gives food to every creature. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 136:26

Give thanks to the God of heaven. **His love endures forever.**

Psalm 138:2

I will bow down toward your holy temple and will praise your name **for your unfailing love** and your faithfulness, for you have so exalted your solemn decree that it surpasses your fame.

Psalm 138:8

The Lord will vindicate me; **your love, Lord, endures forever**— do not abandon the works of your hands.

Psalm 143:8

Let the morning bring me word of your unfailing love, for I have put my trust in you. Show me the way I should go, for to you I entrust my life.

Psalm 145:8

The Lord is gracious and compassionate, **slow to anger and rich in love.**

Psalm 145:20

The Lord watches over all who love him, but all the wicked he will destroy.

Psalm 146:8

the Lord gives sight to the blind, the Lord lifts up those who are bowed down, the Lord loves the righteous.

Psalm 147:11

the Lord delights in those who fear him, **who put their hope in his unfailing love.**

Proverbs 3:3

Let love and faithfulness never leave you; bind them around your neck, write them on the tablet of your heart.

Proverbs 3:12

because the Lord disciplines those he loves, as a father the son he delights in.

Proverbs 7:18

Come, **let's drink deeply of love till morning;** let's enjoy ourselves with love!

Proverbs 8:21

bestowing a rich inheritance on those who love me and making their treasuries full.

Proverbs 8:36

But those who fail to find me harm themselves; **all who hate me love death.**

Proverbs 10:12

Hatred stirs up conflict, **but love covers over all wrongs.**

Proverbs 14:22

Do not those who plot evil go astray? **But those who plan what is good find love** and faithfulness.

Proverbs 15:17

Better a small serving of vegetables with love than a fattened calf with hatred.

Proverbs 16:6

Through love and faithfulness sin is atoned for; through the fear of the Lord evil is avoided.

Proverbs 17:9

Whoever would foster love covers over an offense, but whoever repeats the matter separates close friends.

Proverbs 17:17

A friend loves at all times, and a brother is born for a time of adversity.

Proverbs 19:22

What a person desires is unfailing love; better to be poor than a liar.

Proverbs 20:28

Love and faithfulness keep a king safe; **through love his throne is made secure**.

Proverbs 21:21

Whoever pursues righteousness and love finds life, prosperity and honor.

Proverbs 22:11

One who loves a pure heart and who speaks with grace will have the king for a friend.

Song of Songs 2:4

Let him lead me to the banquet hall, and **let his banner over me be love**.

Song of Songs 3:3

The watchmen found me as they made their rounds in the city.
"Have you seen the one my heart loves?"

Song of Songs 8:7

Many waters cannot quench love; rivers cannot sweep it away. If one were to give all the wealth of one's house for love, it would be utterly scorned.

Isaiah 5:1

I will sing for the one I love a song about his vineyard: My loved one had a vineyard on a fertile hillside.

Isaiah 16:5

In love a throne will be established; in faithfulness a man will sit on it— one from the house of David— one who in judging seeks justice and speeds the cause of righteousness.

Isaiah 38:17

Surely it was for my benefit that I suffered such anguish. **In your love you kept me from the pit of destruction;** you have put all my sins behind your back.

Isaiah 43:4

Since you are precious and honored in my sight, and **because I love you,** I will give people in exchange for you, nations in exchange for your life.

Isaiah 54:10

Though the mountains be shaken and the hills be removed, **yet my unfailing love for you will not be shaken** nor my covenant of peace be removed," says the Lord, who has compassion on you.

Isaiah 55:3

Give ear and come to me; listen, that you may live. I will make an everlasting covenant with you, **my faithful love promised to David.**

Isaiah 56:6

And foreigners who bind themselves to the Lord to minister to him, **to love the name of the Lord**, and to be his servants, all who keep the Sabbath without desecrating it and who hold fast to my covenant—

Isaiah 61:8 **“For I, the Lord, love justice; I hate robbery and wrongdoing.** In my faithfulness I will reward my people and make an everlasting covenant with them.

Isaiah 63:9

In all their distress he too was distressed, and the angel of his presence saved them. **In his love and mercy he redeemed them;** he lifted them up and carried them all the days of old.

Jeremiah 31:3

The Lord appeared to us in the past, saying: **“I have loved you with an everlasting love;** I have drawn you with unfailing kindness.”

Jeremiah 32:18

You show love to thousands but bring the punishment for the parents' sins into the laps of their children after them. Great and mighty God, whose name is the Lord Almighty,

Jeremiah 33:11

the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of bride and bridegroom, and the voices of those who bring thank offerings to the house of the Lord, saying, “Give thanks to the Lord Almighty, for the Lord is good; **his love endures forever.**” For I will restore the fortunes of the land as they were before,’ says the Lord.

Lamentations 3:22

Because of the Lord's great love we are not consumed, for his compassions never fail.

Lamentations 3:32

Though he brings grief, he will show compassion, **so great is his unfailing love.**

Daniel 9:4

I prayed to the Lord my God and confessed: “Lord, the great and awesome God, **who keeps his covenant of love** with those who love him and keep his commandments,

Hosea 1:7

Yet I will show love to Judah; and I will save them—not by bow, sword or battle, or by horses and horsemen, but I, the Lord their God, will save them.

Hosea 2:1

“Say of your brothers, ‘My people,’ and of your sisters, ‘**My loved one.**’

Hosea 2:19

I will betroth you to me forever; I will betroth you in righteousness and justice, **in love** and compassion.

Hosea 2:23

I will plant her for myself in the land; **I will show my love** to the one I called ‘Not my loved one.’ I will say to those called ‘Not my people,’ ‘You are my people’; and they will say, ‘You are my God.’”

Hosea 3:1

The Lord said to me, “Go, show your love to your wife again, though she is loved by another man and is an adulteress. **Love her as the Lord loves the Israelites,** though they turn to other gods and love the sacred raisin cakes.”

Hosea 4:1

Hear the word of the Lord, you Israelites, because the Lord has a charge to bring against you who live in the land: “There is no faithfulness, **no love,** no acknowledgment of God in the land.”

Hosea 10:12

Sow righteousness for yourselves, **reap the fruit of unfailing love,** and break up your unplowed ground; for it is time to seek the Lord, until he comes and showers his righteousness on you.

Hosea 11:1

When Israel was a child, **I loved him**, and out of Egypt I called my son.

Hosea 11:4

I led them with cords of human kindness, **with ties of love**.

Hosea 12:6

But you must return to your God; **maintain love** and justice, and wait for your God always.

Hosea 14:4

I will heal their waywardness and **love them freely**, for my anger has turned away from them.

Joel 2:13

Rend your heart and not your garments. Return to the Lord your God, for he is gracious and compassionate, slow to anger and **abounding in love**, and he relents from sending calamity.

Jonah 2:8

Those who cling to worthless idols turn away from **God's love for them**.

Jonah 4:2

He prayed to the Lord, "Isn't this what I said, Lord, when I was still at home? That is what I tried to forestall by fleeing to Tarshish. I knew that you are a gracious and compassionate God, slow to anger and **abounding in love**, a God who relents from sending calamity.

Micah 6:8

He has shown you, O mortal, what is good. And what does the Lord require of you? To act justly and to love mercy and to walk humbly with your God.

Micah 7:20

You will be faithful to Jacob, and **show love to Abraham**, as you pledged on oath to our ancestors in days long ago.

Zephaniah 3:17

The Lord your God is with you, the Mighty Warrior who saves. He will take great delight in you; **in his love** he will no longer rebuke you, but will rejoice over you with singing.”

Zechariah 8:19

This is what the Lord Almighty says: “The fasts of the fourth, fifth, seventh and tenth months will become joyful and glad occasions and happy festivals for Judah. **Therefore love truth and peace.**”

Malachi 1:2

“I have loved you,” says the Lord.

The End

Jesus answered, "I did tell you, but you do not believe. The works I do in my Father's name testify about me, 26 but you do not believe because you are not my sheep. 27 **My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life,**"

–

Jesus, John 10:27

‘

Works

Abdalá ben Abdelaziz, (published in April 1852). Page 172

A E Burn. *The Nicene Creed*. London: Rivingtons. 1909. Print.

Aḥmad ibn Lu'lu' Ibn al-Naqīb; Keller, Noah Ha Mim, *Reliance of the Traveller, The Classic Manual of Islamic Sacred Law 'Umdat al-salik*. Beltsville, MD, U.S.A.: Amana Publications, 1999.

Ahmad M. H. Shboul, "*Byzantium and the Arabs: The Image of the Byzantines as Mirrored in Arabic Literature*," in *Arab-Byzantine Relations in Early Islamic Times*, ed. Michael Bonner [Burlington: Ashgate Publishing, 2004], pp. 240, 248; bold and capital emphasis mine).

Al-Qortobi, *Tafsir Quran 33:50*, King Saud University, [Online] Available at: <http://quran.ksu.edu.sa/tafseer/qortobi/sura33-aya50.html> [Accessed 15 Nov 2021]

Ashley Kraus; Robert S. Tokunaga; Paul J. Wright; "*A Meta-Analysis of Pornography Consumption and Actual Acts of Sexual Aggression in General Population Studies*," *Journal of Communication*, Volume 66, Issue 1, February 2016, Pages 183–205, <https://doi.org/10.1111/jcom.12201>, Published: 29 December 2015.

Bart Ehrman, *The God of Christmas*, Dec 24, 2017. Facebook. <https://www.facebook.com/AuthorBartEhrman/posts/more-than-any-other-time-event-or-celebration-christmas-for-me-shows-that-you-ca/1913066015431850/>.

Bible Gateway. 2021. Bible Gateway. [online] Available at: <<https://www.biblegateway.com>> [Accessed 15 Nov 2021].

Did God Create the World for the Love of the Prophet

Muhammed? Dar Al-Ifta Al Missriyyah [online] Available at: <https://www.dar-alifta.org/foreign/ViewArticle.aspx?ID=404> [Accessed 15 Nov 2021]

Dr. Philip Kariatlis, *'The Mystery of the Holy Trinity: A Paradigm for Christian Living?'*, *Phronema* 33:2 (2018): 41-62. 'The Ecumenical Patriarchate and the Environment', *St Mark's Review* 236, August (2016): 16-36.

Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. Sermon preached in Montgomery, Alabama on the 6th of November of 1956.

Dr. Rafat Amari, *"Ramadan and Its Roots,"* Religion Research Institute, <http://rrimedia.org/Resources/Articles/ramadan-and-its-roots-1>, 17 August 2017.

Holy Qur'an. Trans. M. H. Shakir. Elmhurst, NY: Tahrike Tarsile Qur'an, n.d. Print.

Imam Ghazzali. "Ihya Ulum-id-din," Volume 2 page 36, Chapter "The secrets of marriage" – English translation by Maulana Fazlul Karim.

Muhammad Saed Abdul-Rahma, *Islam: Questions and Answers: Islamic History and Biography*, Volume 14.

"Pact of Umar." In *The Oxford Dictionary of Islam*. Ed. John L. Esposito. *Oxford Islamic Studies Online*. Nov 15, 2021. <<http://www.oxfordislamicstudies.com/article/opr/t125/e1803>>.

Peter Narsagonan. *Confessions of A Satanist*. Published: January 17, 2010. Internet Archive, archive.org [online] Available at: https://archive.org/stream/Satanism_201812/ConfessionsOfASatanist_djvu.txt

QuranX, The Qur'an, Commentaries, and Hadith. [online] Available at: www.quranx.com. [Accessed 15 Nov 2021].

Rabbeinu Bahya, Bereshit 30:38 pg 384. Sefaria, A Living Library of Jewish Texts Online. Nov 15 21.
https://www.sefaria.org/Rabbeinu_Bahya%2C_Bereshit.30.38.1?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

Religious Views of Adolf Hitler. Wikipedia, Wikimedia Foundation, 10 Nov. 2021,
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Religious_views_of_Adolf_Hitler#cite_note-Speer1997-194

Sahih International, The Qur'an: English Meanings and Notes, Riyadh: Al-Muntada Al-Islami Trust, 2001-2011; Jeddah: Dar Abul-Qasim 1997-2001

Spartacus Educational. 2016. *Jim Crow Laws*. [online] Available at: <http://spartacus-educational.com/USAjimcrow.htm> [Accessed 15 Nov 2021].

Sunnah, *The Hadith of the Prophet Muhammad* (صلى الله عليه و سلم) *at your fingertips*. www.sunnah.com.

Syed Answer Ali. *Sunnah: the Way of Qur'anic Life: in Five Volumes*. Lahore. Zia-Ul-Quran Publications, 2002.

Tabarani, Ibn Kathir, Qisas al-Anbiya [Cairo: Dar al-Kutub, 1968/1388], p. 381- as cited in Aliah Schleifer's *Mary The Blessed Virgin of Islam* [Fons Vitae; ISBN: 1887752021; July 1, 1998], p. 64.

Tabari, Annals 1.1192-1193 = Tabari vi: 108-109.

The Benefit of Saying Bismillah Before Having Intercourse. Islam Online. [online] Available at: <https://fiqh.islamonline.net/en/the-benefit-of-saying-bismillah-before-having-intercourse/>. [Accessed 15 Nov 21]

The Book of Mormon. Trans. Joseph Smith, Jr. Salt Lake City, UT: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1981, 2nd Nephi 32.3.

The Editors of Encyclopaedia Britannica, "Mishna, Jewish Laws," Web Application Encyclopaedia Britannica, <https://www.britannica.com/topic/Mishna>, Accessed 15 November 2021.

The Holy Bible English Standard Version: Containing the Old and New Testaments with Apocrypha. Oxford: Oxford UP, 2009. Print.

The Holy Bible, King James Version. New York: American Bible Society: 1999; Bartleby.com, 2000.

The Holy Bible, New International Version. Nashville. HarperCollins Christian Publishing. 1984. Print.

The Holy Bible: New Living Translation. Wheaton, Ill: Tyndale House Publishers, 2004. Print.

The Meaning of the Glorious Koran: An Explanatory Translation. Tr. Muhammad Marmaduke William Pickthall. New York: Knopf, 1930.

The Noble Qur'an. Trans. by Muhsin Khan and Taqi-ud-Din Al-Hilali. 15th ed. Riyadh: Darussalam, 1996. Print.

The Sack of Constantinople, 1453, The Destruction of the Last Vestige of the Roman, EmpireEyeWitness to History, www.eyewitnesstohistory.com (2011).

The Saint Gregory Palamas Outreach, "Prayers from the Tradition of the Holy Orthodox Church, <http://www.saintgregoryoutreach.org/2010/01/prayers-to-heal-sickness.html>, Accessed 15 November 2021.

Talmud, Mishnah Sanhedrin 4:5; Yerushalmi Talmud 4:9, Segaria, A Living Library of Jewish Texts Online, Nov 15 21, https://www.sefaria.org/Mishnah_Sanhedrin.4.5?lang=bi

351 Old Testament Prophecies Fulfilled in Jesus Christ. Web Application New Testament Christians, And they were called Christians... Acts 11:26. Accessed Nov 15 2021. www.NewTestamentChristians.com.